



DIARY OF WILLIAM ELLIOT 1874-1921

ABSTRACT

The collection of diaries kept by William Elliot focusing on day-to-day life in East Whitby Township.

Transcription by Pat Davies.

Terms and highlights by Edward Coltof

Archives Identifier

A964.19.4.1-17

Diary of William Elliot: 1874- 1921

Terms and Topics Found in the Diaries

Weather and Climate

Migration

Family Life and Dynamics

Work and Economic Life

Leisure, Recreation and Sports

Groups and Organizations

Ideologies and Politics

Religious Life

Methods of Transportation

Experience of War and Armed Conflict

Names of Towns and Cities

Infrastructure/Technological Development

Cultural Change

Weather and Climate

- *Type of Weather*
 - Precipitation
 - Light Rain
 - Thunderstorms
 - Heavy Rain
 - Light Snow

- Heavy Snow
- Blizzard
- Freezing Rain
- Cloudy
- Clear
- Foggy
- Cloudy
- Cloudy and Sunny
- Temperature
 - Warm
 - Hot
 - Cold
 - Cool
 - Freezing
- Natural Hazards
 - Flooding
 - Blizzards

Migration

- Rural to Urban
- Urban to Rural

Family Life and Dynamics

- *Personal health issues*
 - Infant mortality
 - Suicide
- *Family life and dynamics related to/shaped by*
 - Gender
 - Class
 - Age
 - Religion
 - Ethnicity/race

Work and Economic Life

- *Labour market participation*
 - Waged labour
 - Self-employment

- *Primary resource industries*
 - Agriculture
 - Arable
 - Pastoral
 - Mixed
 - Agricultural engineering

- *Manufacturing*
 - Horse drawn carriage assembly
 - Metal Works

- *Service industries*
 - Blacksmith
 - Butcher and meat packing
 -

- *Work and economic life related to / shaped by*
 - Gender
 - Religion
 - Ethnicity/race
 - Class
 - Age
 - Weather & Climate

Leisure, Recreation and Sport

- *Social gatherings/outings*
 - Family
 - Community
 - Church
 - Organization
 - Work

- *Games*
- *Informal recreation/play*
 - Fishing

- *Leisure, recreation and sports experiences related to/shaped by*
 - gender
 - religion
 - class
 - age

Groups and Organizations

- *Formal Organizations*
 - Political organizations
 - Military organizations
 - International Order of Foresters.

- *Informal Communal Life*
 - Social Events

Ideologies and Politics

- *Engagement in mainstream politics*
 - Involvement in political organizations/parties
 - Conservative
 - Involvement in electoral politics
 - Election campaigns
 - Provincial
 - Federal

- *Community politics*
 - Local political meetings

Religious Life

- *Religious affiliation/adherence*
 - Christianity
 - Salvation Army
 - Presbyterian
- *Religious life related to/shaped by*
 - Religion
 - Ethnicity/race
 - Class

Methods of Transportation

- *Specific Methods*
 - Horseback
 - Horse and Buggy
 - Sleigh

- Train
- Steam Boat
- Walking on Foot
- Bicycle
- Streetcar
- Automobile
- Airplane

Experiences & Mention of War and Armed Conflict

- *Specific war/armed conflict*
 - World War I
 - Northwest Rebellion of 1885

Names of Towns, Cities and Places

- Oshawa
- Whitby
- Orillia
- Bowmanville
- Port Perry
- Toronto
- Muskoka
- Newmarket
- Myrtle
- Columbus
- Raglan
- Geneva
- Manchester
- Manila
- Little Britain
- Pickering
- Darlington
- Lake Ontario at Oshawa
- Grimsby Park
- Manchester

Infrastructure/Technological Developments

- *Advances in Transportation*
 - Bicycle
 - Streetcar

- Automobile
- Airplane
- *Advances in City Infrastructure*
 - Road paving

Cultural Change

- *Voting Rights for Women*

Historic Highlights Mentioned by Mr. Elliott

- ❖ An entry from October 27, 1874 mentions a man coming back from town on a bus! There were no buses as we know them at this time but research has revealed that buses were in existence before the arrival of motorized vehicles in the form of horse drawn omnibuses which were very popular in the 1870s. Bowmanville even had its own omnibus service. <https://home.cc.umanitoba.ca/~wyatt/alltime/oshawa-on.html>
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Horsebus>.
- ❖ The hanging of Louis Riel is briefly mentioned on November 16, 1885.
- ❖ May 5, 1886 entry mentions a wizard oil concert and further research revealed this to be travelling performers who went to various towns to promote miracle medicines. See the link for more information: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hamlin%27s_Wizard_Oil.
- ❖ An entry from June 10 1896 mentions a speech by Sir Charles Tupper.
- ❖ An entry dated November 25, 1896 lists that day as Thanksgiving Day which is an indication that it was at the same time as the American Thanksgiving during this time period. However an entry from October 15, 1903 lists this day as Thanksgiving Day and in 1913 it is mentioned on October 20.
- ❖ An entry dated September 29 1898 mentions voting on the Prohibition Act and further research revealed this to be an early attempt by the Canadian Government to make alcohol illegal. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Canadian_prohibition_plebiscite,_1898
- ❖ Starting in 1898 the term 'wheel' begins to be used which were bicycles <http://www.thesaurus.com/browse/bicycle>. This corresponds to the bicycle boom of the 1890s when they were in great popularity. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bike_boom.
- ❖ An entry dated April 5 1899 mentions Mrs. McLaughlin's Funeral and research has revealed her to have been Sarah Jane Parr who was Robert McLaughlin's second wife. His funeral is mentioned in an entry dated November 26, 1921 http://www.biographi.ca/en/bio/mclaughlin_robert_15E.html.
- ❖ From December 1902 – January 1903 the author mentions working at the Davies Packing House and research has revealed this to be William Davies Meat Packers which was a very influential and prosperous industry at the time. <http://torontohistory.net/william-davies-meat-packers.html>.

- ❖ On September 28 1903 the author moved to 151 Mutual Street in Toronto as is stated in his diary. He probably moved to Toronto a year before this because starting around 1902 more entries give evidence that the family work and leisure activities are taking place in Toronto.
- ❖ Journal 13 ends on April 21, 1905 and Journal 14 begins on July 1, 1910 and by 1910 Mr. Elliot is living back in Oshawa or somewhere around Oshawa and the reason for his return appear unknown.
- ❖ June 18 1911 is the first entry which mentions an automobile.
- ❖ An entry dated July 31, 1911 gives a clue as to the residence of Mr. Elliott at the time which is listed as king's field. Further evidence is given on December 14 1912 with mention of it being on the east side of Nassan Street (there is currently a Nassau St in Oshawa).
- ❖ September 1, 1911 states paving of local roads.
- ❖ Mr. Elliot's preferred political party is stated on September 19, 1911.
- ❖ Mention of the 1911 Canadian Federal election in an entry dated September 21, 1911, the role that him and his peers played in it and the name of the winning and defeated candidate:
 Billy W. Smith: [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Smith_\(Canadian_politician\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Smith_(Canadian_politician))
 G. L. Fowke: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Frederick_Luther_Fowke (Note that G. L. Fowke should probably be spelled as F. L. Fowke).
- ❖ An organization called the International Order of Foresters is mentioned in an entry dated April 28, 1912. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Independent_Order_of_Foresters
- ❖ There is mention of a visit to Metcalf Church on April 28, 1912:
<http://news.ourontario.ca/oshawa/42173/data>
- ❖ Decoration Day is mentioned frequently in the early 20th century section of the journal with one such mention being on June 22, 1913. This holiday was the precursor to Remembrance Day and more information about it can be found in the links below:
<http://www.decorationday.ca>, [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Decoration_Day_\(Canada\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Decoration_Day_(Canada)).
- ❖ On October 26, 1913 Mr. Elliot again moved to a new home located somewhere on King Street East.
- ❖ An entry dated January 3, 1916 mentions Conant being elected mayor of Oshawa. Further research has revealed him to be Gordon Daniel Conant who later became the 12th

premier of Ontario and he was the last liberal premier until David Peterson was elected in 1987. It is mentioned that he ran against J. Stacey who was most likely John Stacey and although he lost the 1916 election he later did serve as mayor of Oshawa in 1920-1921 and again in 1936. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gordon_Daniel_Conant,
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_mayors_of_Oshawa.

- ❖ A vague entry dated July 8 1916 mentions a piano office bunch which probably had something to do with the Williams Piano Company
<https://industryinoshawa.wordpress.com/miscellaneous/williams-piano-company/>.
- ❖ On March 1, 1917 there is mention of Trick's factory burning down and more information about this factory and its founder can be found in the following link:
<http://images.ourontario.ca/oshawa/42318/data?n=1>.
- ❖ Brief mention of WWI on April 26, 1917 with mention of seeing the soldiers off at the train station.
- ❖ There is mention of airplanes on July 25, 1917.
- ❖ October 10, 1917 mentions the canning factory. Further research has revealed more information about it in the following link:
<https://industryinoshawa.wordpress.com/miscellaneous/oshawa-canning-company/>.
- ❖ An entry from October 29, 1917 mentions the Brooks & Robinson Trial and it is again mentioned on January 15, February 3, 1919. Attempts to retrieve information on the internet have proved negative but it would be an ideas future project.
- ❖ December 17, 1917 mentions a Federal Election where William Smith was again elected the local MP.
- ❖ An Entry from April 28, 1918 mentions a society with the acronyms of I.O.O.F. and further research has revealed it to stand for the Independent Order of Odd Fellows and more information about it can be found at the following link: <http://www.ioof.org>.
- ❖ An entry dated October 31, 1918 mentions going to the armouries to get fixed up for the flu and I assume this meant vaccination against the 1918 Influenza Epidemic.
- ❖ March 6, 1919 is an entry that could refer to the demobilization occurring at the time because there is a mention of someone named Mr. Smart returning home from overseas. Another reference to demobilization is on March 29, 1919.

- ❖ There is mention of a large turnout of women voters for a Provincial Election held on October 20, 1919.
- ❖ There is mention of a fire at Simcoe Street Methodist Church on November 15, 1919 and this church later became Simcoe Street United Church
<http://news.ourontario.ca/oshawa/41923/data>.
- ❖ An entry dated January 5 1920 mentions Stacey being elected mayor over Mitchell. Further research has revealed this to be John Stacey who served as mayor of Oshawa between 1919-1921 and Mitchell was probably T.B. Mitchell who later served as mayor from 1929-1930 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_mayors_of_Oshawa.
- ❖ An entry dated August 21, 1920 mentions a GTR station and these acronyms most likely mean the Grand Trunk Railway which was still in operation at the time
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Grand_Trunk_Railway.
- ❖ The entry from August 29 1920 mentions an asylum poor house in Whitby which most likely refers to the Whitby Psychiatric Hospital which was new at the time
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Whitby_Psychiatric_Hospital.
- ❖ An entry from November 29, 1921 mentions that the king visited Oshawa. It would be interesting to conduct further research to determine if it really was the King of England or another important figure who Mr. Elliott decided to name as the king because research has revealed that there was no royal visit to Canada in 1921
[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_royal_tours_of_Canada_\(18th-20th_centuries\)#1900-1949](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_royal_tours_of_Canada_(18th-20th_centuries)#1900-1949).
- ❖ On December 6, 1921 there is mention of the 1921 Federal Election where William Lyon Mackenzie King was elected but the entry seems to focus on the winning MP because of mention of someone named Clifford being elected and the winner of the Oshawa riding was someone named Lawson Omar Clifford
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lawson_Omar_Clifford.

A964.19.4.1**'William Elliott's Book' – October 21, 1874 to December 20, 1875**

Manilla

October the 21st, 1874

Working for John Clarke. The first days dew, got up at 7, had breakfast. Went to work. The first amusement was Seth and I had a good laugh at Sam's tight pants, then I set 3 shoes. Day closed.

Oct. the 22nd

Went to work. The day passed off cheerful. In the evening, I went to church. After church, Seth and I went for a walk. I caught a cat. We put it in the schoolhouse. We wanted some fun for the teacher was boarding with us. Then went home. The doors were locked. We got in and went to bed.

October the 23rd

The first thing was bending hooks. Had bad luck, first as the iron was bad. Got some better iron, then it went all right. Sam went for a load of potatoes. The boss was receiving coal from Cannington. Seth was digging potatoes. I was alone in the shop. Seth and I went to church. After church we went for a walk.

Oct. the 24th

Blacked my boots, then went to work. Seth and Sam were taking up carrots. The boss went to Cannington for a load of iron. Got home at 6. I unloaded it, then went home, wrote a letter to Sam Mark, then went to bed.

Oct. the 25th

I went to church. It was a fine day. After church, in the evening, Sam and Seth and I were going for a walk when we came to Coone Street. Seth stopped behind as there was a little attraction on the sidewalk and a nice night for coon hunting. Sam and I went on. We got back in good time and went to bed.

Oct. the 26th

Went to work as usual. Was very busy. We could not go to dinner 'til 1. I went to the shop after dinner. I saw a fine bit of sport with the boss. Sam, Seth, Bowes, Pierce, Kivel McDonald trying to kill a red squirrel and miss it at last. Seth was working in the garden. I happened to look out. There was Miss Coone talking to him. That finished the sport of the day.

Oct. the 27th

Not very busy 'til 11, then a man from Markham wanted a buggy fixed. He went down to town. He came back a little on the bus. Then we got supper and went down to Jewell's to pare apples. Got back about 11 and wrote this and then went to bed.

Oct. the 28th

It was a dull day. In the evening I went to a missionary meeting, then got a horse and buggy and went to Britain. Uson Tomez went with me. We got there about 2 in the morning. That finished the sport of the day.

Oct. the 29th

Thanksgiving Day spent at home. The first thing went to the barn and shot some red squirrels, then went to the woods and shot some more, then went and had dinner and went to Britain and got a pair of pants. Then got ready and went to Manilla. Got there about 8. Had a chat with a young man. His name was Clarke. Then went to bed.

Oct. the 30th

Went to work. The man I had the talk with last night came to the shop and gave me his way of shoeing for interfering. One part suited me; the other did not. It was a dull day and not much doing.

Oct. the 31st

Seth and I went digging turnips. It was a nice day and we enjoyed it as it was a change for us. We did a good day's work and then quit.

Nov. the 1st

The ground was white with snow. It was a dull and cloudy day. I went to church and to Sunday school. That was all for the day.

Nov. the 2nd

Went to work. Set 11 shoes. Sharpened 1 cutter—the rest of the day at sleighs. It was a clear and pleasant day.

Nov. the 3rd

Seth and I went digging turnips again. We got done about dark. Took a load home with us. Seth put away the horse and I unloaded it and Seth put away the horse. It was a nice day.

Nov. the 4th

It was a fine day. Went to work. Set 8 shoes. Seth and I had a good laugh at Sam about girling (?). Not much doing.

Nov. the 5th

It was not a nice morning but it started to rain about 7 a. m.. Sam was tinkering around the house and taking in wood for winter.

Nov. the 6th

Seth and I went to work in the shop. Sam went to work with the horse. At noon, I helped to unload a load of furniture for Kivel. It was a fine day.

Nov. the 7th

It was a fine day. The boss went to Cannington. He got me a new apron. In the evening, Sam and I had a little fun with our hats. We came out about the same.

Nov. the 8th

Went to school. After school, Sephras Butt and I went for a walk, then went and got tea and went to church. It was a dull evening and not many out to church.

Nov. the 9th

It was a fine day, not much doing. Seth was helping Silas Wales to kill pigs. At noon I went down to town and got a bottle of glycerine and a tooth brush. Cost 25 cents.

Nov. the 10th

The weather was fine. The boss was working in the shop. He was taken very sick but soon got better. In the afternoon, he went to Britain.

Nov. the 11th

The day cold. Snowed a little. Not much doing in the evening. Sam and I had a good rough and tumble. Sam knew which was best.

Nov. the 12th

The day was cold. Seth went to Lindsay for things for the shop. Sam and I were alone in the shop. Not much doing. I ironed a new yoke.

Nov. the 13th

I finished a set of sleighs in the evening. Seth and I went to the church as there was a bible class getting up. The day closed with the same.

Nov. the 14th

The day was chilly, wind rather high. Not much doing. Set 11 shoes in the evening. Seth and I got to walk around town, then went home to bed.

Nov. the 15th

Went to church. The weather was soft and muddy. I went for a ride after dinner. In the evening, William Wilkie and I had a walk around town.

Nov. the 16th

The morning frosty. The day was pleasant. Not much doing about in the afternoon. There was a little excitement. A house was burnt down about a mile from town. I went to town; did not stop though.

Nov. the 17th

It rained most of the day. I ironed a set of whiffletrees and worked some shoes. Seth went to Cannington for some iron as it stopped raining about 11. The evening was clear.

Nov. the 18th

The day was pleasant. Set 8 shoes. Sam set 7. The day passed—a pleasant evening. I went for some peas and oats with the horse and cutter. Got home about 10.

Nov. the 19th

There was a little snow. I set one shoe. Alfred started for Bowmanville. The day was cold.

Nov. the 20th

It was snowing and it continued most of the day. I set 7 shoes. Sam set 7. I saw the first sleigh to the shop that day.

Nov. the 21st

It was snowing yet there was about 8 inches. I set 9 shoes. Sam set 9. In the evening I went for a walk about 2 miles. That closed the day.

Nov. the 22nd

I was down to Uncle's. Did not get to church 'til evening. Mr. Kinsey preached.

Nov. the 23rd

Weather changed. It rained most of the day. Snow nearly all gone. I set 5 shoes and ironed a set of whiffletrees.

Nov. the 24th

Snowing again very fast. Continued most of the day. I set 8 shoes. The rest of the day worked at sleighs. After I quit, I went to Britain. Got there and got warm. Then the boss and I went and fed the horse. Then went in, started talking. Time passed. The clock struck 1, then I went to bed.

Nov. the 25th

The morning was cold. Got my horse and started for Manilla. Got there about 8:10. Went up to the shop. Sam and Seth were putting up the stove. I started work, set 5 shoes. About 11, I got a telegram from up west. Went and sent it to Britain. That closed a clear but chilly day.

Nov. the 26th

The day was pleasant. I set 4 shoes. Sam set 10. In the evening, Seth went to Cannington for sleigh shoe steel. Day closed.

Nov. the 27th

It was raining. I set 4 shoes after dinner. Sam went taking in wood in the evening. I went down to town and got a lamp glass. Cost 5 cents. Done some writing and then went to bed.

Nov. the 28th

It was snowing, continued most of the day. I set 12 shoes. J. Jewell came in and tried making toe corks. We had a good laugh at him. The day passed cheerful. After supper, I went to the post office, then went up to Coone's shop. Jo Short cut my hair, then home to bed.

Nov. the 29th

The morning was pleasant. Went to church. A man from Europe preached text Matthew the 22 42 verse. After church I went home. It commenced to storm very bad. Went back the same night at 9.

Nov. the 30th

The day was very cold. Went to work. Fitted a set of sleigh shoes. After dinner, set 7 shoes made of canthook (?).

That finished the work of November in 1874.**December the 1st**

The day was stormy. Set 8 shoes. Worked 'til 8.....10 to finish a set of sleighs. That put in the day.

Dec. the 2nd

The day was warm and soft. About 10, Cousin Jim from Oshawa came in. Had a talk of old times. There was no shoeing. After I quit, I went down to Uncle's. Father was there. Stopped to talk with them 'til 12, then went home and I went to bed.

Dec. the 3rd

It was raining. I went up to Manilla. Set 11 shoes and started another set of sleighs.

Dec. the 4th

The day was cold. We were very busy. I set 16 shoes. Sam and Seth set 32 shoes. Too busy to have any fun.

Dec. the 5th

The weather was a little warmer. Clear sky. I set 18 shoes. Sam and Seth set 30. After I quit, I went down to town. Got a letter from Sam. Mark went to Pierre's. Got a pair of overshoes. Cost \$1.75, then went to White Smith's and got some writing paper. Cost 15 cents. Went in and sold 5 cents worth to Seath Jewell. That finished the sport of the day.

Dec. the 6th

The day was pleasant. Went to church in the morning and to school. To church in the evening. After church, Seth and I went for a ride with Savanac. Went back, then had a ride with Jewell's. Got back to Coone's to get another ride with Madge.....my company back was L. J. B...Seth's company was S. C. The 2 were cousins. That finished the sports of the day.

Dec. the 7th

The day was pleasant. I set 17 shoes. Seth and Sam set 23. In the evening, I went down to town, stopped about an hour then went back then. Mr. Hooper and I had some fun with the girls about the night before.

Dec. the 8th

The weather was clear but cold. The first thing, went to the post office and put in a letter. After breakfast, Seth went to Oakwood with the boss. At noon, I ironed a hand sleigh for Joe Short. In the evening, I went and changed the overshoes I got Saturday night, then went back to bed.

Dec. the 9th

I got up at the first thing. I cleaned out my cinders from my forge, then Seth was going to clean out his and Sam would not let him do it. In the evening, I went down to Uncle's. When I went in there were young ladies there. I got an introduction to them. They was Miss Craton's. Tom took them home, then took me home. When I went in, we had a good time with Sam about a letter, then went to bed.

Dec. the 10th

Got up at 6:30. The day was clear and pleasant. I set 16 shoes and started another set of sleighs. In the evening I went down to Clarke's. Bought some envelopes. Cost 5 cents. Then went to White's. Got a copy book. Cost 5 cents. Then went to the druggist, got some alcohol. Cost 5 cents. Seth went to Oakwood for the boots. Got home about 10:30 o'clock.

Dec. the 11th

It was a stormy day. The boss and Miss went to Lindsay. I set 4 shoes. After supper, I went up to the shop and made a knife for Mother to cut meat. Got through about 10:15.

Dec. the 12th

The weather was pleasant. At noon I cut Seth's hair. After I quit, I went home to Britain. Got there 9:15. Got warm. Father and I went to the barn to get some sheep he had bought, then went in and went to bed.

Dec. the 13th

The day was stormy. Had breakfast then went over to see Miss E. Mark for she was sick. Stopped there 'til 11, then went home. About 6, started for Manilla. It was storming very bad.

Dec. the 14th

It was a very cold day. I set 4 shoes. Not much doing.

Dec. the 15th

Cold weather still. Set 10 shoes. The day passed off quiet.

Dec. the 16th

The weather was a little warmer. I set 8 shoes. Seth and Sam were helping to kill the pigs in the forenoon. In the afternoon, they were cutting feed for the horse. After supper, Seth and I went out in the wood shed. There was a cat at the meat. We put it to sleep. That finished the sport of the day.

Dec. the 17th

The morning was soft. It looked like rain. About noon, it turned cold and it snowed a little. I set 9 shoes and started to iron a wagon. After supper, I went down to Uncle's. Father was there. He had been killing the pigs. Tommy took me home. That finished the day.

Dec. the 18th

The morning was pleasant. In the afternoon, it was very stormy. In the evening, I went to White Smith's and bought a ring for mother. Cost 20 cents. Then went to Bible class. It closed about 10.

Dec. the 19th

The day was very pleasant. Went to work about 10. Seth was taken sick. He went home. I was working at a pedaling(?) box for Jo Coone and mended a lot of chains. In the evening, I got a letter from cousin S. E.. I went home and read it, then Sam and I and the others went for a cutter ride. That finished the week.

Dec. the 20th

The day was a little cold. I was sick but I went to church in the evening. That finished the day.

Dec. the 21st

The day was pleasant. There was not much doing. I was working at a wagon.

Dec. the 22nd

The weather was a little soft. Seth came back again to work after his sickness. Times dull. At noon, I started to iron a sleigh for the boss. When we were at tea, Miss S. and Miss A. Coone came in with a subscription paper. They were around for P. Johnson. After tea, I went to the shop and finished the sleigh for the boss, then went to the house and wrote a letter, then went to bed.

Dec. the 23rd

The day was pleasant. Not much doing in the shop. After dinner, Sam and Alf went to Port Perry after Will. After tea, Seth and I went up to the school to help Mr. Slooper put up the Christmas tree. Got through about 10, then went home.

Dec. the 24th

It stormed a little in the morning. The rest of the day was pleasant. After dinner a man from the front came in. He and I had a talk on politics. About 4 o'clock, Sam went to Cannington for books. After tea, I went and got some candies, then started for Britain. Got there about 11. That closed the day.

Dec. the 25th. Christmas.

God ready and started for Whitby. Stopped to feed at Manchester. Saw a foot race there. Got to Whitby about 4 o'clock. After tea, some young folks came in. We had a splendid time. They left about 10 o'clock. That finished the sports of Christmas day.

Dec. the 26th

The day was pleasant. Fed my horse. Had breakfast, then went to see some of my old chums. Then went to Whitby. Got back about dark to Uncle Tom's. There were about 25 of my old chums (who) came there. We had the best fun that was ever known. Most of them left about 12. My evening was spent most of it with E. W. Got ready for bed about 2.

Dec. the 27th

Got ready and started for Oshawa. Got there about dinner time. After dinner, my cousin and I went for a walk around town, then had tea and started home. It started to rain when we got me home. The weather was soft.

Dec. the 28th

The weather was very soft. About 10, we started down to Uncle Bill's. After dinner, we went out to the barn and got snowballing. The rest of the day was spent in talking. About 8, Uncle William took them home. I went home with my cousin to where she lived. That finished the day.

Dec. the 29th

It was cold and stormy. We got ready and started for Mariposa. Stopped to feed the horse and to warm at Manchester. We stopped at George Coakwill's to tea and to warm. Got home about 8. We had a talk about the visit.

Dec. the 30th

The day was very stormy. The first thing, I helped the boys to put some straw on the chicken house. About ten, father took me up to Uncle's. After dinner, I cut Tom's hair then went up to Manilla and told the boys all about my visit. The day closed.

Dec. the 31st

The weather was rather cold. Not much doing in the shop. I was working on a wagon. After tea, I did some writing and finished my diary for the year 1874 and then went to bed to finish the year.

This is William Elliott's Book.**1875****January the 1st, 1875**

The day was pleasant. The first thing I did was cut Wm. Clarke's hair, then got ready and went to Britain and went home to dinner, then went to the tea in the church. After it was over, I went for a lark with C. Mark. I had an excellent time, got home about 2 in the morning.

Jan. the 2nd

It was snowing very fast. The first thing I went to the barn and shot a red squirrel, then had a shot at some snow birds and killed 4, then got ready and went up to Uncle's. Stopped there all day. About 3, the wind commenced to blow. It stormed very bad, so I made up my _____ to stay all night.

Jan. the 3rd

It stormed a little at times. Father went home about 10, as he had to stay all night. There was so much snow. In the evening, I went to church. After church, I went to Clark's as my visiting was over for the time.

Jan. the 4th

The weather was of little pleasance. The boss went to Oakwood as it was Election Day and he was running for Deputy Reeve. There was not much doing in Manilla. The day passed off quiet.

Jan. the 5th

The day was pleasant. Seth got up at 2 for he had to take Will Clarke to Port Perry. Sam was sick. I was alone in the shop till Seth got back. The boss came in and told me that he was elected with 127 majority. The day passed off slow with being alone.

Jan. the 6th

It was a pleasant day. Not much doing. I finished a wagon, then made some hammer straps to finish the day.

Jan. the 7th

The day was changeable. Snow occasionally. Not much doing when we were getting supper. Mr. R. Ramsey came in and wanted some bolts. Seth and I went up to the shop. I made him 3 bolts, then Seth and I went down to S. Walse's. There was quite a crowd there. About 11 o'clock we went for a sleigh ride with Jewell's. About 2 miles north, it was storming a little but the crowd was jolly. We got back about 12 o'clock. That closed the day's performance.

Jan. the 8th

The day was a little cold. I started to iron another set of sleighs. After dinner Mr. Whitesmith came in with a list of names against selling liquors. Seth and I signed it. The day was very long to me as there was nothing doing.

Jan. the 9th

The day was a very stormy one. Not much doing. In the evening Seth and I went down to Walse's. Seth stopped there all night. I went home about 9.

Jan. the 10th

The day was very cold. I went to church in the morning. Went to Walse's to dinner, stopped there the rest of the day. Went home about 8 o'clock.

Jan. the 11th

The day was cold. The boss went to Lindsay. Not much doing. In the evening, Seth went to a meeting about tea.

Jan. the 12th

The day was a cold one. Not much doing. In the evening, I rode down to Uncle's with Tommy. Had a talk with the school teacher about Uxbridge. Got back home about 10:15.

Jan. the 13th

The forenoon was stormy, the afternoon, pleasant. In the afternoon, I shod a colt for Mr. Tines. He got the raisons for us.

Jan. the 14th

The day was very stormy. Not much doing. The day passed off slow for Seth was cutting wood.

Jan. the 15th

The weather was cold. I finished a set of sleighs about 4, then cleaned up the shop ready for another job.

Jan. the 16th

The day was a little stormy. Not much doing. In the evening, Seth and I went to a political meeting. Mr. Glasby and Mr. Piper were the speakers. Got home about 9.

Jan. the 17th

The day was pleasant. Went to church in the evening. After church, Seth and I went for a walk down to Jewell's.

Jan. the 18th

The day was pleasant. It was dull in Manilla as it was Election Day. In the evening, I went down to town to hear the news; got back about 10:20.

Jan. the 19th

The weather was pleasant. Not much doing. Sam went to Lindsay. The day passed off quiet.

Jan. the 20th

Got up 7:20. It was a pleasant day. Seth and Sam were killing pigs. I was alone in the shop.

Jan. the 21st

The day was stormy. Sam started to work in the shop again after his sickness.

Jan. the 22nd

The day was stormy. Seth and Sam were cutting wood. I was making up things for the summer.

Jan. the 23rd

The day was pleasant. The first thing, (I) helped Sam fit up the stove pipes in the house. Did not get to work till 8 o'clock. Not much doing.

Jan. the 24th

It was a very stormy day. I went to church twice. The rest of the day, spent in reading.

Jan. the 25th

Storm still continued.

Jan. the 26th

It was a clear and cold day. The boss went to Lindsay. Sam went after him, got back about 8.

Jan. the 27th

The day was a stormy one. I started another set of sleighs.

Jan. the 28th

It was a very stormy day. Not much doing.

Jan. the 29th

The day was cold and clear.

Jan. the 30th

It was a cold day. In the evening I went down to Uncle's. Stopped there all night.

Jan. the 31st

The day was a very stormy one which ended a cold and stormy month. In the evening, I went to church. After church, Seth and I went in to see the baby and it was very sick. The month closed.

Feb. the 1st

The first thing to commence the month's work, was (that I) fitted a set of sleigh shoes which I did in 1 hour and 20 minutes.

Feb. the 2nd

The day was cold. Not much doing.

Feb. the 3rd

It was a soft day. It started to rain about noon. About 4, it started to get cold as the wind get very high.

Feb. the 4th

The day was very cold with high winds. Seth and I were turning shoes. Mist came down in the evening. Seth went hunting.

Feb. the 5th

It was a wild and cold day. In the evening, I went down to Mr. Walse's to see father and mother. I got home about 9.

Feb. the 6th

The day was cold. Went to work as usual. About 11, Sarah came in and told us that the baby was near dead. About 3, Mr. Sloper came in and said she was dead. Went up to John Short's and got my hair cut.

Feb. the 7th

The day was cold. After breakfast, Seth and I went shovelling snow. About 11, we started from the house. Mr. Hooper and Madge, Seth Jewell and I were the bajers(?). After dinner, I went for a ride down to Uncle's Richard's. Got back about 5 and went to church.

Feb. the 8th

The day was very cold. Not much doing. In the evening, Seth and I went to a horse sale.

Feb. the 9th

It was a cold, cold day. In the forenoon, I ironed a neck yoke. The afternoon, (I) turned shoes.

Feb. the 10th

The day was a little warmer. Not much doing. In the evening, I went to Bowse's sale. Wm. Jewell got 2 pounds of raisins and treated us.

Feb. the 11th

The day was very stormy.

Feb. the 12th

It was windy and cold.

Feb. the 13th

It was a cold day. Not much doing. In the evening, I went to Bowse's sale and got a cap. Cost 20 cents. Ten, went home.

Feb. the 14th

The day was cold. In the evening, I went for a walk, froze my ear, then went to church.

Feb. the 15th

The day was cold. I started to iron another wagon.

Feb. the 16th

The day was pleasant. The boss went to Lindsay.

Feb. the 17th

The day was a little colder. Not much doing.

Feb. the 18th

The day was a little warmer. In the afternoon, Sam went collecting bills.

Feb. the 19th

The day was warm but snowing.

Feb. the 20th

It was a soft day. Snowed a little. I finished a wagon and started another. In the evening, I went down to town and bought a bottle of oil and some alcohol. Cost 25 cents. Then went to E. B. Pierre's for my boots. Paid 75 cents for mending.

Feb. the 21st

The day was pleasant.

Feb. the 22nd

The day was soft. About 4, it started to rain after we quit. John Short and James Jewell had a wrestle and Jo Short hurt his leg. After tea, I helped to carry in a pig to Mr. Kinsie's, then rode down with Tom, cut his hair and Mr. Stone's hair, and then went home.

Feb. the 23rd

It was a soft day. Snowed a little, then the boss and Mrs. went to Port Hope. After tea, I went down to Whylie's and got a copy book. Cost 10 cents. Then went to Bowse's awhile and then went to the house.

Feb. the 24th

It was a very soft day. Seth went to Port Perry. Not much doing in the shop.

Feb. the 25th

The weather soft. A light fall of snow.

Feb. the 26th

The day was cold and windy.

Feb. the 27th

The day was cold. I finished one wagon and started another. It was one that Sam was going to iron. He got his back up at it and gave me a blowing up about it. After tea, I went to Bowse's sale and bought a necktie. Cost 6 cents. That finished the day.

Feb. the 28th

The day was pleasant. I went to church in the morning, then went down to Uncle's to dinner, as Tommy and Sarah Jane were there. Went to church in the evening. After church, the invitation was given for me to wait table to which I refused. Then I went to the house for a rest to finish out the month.

March the 1st Monday

Went to work as usual. I was busy showing Mr. Wallse's horse. When Miss. S. C. came in about 3:15, I quit work, got ready and went to the church. The crowd was small. There was not much tea as it was a very stormy day. The tea was postponed for a week. Then we started home. Got home about 8:30. That finished the day.

Mar. the 2nd Tuesday

The weather was a little stormy. Not much to write about. The day passed off quiet.

Mar. the 3rd Wednesday

The morning was pleasant. About 4, the wind commenced to blow and the snow fell. I went to work after tea to make up time for the next tea. I quit about 9 and went to bed.

March the 4th Thursday

About 9:30 we heard the alarm of fire. We went and worked about 1 hour. It was snowing very fast all the time. The afternoon was pleasant.

March 5th Friday

It was a pleasant day. Not much doing to write about.

March the 6th Saturday

It was a pleasant day. In the evening, I went home. Got there about 11, stopped talking awhile, then went to bed.

Mar. the 7th Sunday

It was a beautiful day. I went to church in the morning and to school and to church in the evening. From there, to Uncle Richard's and stopped all night. That finished the day.

March the 8th Monday

___ and started for Manilla with the horse and cutter. Had breakfast and went to work. Worked till 3:15 and then got ready for another spread. Got through about 7:30, then went to the church and heard some speakers. Got through there about 9, then went home. It was a beautiful day.

March the 9th Tuesday

It was a pleasant day. I worked till 4:30 then got ready for another spread to finish up the scraps. After it was over, we washed the dishes, then we had some music by Miss. S. C., then left for home. That is the performance of the day.

March the 10th Wednesday

I was tired with the fun the night before. In the evening, I went down to Uncle's to see father and mother and to hear about the front as they had just come from there. They started for home about 10.

March the 11th Thursday

___ and started for Manilla. The boss went to Lindsay with Tom Madge for a load of iron. In the evening, I went to work to make up time lost at the meeting. The weather was a little stormy.

March the 12th Friday

The weather was soft. Not much doing.

March the 13th Saturday

The weather was soft and warm. In the evening I went up to P. Jonson's and cut Short's hair, then Mr. Camell shaved me and Jo Short. Then I went to Bowse's. Had a good time with Jos. (Joseph) Tompson and Jo Moor about the pick hole. Then I went home.

March the 14th Sunday

Had breakfast, then went down to Jewell's. Stopped there all day. Went to church. After church there was a very heavy thunderstorm.

March the 15th Monday

It rained most of the day. Not much doing. Times dull.

March the 16th Tuesday

The day was changeable with showers on snow. In the evening Seth and I went down to Wallse's.

March the 17th Wednesday

The weather (was) cold, wind high. In the afternoon Ja. Daymond came in. I had a chat with him. The day passed off quiet. I started the last wagon that I expect to iron in Manilla. That finished the day.

March the 18th Thursday

The day was very cold and windy. Not much doing in the shop. In the evening, Sam and I went down to Jewell's to see Mary as she was sick. Got home about 9, then went sewing in some buttons.

March the 19th Friday

It was a little warmer than yesterday. Nothing particular doing. Sam and I had a little man about a welding heat. In the evening, I went to bible class. After it was over, Mr. Grose and I went for a walk with Seth as he was going home. The (I) went home (and) had a talk with Mr. Hooper. He was showing me the laugh of Miss. S. C., one of his scolars (scholars?). That finished the sport of the day.

March the 20th Saturday

It was snowing very fast and the wind was high. The storm stopped about 5. The evening was calm and pleasant. I went to the P O (Post Office?), got a letter from my cousin in Pickering, then I went down to Jewell's. Got back about 10.

March the 21st Sunday

The day was calm but cold. After breakfast I went down to Jewell's; stopped there about half an hour (and) rode back with Dr. Luke. In the afternoon, Jo Short and Carter and I went down again. I went to church in the evening. After church, I went for a ride with Uncle Richard. That finished off the day.

March the 22nd Monday

The day was pleasant. Not much doing in the shop. Seth went home. Sam went out to work. In the evening, I went down to Jewell's. Stopped down there 'til 8:30, the rode home with Dr. Luke.

March the 23rd Tuesday

The day was pleasant. The boss went to the front. In the evening, I went down to Jewell's and stopped up all night. Mr. Drew, Mr. Higginbottom, J. T. Mcdonald, Miss Pierce, Miss Coone, Miss Mcdonald was (were) the company. It started to storm about 12. We had a very pleasant time.

March the 24 Wednesday

About 6:10, I started for home. It was storming, then it ceased a little. About 10, Sam went to Lindsay. Mr. Hooper went with him. The day passed off slow, as I was alone.

March the 25th Thursday

The day was a little cold. We quit about 11:30. We was (were) bearers at the funeral. After the funeral we went back to the house to tea. In the evening, I went to hear Mr. Watson give a lecture on temperance. After it was over, I went to the br (?) house, had----- a chat and went home.

March the 26th Friday

Thea weather was changeable. In the morning, it stormed a little. The rest of the day was soft and warm. I went down to uncle's first then went with them to Mr. Moor's (and) had a good time with the boys. Started for Manilla about 6:30. (I) went to hear Mr. Watson again. The finished the sport of the day. It was Good Friday.

March the 27th Saturday

The morning was stormy. The afternoon was pleasant. In the evening, Tommy, Madge and I went to Britain. (We) got there about 10. We got warm then went to the barn to see the things, then stopped talking 'til 12. Then went to bed.

March the 28th Sunday

The weather was warm, clear and pleasant. I spent the forenoon around the barn. After dinner, Miss Markes and Miss Ticher and Miss Allan came in. I had a splendid time. I started for Manilla about 6, got there about 8:15, had a chat with the girls, then went to bed.

March the 29th Monday

The day was a beautiful one. The first thing, I went in to Coone's shop. Mr. Blewett was there. He told me he wanted a man. I made a bargain with him for one month. In the evening, I went to Bible class. After it was over, I spent a short time with S. C. and L. C., then went home (and) had a talk with the boss about the front, as he had just come from there.

March the 30th Tuesday

It was a beautiful day. The snow went off very fast. In the evening, I went down with Seth. (We) went to the barn to see the lambs; we had a good laugh at the boy that they had. He was from London. Got home about 9:30.

March the 31st Wednesday

Fine weather still continues. In the evening, Seth and I went for a walk around town as the sidewalk was clean again. Then went back and sat in the wheelbarrow for a while and had a chat about old time. Then went in to bed.

April the 1st Thursday

It was a cloudy morning. About noon, it started to rain. The rest of the day was wet. Not much doing in the shop, the weather being dull. The day closed.

April the 2nd Friday

It was a dull and cloudy day, rather cold. I finished the wagon which I expected to be the last in Manilla and started another for Sam or some other person to finish. Just as I was going to carry it out, T. Madge came in. I bet him a pound of raisins that he could not carry it up the stairs. He did it. I lost the bet. The day passed off quiet.

April 3rd Saturday

There was a light fall of snow. It was a dull day, not very warm. In the evening, Seth and I went for a walk, then went down to Wallse's for a while, then went to Whitesmith for a bottle of ink. Went in to write with it. There was not any in. I went and got another, tried it and went to bed.

April the 4th Sunday

The day was cloudy. About noon, there was a shower. I went down to Wallse's to dinner. About 4 o'clock, Seth and I went down to their place to bed, then goodbye. Went to church in the evening. After church supper, Burt and I went for a walk. Stopped at W. C. gate, had a chat with H. J. B, then went home and packed up my Sunday clothes. It was my last Sunday in Manilla, and (I) went to bed.

April the 5th Monday

It was a very pleasant and warm day. At noon, Jo Short cut my hair. I went and got some raisins to treat the boys of the shops. In the evening, I went up to Mr. Grose's, stopped there 'till' 9:30, then went home and read a little and went to bed.

April the 6th Tuesday

It was cloudy and rather cold. Not much doing in the shop. In the evening, I went to the PO (Post Office?), then went to bible class. Got home about 9, wrote this for my last day in Manilla and then went to bed.

April the 7th Wednesday

It was a pleasant day and (I) enjoyed it as it was the last day of my year in Manilla for Jo Clarke. Seth and I had a talk of the sports we had through. In the evening, I went down to town and got some nuts and raisins to treat my friends, then went down to Wallse's to bid them goodbye. Then we went and took my buck down to the wagon, then bid him goodbye and started. The last thing I done (did) was (to) clean up the shop and fill my binders for Seth. We stopped at Uncle Richard's all night.

April the 8th Thursday

We got ready and started for Britain. Got there about 7:30, started work about 8. The first thing, I did was (to) iron a wheelbarrow. In the evening, I went up home. W.... went with me, got back at 9. It was a dull day to me but the weather was fine.

April the 9th Friday

In the morning, it rained. The afternoon was pleasant. In the evening, I went to Alton's and got a shirt—cost \$1.65 cents.

April the 10th Saturday

It was a fine day. The forenoon, not very busy. In the afternoon, we set 31 shoes. In the evening, I went home. Got back about 9:30.

April the 11th Sunday

It (was) a beautiful day. I went to church in the forenoon. In the evening, after church, W. Geo. and I went for a walk.

April the 12th Monday

It was a dull and cloudy day. W. Geo. went to Manilla. I sent for my watch by him. He got it. It cost for repairing. In the evening, I rambled around town 'til 9 o'clock.

April the 13th Tuesday

The day was dull and cloudy. We were busy in the shop. I sharpened a set of drag teeth and set 12 shoes. After I quit, I went up home. Got back at 9:25.

April the 14th Wednesday

It was a pleasant day. We were very busy in the shop. We set about 50 shoes. In the evening, I went for a walk with M. and W.. Got back at 9, then played checkers awhile with the boss, then went to bed.

April the 15th Thursday

It was a dull and cloudy day. About 5, it started to rain. We were busy in the shop. After I quit, I went up to Willse's, had a talk with Mr. Maunder and then went to the house.

April the 16th Friday

It was a cloudy day. Snowed a little. About 9, I got something in my eye. At noon, I had to go to the Doctor and got it took (taken) out. In the evening I went and joined the good templers (Templars). Had a very good time. Got home about 10.....and went to bed.

April the 17th Saturday

The day was cold and chilly. In the evening, I went to Morgan's and got a pair of boots. Cost 81 cents, then went home and stopped all night.

April the 18th Sunday

It was a cold and wintry day. I went to Salem to church in the morning. Went to P. Mark's to dinner and went to Britain church in the evening.

April the 19th Monday

It was a cold day, not much doing. At noon, I went to Allan's to see some cloth for clothes. In the evening, I went up home to hear from the front as father had just come from there. Went back to Britain about 10.

April the 20th Tuesday

The day was cold and chilly with high wind. At noon, I went up to Allan's and got measured for a suit of clothes. The day passed off quiet.

April the 21st Wednesday

The weather was a little warmer. Time rather dull. I had a very heavy job striking to weld a shaft for Mr. Ramsbey. The day closed.

April the 22nd Thursday

Weather still warmer. In the evening, I went and played checkers with Mr. Leach awhile, then went to church.

April the 23rd Friday

There was a light fall of snow. Not much doing to write about.

April the 24th Saturday

It was a little warmer again. In the evening, I went up home. Got back 7:20.

April the 25th Sunday

It was a warm and beautiful day. Went to church in the morning and to Sunday school. After Sunday school, I went up to Mr. Wicket's to see the sheep. After church, I went up again and stopped all night.

April the 26th Monday

Started for Britain and it was a beautiful day. About 1 o'clock, James Jewell and Silas Wallis came in and gave me the news from Manilla.

April the 27th Tuesday

It was a beautiful day. In the evening, I played checkers awhile with Mr. Leach, then went to church.

April the 28th, Wednesday

The day was warm and pleasant. There was quite a time with the boys in the village as there was some lunge (?) up the creek they caught. I went to church in the evening.

April the 29th Thursday

It was a nice morning. About noon, it started to rain, continued most of the day.

April the 30th Friday

It was cold and muddy. In the forenoon, I was vising up a stone machine. In the evening, I went up to Wicket's, then went back to lodge. It was election night. Lodge closed about _____. That closed the performance of April of 1875.

May the 1st Saturday

The day was cold. It snowed quite a bit in the afternoon. At noon Mr. Leach gave me a shock of electricity. In the evening, I got a letter from Seth Jewell, then went to Allan's to get my clothes but they did not fit me. Then I went up home to stop all night.

May the 2nd Sunday

It was snowing then and the wind was high. The roads were very bad. About 12, I went to Britain, got ready and went to Mr. Glade's funeral. Went to church in the evening.

May the 3rd Monday

It was cold with high wind. Not much doing. Times dull.

May the 4th Tuesday

The weather was a little warmer. Times dull. In the evening, S. Allen, S. Croose and I went for a walk. That closed the performance of the day.

May the 5th Wednesday

The morning was pleasant. About noon, it started to rain. The afternoon was worse. It was a miserable day to me as I was not much like (liking) work.

May the 6th Thursday

The day was warm but cloudy. Just after I got in bed last night, William Geo. called me to get him a light. When I came to him he was very wet. He had been going home with a young lady and fell in the creek. Not much doing through the day. In the evening, Mr. Leach and I went to church.

May the 7th Friday

It was a warm day. In the evening, just as we was (were) coming out of the lodge, it started to rain. I went up home. Thomas Madge was there. We had a big time scuffling about and then we went in to bed.

May the 8th Saturday

Went to Britain. About 7 in the evening, there was very sharp lightning and heavy thunder. About 9, it rained very heavy for a while.

May the 9th Sunday

The weather was warm and pleasant. In the evening, about 6:30, it commenced to rain very heavy as it was a thunder storm. After church, I went for a walk with C. G., as it would be lonesome and no humbered(?) I got back at 10:10 and went to bed.

May the 10th Monday

The weather was a little chilly. After rain in the evening, S. Allen., S. Groose and I went for a walk, then went to church.

May the 11th Tuesday

Not very warm, but cloudy. About 8, it started to rain. Went to church in the evening.

May the 12th Wednesday

It was windy and cold with pours of rain. Times dull, not much doing.

May the 13th Thursday

A little warmer, but cloudy. I was busy ironing a wagon. In the evening, I went up to Wicket's, then went for a walk with S. Lerose, then went home and wrote a letter to S. Jewell and then went to bed.

May the 14th Friday

The day was warm and pleasant. About 8, while in the lodge room, it started to rain. After lodge, W. Geo. went up home with me to go fishing.

May the 15th Saturday

I started for Britain. The ground was white with snow. It cleared off and the day was clear but cold. In the evening, I had a game of checkers, then went up home and stopped all night.

May the 16th Sunday

It was a little warmer. Had breakfast and went to Britain to church. After church in the evening, I went for a walk with C. O.. That closed the performance of the day.

May the 17th Monday

The day was warm and pleasant. Not much doing in the shop. I was working at a wagon box. In the evening, I went fishing. Got home about 9 and went to bed.

May the 18th Tuesday

It was a very warm day. Not much doing. The boss went to Lindsay.

May the 19th Wednesday

The weather was warm. In the evening, S. Goose and I went up home, got back about 10, then went fishing. Got back about 12:30. Very bad luck.

May the 20th Thursday

The weather was warm and pleasant. Not much doing. The boss went to Lindsay.

May the 21st Friday

It was a warm and scorching day. I went to Lodge in the evening. Miss C. O. and Miss Mc. S. were initiated. After it was over, I had a very good time with the(m).

May the 22nd Saturday

The day was warm and pleasant. Not much doing in the shop. In the evening, I got my clothes from Allan's and went up home and stopped all night.

May the 23rd Sunday

It was a warm day. Stopped there 'till 11, then went to Britain. Went to school and to church in the evening. Then went for a walk with Mr. Leach.

May the 24th Monday

It was a pleasant (day). The first thing, went fishing. Got back at 6, then went hunting for a while. Then went down to Britain. Got Simon Lerosé to go with me. Got back at _____, then went playing ball. After that was over, there was not much doing.

May the 25th Tuesday

It was a very warm day. We were busy in the shop. Not much to write about.

May the 26th Wednesday

It was as warm as ever. We were busy in the shop. In the evening, I helped the boss to plough the garden. That finished the day.

May the 27th Thursday

Not as warm as yesterday. Working at tires. In the evening, I went hunting rabbit. Over to bogus(?). Did not get any.

May the 28th Friday

It was warm and pleasant. Went hunting in the morning. Not much doing in the shop. In the evening went to lodge. Had a good time there. Heard (?) about an excursion. Lodge closed as usual.

May the 29th Saturday

The morning was clear. We had just started to set tires and it came up a thunder storm. It cleared up about noon. In the evening the boss went to Manilla. He got my watch. I went to the P O (Post Office) and got a letter from Seth Jewell, then went home. Got back at 9.

May the 30th Sunday

It was a very nice day, not very warm. After dinner, went over to Mr. Western's. Had a walk around the farm with him. Went to church in the evening. After church, went for a walk, stopped at Mr. Wicket's and went in. That finished the day.

May the 31st Monday

It was a nice day, not very warm. Not much doing to write about.

June the 1st Tuesday

It was a nice day, not very warm. Times rather dull. In the afternoon I helped the boss set up some wagons with Mr. Coone, then went up home.

June the 2nd Wednesday

It was a pleasant day. In the evening, I went up to Uncle's. When I got near there, I met Mr. Stone. He told (me) that he was dead. I stopped there all night.

June the 3rd Thursday

Left there and went to Cornish as I went home to tell them about it. Just as I got there, it started to rain. It lasted about an hour. About 11, I started there again, had dinner and went to Manilla. Got back to Britain about 10. That finished the day.

June the 4th Friday

The morning was pleasant. We started for aunt's about 10 to the funeral. Just as we were leaving the house, it started to rain. The rest of the day was wet. We got back about 10 o'clock.

June the 5th Saturday

The weather was pleasant. Not much doing in the shop. The day passed off quiet.

June the 6th Sunday

The day was bright and pleasant. Very dull in Britain. In the evening, I had a walk with Mr. W. Pedler. That finished the day.

June the 7th Monday

It was very cold and nice working. In the evening I went up home, got back about 10. That finished the day.

June the 8th Tuesday

It was a nice day. We were busy in the shop in the evening.

June the 9th Wednesday

It was very warm. Business good. At noon Mr. Strain cut my hair. In the evening we went to Allen's and had some raisins.

June the 10th Thursday

It was very warm. We were busy. In the evening, I went up home. They were sawing. After that, I went to a meeting about A. Munday.

June the 11th Friday

It was a very warm day. I went to Lodge. After Lodge, I went up to R. S. W., then went up home and stopped all night.

June the 12th Saturday

It was very cold as it had been raining through the night. In the evening I went up to Manilla.

June the 13th Sunday

It was warmer than yesterday. Went to church in the morning. Went down to Jewell's to dinner. Went to church in the evening, then started for home. Got there at 10.

June the 14th Sunday

It was rather warm. In the evening, I went hunting, shot at a fox. It was so dark, that I could hardly tell whether I killed it or not. Then went home.

June the 15th Tuesday

It was a warm day. I went to see if I did kill the fox. I saw another but did not get it. Then went to work.

June the 16th Wednesday

It was very warm. I set up 2 wagons. We were busy. In the evening, I went to a meeting about the anniversary. Got out about 10.

June the 17th Thursday

It was a rather wet and cloudy day. In the evening, I went hunting. Got back about 10. Day closed.

June the 18th Friday

It was a nice and cold day. To work in the evening. I went to Lodge. After it was over, I went home.

June the 19th Saturday

It was a warm day. We were busy in the shop shoeing. We set about 53. The day passed off quiet.

June the 20th Sunday

It was very warm all day. I went to church twice. After church, in the _____, I went up home to see M. A. W. about the tea, then to Britain.

June the 21st Monday

It was warm and scorching. In the evening, I went hunting. Got a rabbit, took it home, then went to Britain.

June the 22nd Tuesday

It rained a little in the forenoon. The afternoon was very warm. In the evening, I went for a walk with Wm. (William) Wickitt, came back with other company.

June the 23^d Wednesday

It was very warm. We were very busy in the shop. In the evening, I went to see about some flowers for the anniversary, then went up home. Got back about 9. The day, over.

June the 24 Thursday

It was warm in the forenoon. About 2 in the afternoon, there was heavy rain. Thunder and lightning the rest of the (day) was showery. Not much doing.

June the 25th Friday

It was very warm all day. In the evening, I went to Lodge.

June the 26th Saturday

It rained heavy in the forenoon. The afternoon was very warm.

June the 27th Sunday

It was very warm in the forenoon. It rained a little. About 9 in the evening, I went for a walk with Wm. Little Jones.

June the 28th Monday.

Went to work. It was a nice day, not very warm. I quit about 10:30. Got ready for the tea. Went and got the things. Tea commenced at 3. Got through about 7. Took the things home, got back about __.

June the 29th Tuesday

The forenoon was pleasant but the afternoon, was raining. I went up home in the evening.

June the 30th Wednesday

It was a pleasant day. Not much (doing). I went up home for the night

July the 1st Thursday

It was a pleasant day. I went to Canbery with father. Got back about 6:10.

June the 2nd Friday

It was rather warm. Went to Lodge in the evening. After it was over, I went up to J. M. Got back about 11:30.

July the 3rd Saturday

It was a nice day. Not much doing.

July the 4th Sunday

It was very warm. Sam and I went down to see the place where we used to live. Got back about 1, then went to Britain, got ready and went to Sunday school. Went to church. After church, we went for a walk.

July the 5th Monday

It was very warm but showery most of the day. Not much doing in the shop.

July the 6th Tuesday

It was very warm. In the morning, it started to rain about 10 and finished the rest of the day.

July the 7th Wednesday

It was a pleasant day. Not much doing in the shop.

July the 8th Thursday

It (was a) warm day. Nothing particular doing in the shop. In the evening, I went up home and went hunting. Got a rabbit. Got to Britain about 10.

July the 9th Friday

It was very warm all day. Went to Lodge. There were 10 (who) joined that night. I went up home after Lodge on business. Got back home about 12.

July the 10th Saturday

It was pretty warm. We were busy in the shop. In the evening, I went for a walk with Mr. Leach and Stemphelell.

July the 11th Sunday

It was pleasant with a nice with a nice wind. In the evening, I went for a walk with Mr. Stemphehl, then with Mr. Leach Wilket and _____. We had a good time with something that young ladies asked us, and then with a rabbit.

July the 12th Monday

It was a pleasant day. The first amusement was a row with Hess McWatters and our shop mate. The day went off quiet 'til evening, then we went and fitted up a platform for our picnic. Then went and heard some music by the Orangemen.

July the 13th Tuesday

Not very warm. In the evening, I went to a meeting about our picnic. Got home about 10.

July the 14th Wednesday

There was a very heavy fog in the morning. The weather warm and scorching. In the evening, we finished the platform, then I went up home.

July the 15th Thursday

It was a beautiful day. I quit about 10, got ready and went to the picnic. We marched from the Lodge, There were about 70 that marched. We had a very good time. There were 3 speakers. I went to Wicket's to tea and then I went for a walk up to Mr. J. Marche's. Day closed.

July the 16th Friday

Went and helped the boss to draw some hay as it had looked like rain but it cleared off and the day was pleasant. I went to Lodge in the evening. After Lodge, I went up home.

July the 17th Saturday

It was the most miserable day that I did put in although the weather was fine. The boss went to Lindsay and Wm. Burton was sick. I had not much company. In the evening, I went up home, helped the boys to load some hay to finish the week.

July the 18th Sunday

It rained a little. Cleared up about noon. In the evening, I went for a walk with Mr. Leach and Allan.

July the 19th Monday

It was a nice day. Not very warm. Not much doing in the shop.

July the 20th Tuesday

It was a pretty warm day. In the evening, I went up home. Had a big time digging out some kingfishers. Got them at last, then I started for Britain. When I got near there I met M. A. W.. Went for a short walk.

July the 21st Wednesday

It was a pleasant day. Not much doing. Times dull.

July the 22nd Thursday

It was a pretty warm day. In the evening, I went up home. Had a little sport shooting in the orchard. Got to Britain at 10.

July the 23rd Friday

It was a very warm day. The first amusement was a dispute between Mr. Leach and Burton about a buggy. In the evening I went to Lodge. There was quite a time there with Burton and the Doctor.

July the 24th Saturday

It was a warm day. In the evening, I went up home. Just as I got there, James and Seth Jewell came up. We had a chat, then Seth and I went for a walk. Then went to bed.

July the 25th Sunday

It was a very warm day. Went to church in the morning. To Sunday school in the afternoon and to church in the evening. Then I went for a ride with them, then went up home. Then went for a walk with my old chum. Got back to Britain about 11.

July the 26th Monday

It was a rather warm day. In the evening, I went up to Mr. Whiteside's front(?). That closed the day.

July the 27th Tuesday

There was high wind. Not very warm. In the evening, I went up to Mr. Short's, then went up to Mr. Glace's with father. Got back about 10.

July the 28th Wednesday

It was a warm day. In the evening, Burten, Geo. and I went to Oakwood. When we were going, the horse got scared. We got him to the fence and stopped him, then went all right. The speakers were Mr. C. Cameron, L. Cudspeth McDonald and Burtrem. We got home about 1.

July the 29th Thursday

It was a very warm day. The boss and I were setting tires. In the evening Pedler and I went for a walk.

July the 30th Friday

Not very warm. Went to Lodge. It was election night. Got out about 10

July the 31st Saturday

It was windy. Not very warm. In the evening, I went up home.

August the 1st Sunday

It was not very warm. The first thing, Sam and I went to get some berries. Got back about 12, then I went to Britain after church. In the evening, Wyer and (I) went east across the fields. Got there before them, then went east to James Marks, then stopped at our gate awhile. Then to Britain.

Aug. the 2nd Monday

The weather was pleasant. Not much doing. In the evening, I went up home to try to get a fox. Seen it. I did not get any, then went down to Mark's on business. Stopped about an hour, then went to Britain. It was about 10.

Aug. the 3rd Tuesday

It was a dull and stormy day. In the evening, I went up home.

August the 4th Wednesday

The weather was wet and stormy. The first thing, (I) went to Littlejon's to get a buggy, then went to Britain. In the evening, I went to a political meeting. The speakers were Wood, Mowet, (and) Cameron. Got to bed about one o'clock.

Aug. the 5th Thursday

It was dull and not cloudy (in) the forenoon. After dinner, I went to Lindsay to the fireman's picnic. M. and W. went with me. There were fireworks at night. It was a splendid time. We got home about 1 o'clock. I went home to sleep that night.

Aug. the 6th Friday

The first thing, I took back the horse and buggy. It rained for most of the day. In the evening, I went to Lodge. Got back about 10, then had a talk with Miss Spear about the Lodge as she was living there while the Mistress was away.

Aug. the 7th Saturday

The weather still dull and cloudy. In the evening, I went to Oakwood to a political meeting. Got back about 1 o'clock. Went with A. Littlejon's.

Aug. the 8th Sunday

Had breakfast and went back to bed again 'til noon. Then cleaned up a little. In the evening, S. Allen leach and I went for a walk. Then we went for a buggy ride with Wm. Wicket. The day was clear but not very warm.

August the 9th Monday

The weather was pleasant. In the evening, I went down south to a political meeting. Got back at 12:15.

Aug. the 10th Tuesday

It was rather warm. There was lots of driving that day as it was election between Wood and Hudspeth. In the evening I went up to Oakwood, got back about 9 o'clock and went to bed.

Aug. the 11th Wednesday

I picked up my things and went up home to harvest. The first thing was drawing barley. The weather was warm.

Aug. the 13th Thursday

The morning was dull. About noon, it cleared up. In the evening, I went to Britain to see the horse trainer. Got a book from him. Costs 25 cents. Then went home.

Aug. the 13th Friday

The weather was very warm. In the evening, I went to Lodge.

Aug. the 14th Saturday

The weather was warm. We were drawing barley. Not much to write about.

Aug. the 15th Sunday

It was a very warm day. About 2, I went to Britain. (I) went in to see Mr. Blewett's forks. Went to church in the evening, then went for a walk with B. W. and M. A. I got home about 10.

Aug. the 16th Monday

It was a beautiful day. Went drawing oats. It rained a little and cleared up again. The day passed off quiet.

Aug. the 17th Tuesday

It was a very warm day. I was digging post holes and hewing timber. The sport of the day was killing a red squirrel on the fence.

Aug. the 18th Wednesday

It was a pretty warm day. I was fixing around the barn and asking hands to the raising. The day was dull and stormy.

Aug. the 19th Thursday

We started to raise the barn about 3. After it was over, I took some of the Britain people home.

Aug. the 20th Friday

The weather still dull and cloudy. In the evening, I went to Lodge.

Aug. the 21st Saturday

The weather cloudy as usual. We cut a little wood in the afternoon.

Aug. the 22nd Sunday

The weather still dull with high wind. I went to Britain about 1 o'clock. Went to church in the evening, then home, then for a walk east. Got back in time for bed.

Aug. the 23rd Monday

Weather not very warm. Good harvest weather.

Aug. the 24th Tuesday

It was a very warm day. About 10, we had a little sport hunting a fox. We got it after about 15 minutes hunt, then went to work again.

Aug. the 15th Wednesday

The weather was very warm and I had a very tiresome day's work. I was setting up wheat. Got through about 10.

Aug. the 26th Thursday

It was as warm as usual. Not much to write about.

Aug. the 27th Friday

The weather was very warm. We were drawing in at the other place. I got home about 8 and went to Lodge. Got home about 10.

Aug the 28th Saturday

Went and cut around field wheat. In the evening I went to Britain. Got some cloth for shirts, then went east to the creek. Stopped there 'til 11. Had a good time with the company of the brick house.

Aug. the 29th Sunday

It was a very hot day. In the afternoon, I went to Mr. Blewett's. To the church in the evening.

Aug. the 30th Monday

It was a very hot day. We were cutting wheat.

Aug. the 31st Tuesday.

The weather not very warm. Good harvest weather.

September the 1st Wednesday

The weather a little warmer.

Sept. the 2nd Thursday

The weather warm. We were at the other place harvesting. Coming home, I had a good chat with Jo. Wickett 'til we came to Britain, then he finished by telling me a secret.

Sept. the 3rd Friday

It was dull and cloudy all day. About 6 we started for home as it started to rain. We both went to Lodge. He rode home. I walked. The day closed.

Sept. the 4th Saturday

It was dull and cloudy with high wind. I went to Britain to get the horse shod. (In) the afternoon, I was drawing wheat in the new barn for the first.

Sept. the 5th Sunday

Not very warm weather. I had a good time as S. Cervase and R. Cervase and S. Sphear wa (were) at our place. After church, it rained very heavy for a while.

Sept. the 6th Monday

It was a dull and cloudy day. We were drawing wheat. In the evening, I went to Britain. When I got home I was told something that made me rather mad for the time, then (I) went to bed.

Sept. the 7th Tuesday

I went over to Curie's to see Mr. Jo Wickett. It was a beautiful day but it was the most miserable one I ever put in.

Sept. the 8th Wednesday

The weather was pleasant. Nothing doing but harvesting.

Sept. the 9th Thursday

It was a nice day. I went to the other place harvesting.

Sept. the 10th Friday

It was rather wet as it had rained some through the night. In the evening, I went to Lodge. Got home about 11 without much sport as things had changed since the week before.

Sept. the 11th Saturday

It was a beautiful day. Nothing doing to write about.

Sept. the 12th Sunday

Got ready and went to Manilla. Went down to see Jewell's, then went down to Aunt Eliza's, then got my horse and started home. In the evening, I went to church. After church, I went for a walk over to T. Marke's with some old companions for the last time for a short time.

Sept. the 12th Monday

It was a very pleasant day. Nothing much doing. In the evening, I went up to Mr. Spear's. Got home about 11 o'clock.

Sept. the 14th Tuesday

Had breakfast and went over to the other place to thrash. Got through about _____. The day was cloudy but _____.

Sept. the 15th Wednesday

The day was cloudy. A light shower about 3 o'clock. In the evening, I went to see my old chum to bid him good-bye. Got home about 5:12. Went to bed for a short sleep.

Sept. the 16th Thursday

Got ready and started for Whitby with Father and Mother. When we got about 2 miles from Manchester, it started to rain very heavily and continued the rest of the day. We got to Grandfather's about 10:30. About 5, Father and I went down to Whitby. Got back about 8 o'clock.

Sept. the 17th Friday

It was a dull and cloudy day. I went down to Whitby to the fair. Got back about 6 to Uncle Tom's and stopped all night.

Sept. the 18th Saturday

Had breakfast, then Father went to Oshawa. I went with him. Then started for home about 1 o'clock and started for Whitby. Stopped at Uncle Tom's all night. The weather was pleasant.

Sept. the 19th Sunday

It was rather dull and chilly with high wind. I went down to Uncle William's. Stopped all day. I went back to Grandfather's for the night. It started to rain just as I got there very heavy.

Sept. the 20th Monday

I went down to Whitby, then down to Oshawa and stopped to (at) Uncle Charlie's all night. It was a nice day.

Sept. the 21st Tuesday

Had breakfast and went to Whitby, then back to Oshawa again, then went to Bowmanville and back to Uncle Tom's that night. It was warm enough walking.

Sept. the 22nd Wednesday

It was dull and cloudy. First I went out to Brown's Corners, then back to Grandfather's. Go ready and went to Whitby to get my picture taken. Back again. Went to see Mr. and Mrs. Westlake. Got back to Grandfather's about 8 o'clock.

Sept. the 23rd Thursday

Had breakfast and was just going to start for Claremont and Uncle sent up that he wanted me. I went down and dug potatoes. It was a pleasant day.

Sept. the 24th Friday

It was a fine day. I went cutting corn. I was sick with a very bad headache.

Sept. the 25th Saturday

It was a nice morning but it was stormy through the day. In the evening I went to Whitby, then went up to Grandfather's. Got back about 9.

Sept. the 26th Sunday

It was a fine day. I went to the railroad for a walk. Got back about 9:30, then went writing 'til noon, then went back up to Town Line. Went to church in the evening. It started to rain about 8—light shower.

Sept. the 27th Monday

Got the horse and went for my box, then went and got some iron and started work in the shop. It was a nice day.

Sept. the 28th Tuesday

It was a nice day. Nothing particular doing.

Sept. the 29th Wednesday

It was a nice morning. About 10, it started to rain. I was working at a cart.

Sept. the 30th Thursday

Dull and cloudy but no rain. In the evening, got a letter from home.

October the 1st Friday

The day was pleasant. Not much doing. In the evening, I went up to Town Line. Got back about 10.

Oct. the 2nd Saturday

It was a nice day, pleasant, pleasant. The first thing, (I) set the tires. In the evening, went up to the Town Line.

Oct. the 3rd Sunday

It was a beautiful day. After dinner, I went up to Town Line, got back about 7. Did not go to bed that night as my cousin was sick.

Oct. the 4th Monday

About 5:30 (I) started the fire and started the day's work. It was digging potatoes. The forenoon was pleasant. About 1, it started to rain. I went to the house and cut wood the rest of the day.

Oct. the 5th Tuesday

It was a dull and cloudy day. The first thing, (I) took away the potatoes that we dug the day before, then went digging potatoes again. After dinner, (I) went for a walk over to Mr. Geas with Mr. Gud to see a wagon that he had ironed.

Oct. the 6th Wednesday

It was cold and cloudy all day. About 6 it started to rain very heavy; continued 'til about 8. I was to work in the shop again.

Oct. the 7th Thursday

The day was cloudy. Nothing particular to write about. In the evening (I) went up to Grandfather's. I stopped up all night. H. W. stopped up for company as Grandmother was very sick.

Oct. the 8th Friday

Started for Uncle Tom's about 5:20 and wrote a letter home, then went to work about 11. It stormed very heavy about 20 minutes it was a hail storm. In the evening, I got a letter from S. P..

Oct. the 9th Saturday

It was a very nice day. In the evening, I went up to Grandfather's and stopped all night.

Oct. the 10th Sunday

Had breakfast and started for Uncle Tom's. Was writing 'til 4 then went back to Grandfather's again. It was a pleasant day.

Oct. the 11th Monday

Went up to the Town Line. Got back around 6:30, had breakfast and went to work. It was a pleasant day.

Oct. the 12th Tuesday

It was a pleasant day. Nothing particular to write about.

Oct. the 13th Wednesday

It was a beautiful day. In the evening, Uncle Tom and I went up to Grandfather's. Got back about 10.

Oct. the 14th Thursday

It was a beautiful day. The first thing, (I) went and sent a telegram to Father about Grandmother. In the evening I went up and stopped all night.

Oct. the 15th Friday

I started for Uncle Tom's and went to work about 10. It started to rain. In the evening, I went up to Grandfather's and Mother was there. About 12, I went down for Uncle Tom, then went back with him.

Oct. the 16th Saturday

It was a cold and cloudy day. About 6 we started for Uncle Tom's. In the evening, I went to the Town Line again. About 2, I went up to Gimblet's. About 4, I went to bed.

Oct. the 17th Sunday

It was a miserable day. It started to snow about 10. Snowed about 4 hours. I stopped there all day and all night. About 2:30 Uncle Charles and I went for a walk. When we got back Grandmother was dead.

Oct. the 18th Monday

It was a nice day. About 6 we went to Whitby, came back, then I wrote a letter to Mr. Hurd. After dinner, I went back to Browne's Corners, then back and stopped up all night with Jo. G., S. G., E. W.. Dull times about then.

Oct. the 19th Tuesday

The weather beautiful. In the morning, (I) went down to Uncle Tom's. Rode back with Uncle Charles. About 2, left the house. Got back about 4, had tea, then went back to Uncle Tom's again. Day closed.

Oct. the 20th Wednesday

It was a nice day. Went to work again. About 10, Father came in. He was going home. Not much doing. Times dull.

Oct. the 21st Thursday

It was a beautiful day. I finished Mr. Cobbledick's buggy at noon, then started work for Mr. Haris ironing a wagon box.

Oct. the 22nd Friday

It was a very pleasant day. Not much doing. Dull times.

Oct. the 23rd Saturday

Beautiful weather. I was working at shoeing most of the day. Times dull.

Oct. the 24th Sunday

Weather pleasant, clear and bright. Went down to Uncle William's. Stayed all day.

Oct. the 25th Monday

Another beautiful day.

Oct. the 26th Tuesday

Wind high. Stormy day. In the forenoon, I finished a fence for a graveyard, then finished 9 wheel barrows. That finished my work with Geo. Ayers. After tea, I went to town for some postcards.

Oct. the 27th Wednesday

Weather chilly. Wind high. In the forenoon, I was picking chunks. In the afternoon, pulling carrots. That finished the day.

Oct. the 28th Thursday

Weather a little warmer. Went to the shop. Made a fire poker and a screwdriver, then helped to fix an anvil with Geo. Ayers. Got through about 3, then went home.

Oct. the 29th Friday

It was a fine morning. About 4, it started to rain. In the evening, I went downtown.

Oct. the 30th Saturday

It was a beautiful morning. About 9, it started to rain. I went to the house and worked at corn. About 5, Father came then I got ready and went to town.

Oct. the 31st Sunday

The weather cold. High winds. Got ready and went to church, then went down to Uncle William's. Stopped there all day. About 5, I went down to Uncle Tom's.

Nov. the 1st Monday

Went up to Town Line. Got Grandfather's things, then started for Mariposa. There was quite a lot of snow. Very disagreeable. Got home about 8. Got warm and went to bed.

Nov. the 2nd Tuesday

Weather cold and chilly. I was hunting all day. Not very good luck. Shot 1 partridge. In the evening, I went to church. After church, had a chat with an old chum, then went home.

Nov. the 3rd Wednesday

The weather cold. I went to Lindsay with Father. Got home about 6, then went to church. That finished the day _____.

Nov. the 4th Thursday

Weather a little more pleasant. The first thing, (I) helped to clean up a load of barley. In the afternoon, (I) went to see Sam Mark, then went to Britain, then home for tea. Then back to church. Day closed.

Nov. the 5th Friday

Rather cold. Went digging turnips. In the evening, went to Lodge. After that, went to church.

Nov. the 6th Saturday

It was a very nice day. Most of the snow went off. I was digging turnips. Not much to write about.

Nov. the 7th Sunday

It was dull, soft and windy. I went to church in the morning. After dinner, I went down to Blewett's. Stayed there to tea, then went to church.

Nov. the 8th Monday

The weather was pleasant for the time of the year. Digging turnips again. Not much to write about.

Nov. the 9th Tuesday

Weather a little chilly. Nothing doing. Times dull.

Nov. the 10th Wednesday

It was a very disagreeable day snowing. I was building a hen house. Went to church in the evening.

Nov. the 11th Thursday

Very windy weather. Not cold. Cloudy. In the afternoon, Sam Mark and I went hunting. He shot one partridge and I shot 2. That closed the day's performance of the day.

Nov. the 12th Friday

Weather soft. Very windy. Went to Britain in the forenoon. In the afternoon, went digging potatoes. In the afternoon, went to Marks's, paring apples. Got through about 11 o'clock. Day closed.

Nov. the 13th Saturday

The weather was warm. In the forenoon, I went to Britain. In the afternoon, I went hunting. Shot 3 partridges. That finished the day.

Nov. the 14th Sunday

Wind high. Rather cold. Sam Mark and I went to school and to church in the evening.

Nov. the 15th Monday

Weather soft but snowing. In the forenoon, I worked in the house. In the afternoon, I went hunting. Got nothing. Went to B. in the evening.

Nov. the 16th Tuesday

It was snowing most of the day but soft. I went to work building a forge in the foundry at Britain.

Nov. the 17th Wednesday

It was rather cold. In the evening, I went to Britain to hear Mr. Robert's give a lecture.

Nov. the 18th Thursday

It was a little warmer. I went to Britain and finished my forge. Not much doing.

Nov. the 19th Friday

It was soft weather. I went to Lindsay for a load of wax. Got home about 6, then went to Lodge. Got home about 11.

Nov. the 20th Saturday

It was a beautiful day. I went to Britain and started my fire the first time.

Nov. the 21st Sunday

It was a cold and stormy day. Nothing particular doing.

Nov. the 22nd Monday

Weather rather cold. In the forenoon, I was doing nothing. In the afternoon, I went hunting. Got nothing.

Nov. the 23rd Tuesday

It was a nice day. Fixed my forge again and started again. Not much doing.

Nov. the 24th Wednesday

Was a stormy day.

Nov. the 24th Thursday

Weather a little soft.

Nov. the 26th Friday

It was raining most of the day. At noon, I went up to Dixe's for a pair of rabbits. Went to Lodge in the evening. Day closed.

Nov. the 27th Saturday

Freezing a little most of the day.

Nov. the 28th Sunday

The morning was a little cold. It turned warmer about noon and started to snow. Not much doing.

Nov. the 29th Monday

It was a very stormy day. Went to work. Froze my ear. Going home.

Nov. the 30th Tuesday

It was calm but cold. Nothing doing.

Dec. the 1st Wednesday

Weather rather cold.

Dec. the 2nd Thursday

It was a beautiful day for the season.

Dec. the 3rd Friday

Weather pleasant. In the evening, I went to Lodge. Went out and told some person what I thought of them, then went back performing for Christmas.

Dec. the 4th Saturday

It was a beautiful day. Times dull.

Dec. the 5th Sunday

It was a nice day. Not much doing.

Dec. the 6th Monday

It was a beautiful day. We finished the first sowing machine. Day closed.

Dec. the 7th Tuesday

There was a light fall of snow in the morning. In the afternoon, it rained a little.

Dec. the 8th Wednesday

It was soft but snowing most of the day.

Dec. the 9th Thursday

It snowed a little in the morning. The rest of the day was pleasant.

Dec. the 10th Friday

It was a beautiful day. Not much doing.

Dec. the 11th Saturday

It stormed a little.

Dec. the 12th Sunday

Weather rather cold.

Dec. the 13th Monday

It was a cold and stormy day.

Dec. the 14th Tuesday

Calm but cold.

Dec. the 15th Wednesday

Not very mild. In the afternoon, it snowed a little. In the evening, I went to Lodge to a special meeting.

Dec. the 16th Thursday

It was rather cold. Times dull.

Dec. the 17th Friday

It was a very cold and stormy day. I was working at a horse farm. Went to Lodge in the evening.

Dec. the 18th Saturday

It was clear and cold. In the evening, the wind got very high.

Dec. the 19th Sunday

It was a very cold day.

Dec. the 20th Monday

The morning was very cold. In the evening, it turned soft.

END

A964.19.4.3**DIARY****1885**

Whitby, Ont.

Aug. 1, Saturday: Weather very hot and dry.

Aug. 2, Sunday: Heavy rain in the morning. Cleared up about 9. The rest of the day was dry.

Aug. the 3: Commenced to rain about 7 and rained most of the day with high winds from the east. I was working on stump machines.

Aug. 4, Tuesday: Calm, but cloudy most of the day. The sun came out bright about noon for a short time. Stump machines the day's work. In the evening, E. T. and I went up town and over to the station then home.

Aug. 5, Wednesday: Weather cool but clear. Nothing particular doing. In the evening we went picking black currants over to T. Elliott.

Aug. 6, Thursday: Weather dull and cloudy and cool. Pleasant working.

Aug. 7, Friday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular doing.

Aug. 8, Saturday: Weather the morning bright and clear. The afternoon a little dull. We took the evening train for Brooklin. Finished the day at Mr. T. Rundle's.

Aug. 9, Sunday: Rained all the forenoon. The rest of the day dull with a few short showers. A very disagreeable day.

Aug. 10, Monday: The morning very dull and cloudy, but warm. Got up about 5 and started for Whitby. The afternoon cleared up. A little sun coming out bright on (at) times. Went to the evening train to meet E. J. and boys. Very close and warm.

Aug. 11, Tuesday: Weather bright and warm. Nothing particular doing. Bought 2 pigs from Mr. Allen. Price \$4.

Aug. 12, Wednesday: Weather close and warm. Some parts of the day the sun came out hot. Sometimes hid by clouds working on plow beams and cutter.

Aug. 13, Thursday: Weather close and hot but cloudy. About 5, it got almost dark but only a very light shower. About 8, there was a heavy thunder shower. It sopped a while. About 9, it rained hard again.

Aug. 14, Friday: Got up at 5:30. There was a light shower at 6. The rest of the day changeable with clouds and sunshine. No rain after the morning. The evening very cool.

Aug. 15, Saturday: The weather bright and clear. Went uptown in the evening. The evening was pleasant. Not very hot.

Aug. 16, Sunday: Weather warm, bright and clear.

Aug. 17, Monday: Big day here with the Scotch (Scotsmen) in kilts. At 8, went to meet the train for the north. Mr. R. and family came down. At ten, we went to meet the Toronto train. Big crowd. At 12, went

uptown to see the procession. In the evening, we went to the barracks. Oshawa soldiers up. Weather very hot.

Aug. 18, Tuesday: Weather close and hot. The afternoon a little cloudy on (at) times. Ploughs the order of the day.

Aug. 19, Wednesday: Weather bright and hot. In the evening, W. White and S. J. and E. G. came up.

Aug. 20, Thursday: Weather clear, bright and hot. Nothing new. In the evening, I went up to the shop to fix some reaper knives for S. B. Got through at 10 o'clock.

Aug. 21, Friday: Dull. A light shower about in the morning. Rest of the day dull and cloudy.

Aug. 22, Saturday: Morning dull. Rest of the day, bright and warm. Working at cutters. In the evening we all went up town. Mrs. Luke was with us. Beautiful evening.

Aug. 23, Sunday: Weather bright and warm. Went to church morning and noon. Church at night.

Aug. 24, Monday: Raining at 6 and rain 'til noon. The afternoon, cloudy with light showers. The evening cleared up a little. Very cool.

Aug. 25, Tuesday: Weather dull in the morning and some parts of the day bright. Rather cold and damp working on cutters.

Aug. 26, Wednesday: Weather dull and cool. More like October than August. No particulars.

Aug. 27, Thursday: White frost in the morning. Cool all day. Nice working. Eh. J. went to Oshawa.

Aug. 28, Friday: Weather dull and cloudy. A light shower in the afternoon about 3 o'clock. Wm. White brought E. J. home.

Aug. 29, Saturday: Beautiful day. Pleasant weather. E. A. Butt, Ida McFadyen on a visit. No other particulars. Working on plow beams.

Aug. 30, Sunday: Beautiful weather. Went to church in the evening.

Aug. 31, Monday: Weather pleasant. A very light sprinkle in the afternoon. Rather cloudy all the afternoon. Got up at 5 and went picking plums. Running the furnace. Day closed.

September 1, Tuesday: Weather dull and cloudy with 2 light showers. In the evening, it turned cold. No particular.

Sept. 2, Wednesday: Cold and chilly. Hard frost. Sidewalks icy. Clear sky.

Sept. 3, Thursday: Pleasant, clear and bright in the forenoon. Some parts of the afternoon, cloudy. R. Micky called to see us on his way to Scotland.

Sept. 4, Friday: Forenoon very dull with a little drizzly rain. Afternoon, a little brighter but chilly. All day, working on gang ploughs.

Sept. 5, Saturday: Weather just the same as yesterday. Gang ploughs again.

Sept. 6, Sunday: Weather pleasant. Working on gang ploughs.

Sept. 7, Monday: Weather pleasant. Working on gang ploughs.

Sept. 8, Tuesday: Forenoon dull. Heavy rain all the afternoon.

Sept. 9, Wednesday: Drizzly with some showers a little heavier.

Sept. 10, Thursday: Beautiful day, clear and bright. No particulars.

Sept. 11, Friday: Fine weather.

Sept. 12, Saturday: Moring dull and foggy. Cleared up about 10. Rest of the day, clear and bright.

Sept. 13, Sunday: A steady rain for a while in the morning. Cleared up a little in the middle of the day. Went to church in the evening. Very heavy rain when we came out and continued raining.

Sept. 14, Monday: Dry all day but some clouds. Worked 'til noon, then shut down. Men all off to Toronto. Spent the afternoon bumming.

Sept. 15, Tuesday: Weather the same as yesterday through the day but a light shower in the evening. J. Judd and I fixing up the Fords.

Sept. 16, Wednesday: Nice day. Clear. Finished shop repairing, then J. J. and I went to pick some apples.

Sept. 17, Thursday: Beautiful weather. Working at gang ploughs. In the evening, went up to Mr. Kimphorn's. E. J. was there. Got home about 9.

Sept. 18, Friday: Beautiful weather.

Sept. 19, Saturday: Fine weather. No particulars. Week closed.

Sept. 20, Sunday: Fine weather. No particulars.

Sept. 21, Monday: Fine weather. Working on straw cutters.

Sept. 22, Tuesday: Forenoon, pleasant but a little cloudy. Some heavy thunder at noon but little rain. The afternoon turned cold with high winds.

Sept. 23, Wednesday: Cold and chilly with northwest winds.

Sept. 24, Thursday: Pleasant weather.

Sept. 25, Friday: Beautiful day. In the evening, W. White and family came up. I was working on straw cutters.

Sept. 26, Saturday: Weather warm enough for first of August.

Sept. 27, Sunday: Very warm. We went down to Oshawa. Got home about 10 at night.

Sept. 28, Monday: Hot weather. No particulars.

Sept. 29, Tuesday: Weather continues hot. Forenoon picking plums and fooling around. Home afternoon. Went to the fair. Had a good time.

Sept. 30, Wednesday: Warm and dry. Working at straw cutters. Nothing new.

Oct. 1, Thursday: Weather hot.

Oct. 2, Friday: Weather dull and cloudy and a little cooler.

Oct. 3, Saturday: Dull and cloudy. Some light showers. In the afternoon, E. J. and boys went to Myrtle. In the afternoon, I went on the evening train.

Oct. 4, Sunday: Dull and cloudy with a light shower about noon. The evening turned very cold. I started for home about 5. Rode to Brooklin.

Oct. 5, Monday: Dull and weather cold. No particulars.

Oct. 6, Tuesday: Dull and cloudy and cold. E. J. and boys got home (on) morning train.

Oct. 7, Wednesday: Cold, dull and cloudy.

Oct. 8, Thursday: Ditto.

Oct. 9, Friday: Dull and cloudy.

Oct. 10, Saturday: A little milder. Nothing particular.

Oct. 11, Sunday: Pleasant day.

Oct. 12, Monday: Nice day. In the evening, Wm. White came up with the folks for Mispa. Day's sports closed.

Oct. 13, Tuesday: Very heavy rain most of the day. Cleared up about dark.

Oct. 14, Wednesday: Dull and cloudy.

Oct. 15, Thursday: While frost. Rather cool. No rain.

Oct. 16, Friday: Fine day. No particulars.

Oct. 17, Saturday: Nice weather.

Oct. 18, Sunday: Fine day. Clear and bright.

Oct. 19, Monday: Beautiful day.

Oct. 20, Tuesday: Clear and bright.

Oct. 21, Wednesday: Weather continues fine.

Oct. 22, Thursday: White frost but nice working weather.

Oct. 23, Friday: White frost hard but beautiful day.

Oct. 24, Saturday: Grand weather. Working on cutters.

Oct. 25, Sunday: Grand day. Went to church in the morning. In the afternoon, went for a walk all round town. Church in the evening.

Oct. 26, Monday: Fine day. In the evening, I went to the supper at the church, then came home and took my work up on the commons. Day closed.

Oct. 27, Tuesday: About 3, it commenced to rain and finished the day raining.

Oct. 28, Wednesday: Cloudy, no rain.

Oct. 29, Thursday: Rained most of the day. In the evening, the wind blowed (blew) hard northeast.

Oct. 30, Friday: Froze hard ice about 1 inch thick. A light fall of snow. Not enough to cover the ground. Cold all day. Thawed a little, but not much.

Oct. 31, Saturday: A little milder. Bright and clear. Snow all gone.

Nov. 1, Sunday: Cloudy. High winds southeast. Left home and went down to the lake. Commenced to rain about 1 and rained the rest of the day.

Nov. 2, Monday: Changeable day. Sometimes clear. Sometimes cloudy. Not very cold. Nice fall weather. Work(ed) plough beams.

Nov. 3, Tuesday: Weather a little dull but good for the (time) of year. In the evening, we went over to the station. S. J. came home from Muskoka. W. White here.

Nov. 4, Wednesday: Dull. Commenced to rain about 4. Continued 'til about 7 not very hard. Day closed.

Nov. 5, Thursday: Dull and showery. Heavy in the evening. No particular. Working at plough beams.

Nov. 6, Friday: Weather dull and showery. Rained from 4 'til dark. Got our day's work done at 3, then went home. Plough beams.

Nov. 7, Saturday: Weather a little like clearing up in the forenoon. The afternoon turned showery.

Nov. 8, Sunday: Dull and dry. Went to church in the morning. No particulars.

Nov. 9, Monday: Dull but dry. A little like clearing up.

Nov. 10, Tuesday: Bright and clear. Fine day. Bending plough beams.

Nov. 11, Wednesday: Weather changeable. Some parts of the day dull. Some parts bright. I quit work at 4 and we all went to Myrtle on the train.

Nov. 12, Thursday: Fine day. Clear and bright 'til evening when there was a light shower. Put in a comfortable day around the farm.

Nov. 13, Friday: Showery and dry. I came home on morning train. Making hammers.

Nov. 14, Saturday: Rained a little in the morning. About 10, snow began to fall fast but thawed as it fell. Stopped about 3. Very slushy. S. Butt got here about 1 with fowls, apples and flour. E. J. and boys came on noon train.

Nov. 15, Sunday: Fine day but cold wind. Cloudy.

Nov. 16, Monday: Fine day. Clear after about 10 in the morning. Working of furnace. The hanging of Riel. All the talk.

Nov. 17, Tuesday: Beautiful day. Clear with signs of rain.

Nov. 18, Wednesday: Forenoon showery. Steady rain all the afternoon.

Nov. 19, Thursday: Fine day. Clear and bright. White frost in the morning. Grand weather for the time of the year.

Nov. 20, Friday: Cloudy. It rained a little. In the evening, nothing particular.

Nov. 21, Saturday: Not very bright. A little snow fell through the night but all went off quick. T. Rundel and Mrs. Here on noon train. Working on cutter boxes.

Nov. 21, Sunday: Cloudy with cold wind northeast. No particulars.

Nov. 22, Monday: A very light fall of snow. Soon all gone. Cloudy and very cold.

Nov. 23, Tuesday: Dull. Freezing a little. All day wind east. Snowed heavy from 7 'til 8 in the evening. Nothing new.

Nov. 25, Wednesday: Freezing a little all day. About 1 inch of snow.

Nov. 26, Thursday: A little milder. Thawed a little. Dull and cloudy.

Nov. 27, Friday: Fine day. A little cloudy. Putting in water tank. Big job. Boys' height: 3 feet, 7 $\frac{3}{4}$ inches – 3 feet, 5 $\frac{3}{4}$ inches.

Nov. 28, Saturday: Fine day. Some sunshine lingering all day. Nothing new.

Nov. 29, Sunday: Snowing in the morning but soft the afternoon. Showery.

Nov. 30, Monday: Some sunshine. Some clouds. Fine weather for the last of November.

Dec. 1, Tuesday: Pleasant day but cloudy. Very muddy roads. No particulars.

Dec. 2, Wednesday: Nice day. Some sunshine.

Dec. 3, Thursday: A light fall of snow through the night. Sun went off. Turned colder in the evening with a little more snow. In the evening, A. Elliott and wife spent the evening with us. Day closed.

Dec. 4, Friday: Snowing all day but thawing as it fell 'till about 3, then turned colder and snowed faster. In the evening, the wind blowed hard from east. Snow fell fast. Very stormy. Bending plough beams.

Dec. 5, Saturday: Cold. Snowed a little. Some parts of the day, snow all in drifts. Plenty of snow but no sleighing. Too much drifted. Winter commenced. Very rough.

Dec. 6, Sunday: Very cold wind northeast. About 10, there was a blustering snowstorm for about an hour. Wind shifted straight north.

Dec. 7, Monday: Clear and cold all day. Thermometer about 5 below zero in the morning. In the evening, we went over to T. Elliott's for tea. J. Judd, A. Elliott and a few others was (were) there.

Dec. 8, Tuesday: Weather a little milder. Some signs of a thaw. Cloudy. About 6, commenced to snow fast but soon stopped. J. Walters came down to show me some fancy work.

Dec. 9, Wednesday: Raining heavy all the forenoon, then cleared up. Sunshing bright for a while. Wind shifted and turned cold in the evening but very bright.

Dec. 10, Thursday: Fine day. Frost hard but fine winter weather.

Dec. 11, Friday: Fine weather but rather cold northwest wind. At noon, went over to Lock's and traded rooster. B. L. That finished the day's sport.

Dec. 12, Saturday: Beautiful day. Forenoon bright. Afternoon, cloudy. Thawed a little. Pleasant working on gang ploughs.

Dec. 13, Sunday: Morning fine 'til 10. Snowed heavy from then 'til dark about 4 inch.

Dec. 14, Monday: Fine day. Thawing a little 'til about 3, then turned a little colder. Working on gang ploughs.

Dec. 15, Tuesday: Forenoon fine. The afternoon, stormy. Not very cold.

Dec. 16, Wednesday: Fine day. Wm. White up in the evening.

Dec. 17, Thursday: Fine through the day. The evening, stormy. About 1 inch of snow fell. We went to the Salvation Army.

Dec. 18, Friday: Weather pleasant and soft. Rained for about ½ an hour in the evening.

Dec. 19, Saturday: Pleasant through the day. The evening turned very cold with high winds from the northwest. No particulars. Working the furnace.

Dec. 20, Sunday: Fine winter weather.

Dec. 21, Monday: Fine weather.

Dec. 22, Tuesday: Morning cold. East wind at noon. Wind south. Roads getting sloppy. Every appearance of rain.

Dec. 23, Wednesday: Soft and muddy. Some showers but no heavy rain. Turned cold in the evening.

Dec. 24, Thursday: Froze hard but a beautiful day. Clear and bright. Finished the year's work on the cutters. Shop shut down 'til after New Year's. About 4, the horses ran away which made a little excitement. Day closed.

Dec. 25, Friday: Christmas Day. Fine weather. Day passed off pleasant. Wm and S. J. White, S. and E. A. butt spent the day with us. All left for home about 9.

Dec. 26, Saturday: Beautiful day. Building a hen house. No particulars.

Dec. 27, Sunday: Fine weather.

Dec. 28, Monday: Weather fine. Thawing a little.

Dec. 29, Tuesday: Soft but no rain. In the afternoon, Mrs. Edwards called to see us on her way to Oshawa from Manilla.

Dec. 30, Wednesday: Soft and muddy. Frost near all gone. At noon, I went down to J. White's. No particulars.

Dec. 31, Thursday: Soft. A light shower in the morning. Very short. I was working at a wheel barrow. Went to the (Salvation?) Army in the evening, then home a while, then went to wach (?) meeting. That finished the sports and all doings for the year '85. In good health and all well. Mr. Butt was here in the afternoon.

1886

January 1, 1886, Friday: Dull, soft, muddy, cold, raw wind east. Went to Oshawa in the afternoon. Went to uncle's to see his fowls. Started for home about 8. Day closed.

January 2, Saturday: Dull and cloudy. High wind east. Appearance of rain. Working in the shop taking stock. Got through about 3, then went home.

Jan. 3, Sunday: Commenced to rain at noon. Rained heavy the day.

Jan. 4, Monday: Heavy rain all day. Wind east. Frost all gone. Roads all broke up. In the evening, I went down to Patrick's for a dog. It is now 9 o'clock, still raining.

Jan. 5, Tuesday: A light frost but still muddy. Ice all gone out of the bay. Mrs. Maunder from Little Britain called to see us. Day closed. No particular.

Jan. 6, Wednesday: Very cold. Freezing hard all day. Everything froze up tight. High wind north. Working on straw cutters.

Jan. 7, Thursday: Very cold. 3 below zero.

Jan. 8, Friday: No warmer. Wind southeast. Roads very rough. No snow.

Jan. 9, Saturday: Snowing all day. Quite a bit of snow but very fine. Wind northeast. In the evening shifted to the northwest and turned colder. Not very cold through the day.

Jan. 10, Sunday: Very stormy and cold drifting. High wind northwest. 6 below zero. Very cold day.

Jan. 11, Monday: Cold. Not much wind. 10 below zero. Cold enough.

Jan. 12, Tuesday: Still colder but calm. 22 below zero. No particulars.

Jan. 13, Wednesday: About 15 degrees warmer. Clear and calm. In the evening, went to the army to hear Capt. Boddy.

Jan. 14, Thursday: Beautiful day, clear and calm. Running furnace in the evening. W. White and Mrs. Came up. That's all.

Jan. 15, Friday: Fine day. Thawing a little. Beautiful day. Some parts cloudy. Appearance of rain.

Jan. 16, Saturday: Rain all day 'til about 6, then soft snow for a short time, then heavy rain again. The rest of the evening, slush.

Jan. 17, Sunday: Colder with snow flurries. Not very cold 'til evening.

Jan. 18, Monday: About 5 below zero with some snow flurries but not much.

Jan. 19, Tuesday: Calm with flurries of snow. Went to church in the evening. After church, it was snowing very heavy but calm. Not very cold.

Jan. 20, Wednesday: Calm but cloudy 'til noon. Snowed heavy all the afternoon. In the evening, the wind got up. The evening was a rough one. We went to the army to hear Lieut. Marshal Farewell. Got out at 11. Still storming. Wind southeast.

Jan. 21, Thursday: Lots of snow and all in heaps. Soft weather. Rained heavy about 2 hours from 7 'til 9, then cleared up. The rest of the day clear and thawing a little. Getting in stock.

Jan. 22, Friday: A nice winter day. Nothing particular doing. Working on cutters.

Jan. 23, Saturday: A little colder. In the morning, 7 below zero. Not much warmer. All day running the furnace. Plough beams.

Jan. 24, Sunday: Cold day. About 5 below zero. Wind southeast. Quite a breeze.

Jan. 25, Monday: Big change. Mild and pleasant with signs of a thaw. Making cutters.

Jan. 26, Tuesday: Beautiful day, clear and bright. Running furnace. No particulars.

Jan. 27, Wednesday: Thawing a little. A sprinkle of rain about noon.

Jan. 28, Thursday: Pleasant day. A little on the soft side.

Jan. 29, Friday: Thawing a little sloppy. Some flurries of snow in the afternoon. No work in the afternoon. Eliza Brown's funeral. Nothing particular doing.

Jan. 30, Saturday: Fine day. Warm. Some parts of the day bright. E. J. started for north on the 4 o'clock train for W. Luke's. Day closed.

Jan. 31, Sunday: Fine day. Turned a little colder. In the evening, I went to Oshawa. In the morning, Wm. brought me home. In the evening that finished the day and finished the month.

Feb. 1, Monday: Rather cold. About zero. Nothing particular doing.

Feb. 2, Tuesday: Cold but clear. 4 below zero. No wind, calm. In the evening, I went down to T. Rice's. Getting fowl ready for Bowmanville Fair. Got home about 11.

Feb. 3, Wednesday: Very cold, clear, calm. 14 below zero. A little wind northwest.

Feb. 4, Thursday: Clear, cold morning. 18 below zero. Got up at 6. Got ready and went to Oshawa, then W. White and I went to Bowmanville. Left for home about 6. I got to Whitby at 9. It was a cold night.

Feb. 5, Friday: Clear, cold morning. 24 below zero. A little warmer by noon. Snowed a little in the afternoon. The evening was blustery. Wind northwest.

Feb. 6, Saturday: Dull and cloudy. About zero. Snowed a little in the afternoon but flared up. At night, calm.

Feb. 7, Sunday: A beautiful day, warm and pleasant but cloudy. I went up to Mr. Kimphorn's in the forenoon. Got back about 8.

Feb. 8, Monday: Clear and bright, warm. Sidewalks sloppy. A beautiful day.

Feb. 9, Tuesday: Fine day, clear and bright. Snow getting very soft.

Feb. 10, Wednesday: Another fine day. E. J. and boys came home again. Came home on the sleigh about 3 in the afternoon with Silas Butt.

Feb. 11, Thursday: Clear morning but clouded up about 10. The afternoon was dull with a light shower of rain drizzle. Roads very sloppy. Snow going off fast. Evening cleared up fine and clear. E. J. went to Miss Wood's wedding.

Feb. 12, Friday: Dull and cloudy. Soft roads all muddy. Thawing fast.

Feb. 13, Saturday: Raining all day. Very heavy snow near(ly) all gone. Fields all bare. Fields of water. Working on cutters all day.

Feb. 14, Sunday: Rained a little in the morning. About 10, commenced to snow and snowed fast all day but soft and slushy. Roads all mud and water. Dreary day.

Feb. 15, Monday: Snowing steady most of the day and a little colder. Not thawing.

Feb. 16, Tuesday: A little colder. Some parts of the day blustering a little.

Feb. 17, Wednesday: Clear and cold morning. Down about zero. Turned warmer. The afternoon was stormy, snowing and blowing. Wm. White and wife came up for a drive. Fred sick. Dr. Carson called to see him.

Feb. 18, Thursday: A beautiful day. Clear. Thawing a little.

Feb. 19, Friday: Snow or sleet all day. Very slushy and wet underfoot. Working on flour cutters.

Feb. 20, Saturday: Big change. Cold and below zero with signs of a blustering night. A little snow through the night.

Feb. 21, Sunday: Snowing heavy all day. About 8 inches of snow fell.

Feb. 22, Monday: Rather blustering. Not very cold. About 2 about zero.

Feb. 23, Tuesday: Nice winter day. Clear.

Feb. 24, Wednesday: Clear, cold morning. 2 below zero. Clouded up and snowed for a while about 10. The afternoon was cold with a cold southeast wind.

Feb. 25, Thursday: Big change. Raining most of the day. Turned cold about 8. Wind shifted northwest and began to freeze.

Feb. 26, Friday: Clear, cold. Morning below zero. High northwest wind.

Feb. 27, Saturday: Clear and cold. 10 below zero. Strong wind northwest. Mr. Rundel and family was (were) down.

Feb. 28, Sunday: Clear, cold morning. About 5 below zero. The middle of the day a little warmer. Turned cold again in the evening. The month finished cold with quite a breeze of wind from the northwest. Went to the army in the evening.

Mar. 1, Monday: Clear, cold morning. 10 below zero. Clear and bright all day, with a cold breeze from the northwest.

Mar. 2, Tuesday: Cold day. Wind northwest. Just at zero. Clear sky. Miss E. Cone was there on her way to Manilla.

Mar. 3, Wednesday: A little warmer. 10 above zero. A little cloudy. Running the furnace.

Mar. 4, Thursday: Fine day. Clear. Thawing a little in the sun.

Mar. 5, Friday: Beautiful day. Clear and bright. Roads sloppy. Big change.

Mar. 6, Saturday: Fine day, clear and bright.

Mar. 7, Sunday: Grand weather continues.

Mar. 8, Monday: Forenoon dull and cloudy but soft. Snowing and thawing all the afternoon. Still sloppy. We finished the drag bars for the queen mower.

Mar. 9, Tuesday: Nice day, rather sloppy. Forenoon, cloudy. Afternoon bright. In the evening, we all went to the banquet. Mr. Rundel and Mrs. Was (were) here. Got home about 10:30. Big crowd.

Mar. 10, Wednesday: Beautiful day, clear and bright. Working on seat springs for mower.

Mar. 11, Thursday: Fine day. Roads all muddy.

Mar. 12, Friday: Snow and sleet all day 'til about 4, then the wind shifted to the northwest. The evening was bright and clear. Freezing a little. Finished seat springs. Sat a hen. That finished the day's work.

Mar. 13, Saturday: Fine day. Soft. Took the 7 o'clock train and went to Brooklin to Mr. Rundell.

Mar. 14, Sunday: Fine weather but cloudy with signs of a storm. I left Brooklin about 6 for home, walking.

Mar. 15, Monday: About an inch of snow fell through the night. Brightened up about noon and took it all. No particulars.

Mar. 16, Tuesday: Bright and soft.

Mar. 17, Wednesday: Soft and a little cloudy. Froze hard through the night.

Mar. 18, Thursday: Soft and cloudy. Not much frost in the night. Every appearance of rain. Working on cutters.

Mar. 19, Friday: Raining most of the day. Some very heavy thunder and very sharp lightening early in the evening and continued most of the night with heavy rain. Strong wind southwest.

Mar. 20, Saturday: Dull and cloudy in the morning. Trees and fences all covered with ice. Strong wind southeast. About 7 in the evening, there was a heavy shower. Wind still getting higher.

Mar. 21, Sunday: Got up about 7. Rain showering down and every appearance of a night's rain. Water running down the ditch like a river. Cleared up about 10. The sun shone bright for a while. It was pleasant outdoors. There was a light shower in the evening. Not much (doing).

Mar. 22, Monday: Dull and cloudy. About noon, it began to snow but very soft and thawed as it fell. Turned colder in the evening. Every appearance of a cold snap.

Mar. 23, Tuesday: Everything froze up hard. High wind northwest. Thawed a little in the sun. The change made everything shiver.

Mar. 24, Wednesday: Cold in the morning and froze hard. The day was clear and fine. Frost most(ly) all gone. Working on shaft irons. In the evening, I went up to Mr. Luke's to tea.

Mar. 25, Thursday: Morning dull but cleared up fine through the day. Grand weather for March.

Mar. 26, Friday: Dull morning but cleared up fine through the day. Drawing out plough beams. Nothing particular doing.

Mar. 27, Saturday: Morning froze hard but a fine day followed with northwest wind.

Mar. 28, Sunday: Clear and bright with a cold southeast wind.

Mar. 29, Monday: Morning dry. About 8, began to rain a cold rain from the east. Froze as it fell for a while. Rained most of the day.

Mar. 30, Tuesday: Dull and cloudy with showers of drizzly rain.

Mar. 31, Wednesday: Raining in the morning with some heavy showers through the day. Working on push bars for the mower. Nothing particular doing. In the evening, we went uptown and got boots for the boys. Day closed.

April the first, Thursday, 1886: Dull. The sun came out once or twice. A cold high wind southwest. Not freezing.

April 2, Friday: Dull and cloudy. A light fall of snow through the night. Most of it gone by noon. Cold chill wind.

April 3, Saturday: Dull. Sun shining some times. Working on mower levers.

April 4, Sunday: Clear and bright with a cold east wind. Froze hard.

April 5, Monday: Froze hard in the morning. Morning clear but clouded up through the day. Cold rain. Wind southeast. Boys started to school today.

April 6, Tuesday: Dull, cloudy morning with a very high wind northeast. About 10, sleet began to fall. It was hard to face the storm. About noon, snow began to fall fast. The wind still blowing making the worst storm of the whole winter. Not very cold. Trains late on account of snow.

April 7, Wednesday: A little snow fell. In the morning, brightened up about noon. Thawed a little. Bending plough beams.

April 8, Thursday: Fine day. Snow going off fast. Some parts of the day cloudy. Wm. White and Mrs. came up with flour.

April 9, Friday: Thawing a little. Bright. Not so warm as yesterday. Nothing particular.

April 10, Saturday: Fine bright day. Snow near(ly) all gone. The morning a little cloudy.

April 11, Sunday: Fine clear day but rather cold. Wind east. Nothing particular.

April 12, Monday: Dull showery day. Mr. Bull was out from Manilla. In the evening we went to hear Mr. Luke's lecture on the fashions and customs of the Indians and on British Columbia.

April 13, Tuesday: Heavy fog in the morning. The day turned out fine but not very bright. No frost. A fine spring day.

April 14, Wednesday: Fine day. Not very bright but calm. Bending reaper frames.

April 15, Thursday: Fine day. Clear and warm as summer land drying fast.

April 16, Friday: Mid-morning dull but the day turned out fine. Finished reaper frames.

April 17, Saturday: Beautiful day and clear, warm. Pigs all the go. Judd sick.

April 18, Sunday: Beautiful day, clear and warm.

April 19, Monday: Warm and bright 'til 4, then there was some thunder with a light shower but looked like heavy rain off south.

April 20, Tuesday: Fine weather, warm. Grass growing fast. Roads dusty. Pulled off inside cloths.

April 21, Wednesday: Warm as ever. Nothing particular doing. Making cold chisels.

April 22, Thursday: Clear and warm. Commenced gardening. Planted onions.

April 23, Friday: Good Friday. Fine day. Planted potatoes. Very warm. At noon, we went over to the station to see the Manitoba grain. About 8, thechanged to west. There was (were) clouds of dust almost blinding. It began to rain about 9.

April 24, Saturday: Raining all the forenoon and some of the afternoon.

April 25, Sunday: Morning bright. Clouded up about noon. Began to rain about 4. The evening was showery.

April 26, Monday: Raining heavy when I got up but soon stopped and cleared up with a nice spring wind southeast.

April 27, Tuesday: Morning raining heavy but cleared up about noon. I was on light work as White was home sick. Nothing particular.

April 28, Wednesday: Fine day, clear and warm. Things growing fast.

April 29, Thursday: Fine day but not so warm but fine growing weather. Working on horse rakes.

April 30, Friday: Cold, chilly morning. Got up at 5 and went gardening. There had been a light shower and was just over. The sun came out about 10. The rest of the day was fine. Finished planting potatoes.

May 1st, Saturday: Fine day. Clear and warm. Nothing particular. In the evening, we all went out to Myrtle. Day closed.

May 2, Sunday: Clear and fine, warm. The day was pleasant. Nothing particular.

May 3, Monday: Another fine day. Got up at 5. We went to the station. E. J. and boys got off at Brooklin and stopped at Mrs. Rundel's 'til the evening. Rain. The day passed off quite. Went to the station and met the train. Day closed.

May 4, Tuesday: Dull and showery.

May 5, Wednesday: Dull in the morning. The day turned out fine. The shop shut down at noon. Mr. Barn's funeral. Home gardening. In the evening, we went up to hear the Wizerd oil concert, then to the barrack. Capt. Dicen farewell.

May 6, Thursday: Beautiful day, clear. Heavy white frost in the morning. Was working on reaper levers.

May 7, Friday: fine day but not so warm as a few days ago. Trees leafing out fast. Plum trees white with blossom. In the evening, planted corn and beans.

May 8, Saturday: fine day. A little warmer. Nothing much doing. In the evening, went uptown to hear the finish of the Wizerd oil con(cert).. Day closed.

May 9, Sunday: Fine day. Not very warm.

May 20, Monday: dull and cloudy morning. About 10, it began to rain and rained heavy most of the day. Cold rain. Wind east and blowing hard.

May 11, Tuesday: Dull and cloudy but no rain. Got some wind at noon. In the evening, we went to the station to meet Maggie and Annie Coone from Manilla..

May 12, Wednesday: Dull and foggy morning. Brightened up about noon. Nothing particular. Busy in the shop working on reapers and gang ploughs.

May 13, Thursday: Dull and showery. In the evening, we bought a new sewing machine from Mr. Fox.

May 14, Friday: Dull morning but brightened up about 10. The evening there was a light shower with some heavy thunder and sharp lightning.

May 15, Saturday: Raining in the morning. There was a big storm in the night. Rain, thunder and lightning. Cleared up about noon. Wind turned northwest and turned quite cold with every appearance of frost.

May 16, Sunday: Clear and bright but chilly. Wind northwest.

May 17, Monday: Hard frost. Things looking white. The day clear and fine.

May 18, Tuesday: Fine bright day. Light white frost in the morning.

May 19, Wednesday: bright, warm day. Busy on reapers. In the evening, finished gardening tomatoes and beans.

May 20, Thursday: Bright warm day. Nothing particular doing.

May 21, Friday: Changeable day. First sunshine, then cloudy with a rain shine shower about 4 afternoon.

May 22, Saturday: the hottest day of the season. Very busy (with) the foreman loading a car. In the evening, E. J. and myself went down to the junction with Mr. Conway and the girls on their way home from Manilla. That finished the sports of the day.

May 23, Sunday: Fine day. Not so warm. About 4, Mr. White came up and took E. J. and boys to Oshawa.

May 24, Monday: Morning bright and clear. I started for Oshawa about 6. The forenoon around town. Afternoon the sporting ground. The afternoon was cloudy. Signs of rain. About 4, sprinkled a little but blowed over.

May 25, Tuesday: Bright and clear. Wm. W. brought me up in the morning. It was very chilly driving up. Went to work on stump machines. There was another man on. John McKinnen.

May 26, Wednesday: Bright but cool.

May 27, Thursday: Morning raining. Forenoon showery. Afternoon, some sunshine. No rain. I went to the station at 5:30 and shipped Bruce's stump machines.

May 28, Friday: Nice day. Bright, pleasant. J. J. out loading a car. No particulars.

May 29, Saturday: Fine day. Afternoon a little cloudy. Working on reaper. Pitman's.

May 30, Sunday: Fine, clear, warm day. Stopped home all day. Fred sick.

May 31, Monday: Clear, warm day. Nothing particular going. Shop work ironing neck yokes. In the evening, Nelson Arthur and I went over to Sam Green's and got some eggs for the boys. That finished the month's work.

June 1, Tuesday: Fine, warm day. Nothing particular doing.

June 2, Wednesday: Dull and cloudy. A heavy shower at noon with some light cracks of thunder. Afternoon showers.

June 3, Thursday: Not very bright but no rain.

June 4, Friday: Bright and clear.

June 5, Saturday: Clear, bright morning but soon clouded up. Afternoon showery.

June 6, Sunday: Fine day.

June 7, Monday: Got up (at) 6. Raining heavy. Forenoon showery. Afternoon, some sunshine. No rain, very close and warm. The evening turned chilly. Wind shifted northwest.

June 8, Tuesday: Cloudy morning but turned out fine warm day. In the evening, I went over to the cottage to get a hen for setting.

June 9, Wednesday: Weather same as yesterday. 13 took dinner with us. All here on court business.

June 10, Thursday: Fine day. Clear. Nothing particular doing.

June 11, Friday: Beautiful day. Finished my day's work at 5, then went to the court house and stopped for a while.

June 12, Saturday: Fine day. Warm day, but a little cloudy in the morning. In the evening, went to Brooklin. Big excitement over a man killed on the railway.

June 13, Sunday: Warm, bright day. Left for home about 6.

June 14, Monday: Very warm day. E. J. and boys came home on the noon train. Nothing particular. We put on 100 rake tires.

June 15, Tuesday: Very warm, clear. Thermometer up 74. Very hot day.

June 16, Wednesday: A heavy shower but brightened up a little in the afternoon.

June 17, Thursday: Bright morning, clear and warm. 2 very ---- showers in the afternoon, the last about 3.

June 18, Friday: A nice cool day, clear.

June 19, Saturday: Fine day, clear. Not very warm. Nothing particular.

June 20, Sunday: Not very bright. Evening quite cool.

June 21, Monday: Dull and cloudy. A light shower in the evening, just enough to lay the dust.

June 22, Tuesday: Dull and cloudy with just a sprinkle of rain about 4. Foreman got sick.

June 23, Wednesday: Heavy rain at the forenoon. The afternoon showery.

June 24, Thursday: Dull and cloudy. Working on stump machines.

June 25, Friday: Dull and cloudy. In the evening, went for a short walk. Brother Tom on his way to Oshawa.

June 26, Saturday: Cleared up bright. Nothing particular doing.

June 27, Sunday: Bright and warm.

June 28, Monday: Bright and warm.

June 29, Tuesday: Bright, very warm.

June 30, Wednesday: Very warm. Quit work about 3. Got ready and start(ed) on the 4 o'clock train for Manilla. Got there about 7. The evening passed off quite pleasant with old friends.

July 1, Thursday: At Manilla. The warm and day time passed off pleasant. Big tea in the afternoon. I started for home about 6:30 and got home alright.

July 2, Friday: Very warm.

July 3, Saturday: Hot as ever.

July 4, Sunday: Hotter than ever. In the afternoon, Mr. Judd and I went down to the lake for a walk.

July 5, Monday: Very hot and dry. E. J. and boys came home on the evening train.

July 6, Sunday: Very hot.

July 7, Wednesday: Hot, hot, hot.

July 8, Thursday: A little cooler but very dry and hot enough.

July 9, Friday: Dry and hot.

July, 10: Saturday: Hot, clear and calm.

July 11, Sunday: Not so hot. A nice wind northwest. Went down to Mr. White's at the lake. We fit in a pleasant day. Got home about 10.

July 12, Monday: Very --- (hot) and dry.

July, 13, Tuesday: Dry weather still continues with signs of rain.

July 14, Wednesday: Got up at 5:30. Raining heavy and kept it up most of the day. Stopped a little in the afternoon.

July 15, Thursday: Dull and drizzly most of the day. We finished reaper and mover work and started gang ploughs.

July 16, Friday: Some clouds. Some sunshine. Some rain. Election day, reeve and deputy.

July 17, Saturday: Dull most of (the day). Cleared up a little about noon. Some thunder in the afternoon— heavy cracks but not very near. A light shower about 8 in the evening.

July 18, Sunday: Dull and cloudy. Wind northwest. Chilly weather. Wm. White and Mrs. were up.

July 19, Monday: Continues cloudy. A light shower about 8 in the evening. J. J. out loading a car of reapers. Sowed radish.

July 20, Tuesday: Fine day. Not very warm. Working on gang ploughs.

July 21, Wednesday: Clear and warm. Pressing mold boards for gang ploughs.

July 22, Thursday: Fine day. Clear and pleasant. Not very hot. Mrs. Judd took tea with us.

July 23, Friday: Clear, fine day. Nothing particular doing. Working on gang ploughs.

July 24, Saturday: Clear and warm. Nothing particular doing. In the evening, we all went to Myrtle on the 7:15 train. Got there about dark.

July 25, Sunday: Bright and very hot until 4, then it cooled down a little by a heavy thunderstorm, passing off to the north about 5 and then storm came up and we had about ½ an hour heavy rain. The evening was cool.

July 26, Monday: Dull and cloudy. I started for the station, raining a little and was raining steady 'till I got home to Whitby but soon cleared up a little. No more rain 'til dark when I went to meet the train. It was raining and rained steady about one hour. Day closed.

July 27, Tuesday: Dull morning. Some sunshine, some clouds but very close and hot.

July 28, Wednesday: Hot, hot, hot. A little cloudy in the morning. In the evening, the boss and I went uptown to see Japanese Tommey, the actor.

July 29, Thursday: Heavy thunder. Storm at 5 in the morning but not very long. Some cloud and some sunshine but close and hot.

July 30, Friday: Beautiful day. Not very hot. The boys went to their picnic out at Jo Rice's north. We took tea at Mr. Judd's.

July 31, Saturday: Fine day. Warmer. Mattie Coone, E. A., M. and E. Butt were here to spend the day. No more particulars. Went uptown in the evening. That finished the sports of the month.

August 1, Sunday: Fine day. Some clouds. Some sunshine about 5. We went for a walk (at) Lion's Creek. There was a light shower while we were out but it soon passed off.

August 2, Monday: Pleasant day. Nothing particular doing.

August 3, Tuesday: Very chilly, cold wind northwest. Some clouds, some sunshine in the afternoon. E. J. and the boys went to Corbet's Point with Judd's, Shaw's, and others. Alf Sambels came in the shop and bid us goodbye for the old country.

August 4, Wednesday: A little dull and a little warmer. Nothing particular.

August 5, Thursday: Not very warm. Not very bright. Pleasant working.

August 6, Friday: Beautiful day. Got up at 6. Got ready. Took the 8 o'clock train and went to the lake. Jo White took his boats and we all went up to Storie's Point. We all put in a pleasant day.

August 7, Saturday: Clear and hot. Mrs. Hickor and Mrs. Clarke spent the evening with us.

August 8, Sunday: Very warm day. Clear. C. Butt and Mrs. were here to spend the day.

Aug. 9, Monday: Clear and very hot. We were bending plough beams.

August 10, Tuesday: Very hot and dry.

August 11, Wednesday: Forenoon bright. Very close and hot all day. Terrible thunderstorm about 2. Very sharp lightning. Mr. Minard's barn struck and burned down.

August 12, Thursday: Fine, bright day. A little cooler. Wind northwest.

August 13, Friday: Dull and cloudy. Not very warm. Nothing particular.

August 14, Saturday: Nice day. Nothing particular doing.

August 15, Sunday: Beautiful day. Went to church in the morning.

August 16, Monday: Morning dull. Began to rain about 11 and rained most of the afternoon. Dried up in the evening.

August 17, Tuesday: Dull and cloudy. Rather cool. Nothing particular.

August 18, Wednesday: Nice bright day.

August 19, Thursday: Beautiful day.

August 20, Friday: Fine day. Clear.

August 21, Saturday: Dull and cloudy but non rain. In the evening, I went to Oshawa. E. J. and boys went on Thursday evening to see circus on Friday.

August 22, Sunday: Morning, raining. Dull and showery all day. I went home about 9. Heavy shower on the way home.

August 23, Monday: Dull and showery. A heavy shower at noon. The rest of the (day), foggy, showers.

August 24, Tuesday: A little brighter. Fair way of clearing up.

August 25, Wednesday: Fine day. Clear.

August 26, Thursday: Clear, close and hot.

August 27, Friday: Very hot, clear. Nothing particular doing.

August 28, Saturday: Terrible hot. Went to work but quit at 8. Sick. In the afternoon, W. Coone and Maggie came to see us but went to Oshawa. The hottest day of the season.

August 29, Sunday: Hot, hot, hot. Stopped home all day. All played out.

August 30, Monday: Forenoon dull and showery. Some heavy showers. The afternoon dull but no rain.

August 31, Tuesday: Not very bright and a little cooler. We were pressing ----- boards for gang ploughs. In the evening, I went to the Barrick's. That finished the sports of the day.

September 1, Wednesday: Pleasant day. A little cooler. Not very bright.

September 2, Thursday: Heavy, white frost. Beautiful bright day. Pleasant working.

September 3, Friday: Fine day. Clear and bright.

September 4, Saturday: Nice day. Afternoon a little cloudy. Loading car of things for the Toronto fair.

September 5, Sunday: Fine day. Stopped home all day.

September 6, Monday: A little warmer. Nothing particular doing.

September 7, Tuesday: Close and warm. Working on gang ploughs.

September 8, Wednesday: Very hot, clear. Hot as summer. Nothing particular.

September 9, Thursday: Dull and showery. Heavy showers in the forenoon. Not much in the afternoon but dull and cloudy.

September 10, Friday: Raining most of the forenoon. Afternoon dull. No rain. In the evening, went to meet train. William White came home from Muskoka.

September 11, Saturday: Fine day. Nice working. In the evening, Rice got 2 chicks for Toronto fair. Day closed.

September 12, Sunday: Dull and cloudy. About 3, there was a heavy shower with lots of small hail. Some heavy thunder. Lasted about an hour.

September 13, Monday: Pleasant day. The evening was dull with a sprinkle of rain at dark.

September 14, Tuesday: Beautiful day. Clear, pleasant. No work. Took 4 o'clock train for Myrtle. Got there alright about 6.

September 15, Wednesday: Beautiful day. Clear forenoon. More sporting around the farm. Afternoon, we went to Columbus, got home at 5. Went drawing. Out 'til 10. That finished the sports of the day.

September 16, Thursday: Raining all the forenoon. Went to Myrtle about 5. There was (a) heavy thunderstorm about 7. Sharp lightning. Took tea at E. Hodge's. Took the 9 o'clock train for home.

September 17, Friday: Some clouds. Some sunshine. Nothing particular doing. About 4 o'clock, I went out to T. Mawse's.

September 18, Saturday: Beautiful day, bright and clear. Nothing particular.

September 19, Sunday: Raining all the forenoon. Cleared up about noon. We got ready and started for a walk to the bay(?).

September 20, Monday: A little dull at times. A short, heavy shower about 8.

September 21, Tuesday: Hard frost. A thin shelf of ice on shallow water. The day was clear and pleasant.

September 22, Wednesday: Dull and cloudy with a cold southeast wind. Cold enough for November. Went up to the town line to work for Mr. Kimphorn. Rode home with Gid Wilson.

September 23, Thursday: Dull and cloudy. Heavy rain through the night. Roads very muddy. Went up to the town line.

September 24, Friday: Forenoon dull and foggy. Afternoon a little brighter.

September 25, Saturday: Morning raining heavy but soon stopped. Day dull and cloudy but close and warm.

September 26, Sunday: Rained 'til 11 o'clock. Heavy, then stopped but cloudy. J. White and family came up.

September 27, Monday: Forenoon bright. The evening, it got very cloudy with a light shower about 8. Got to work in the foundry again.

September 28, Tuesday: Forenoon dull but dry. Worked the forenoon. The afternoon Mr. Hatch, Campbell, O'Neal and myself went to the fairground and spent the afternoon in the poultry house. Got through about 5. Went to the Royal and for supper, Mr. O' Neal and I went back to the drill shop and spent the evening. It rained from 5 'til about 9. Day closed.

September 29, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day. White frost. In the morning, we worked the forenoon and went to the fair the afternoon. The weather was grand.

September 30, Thursday: White frost. Forenoon bright. Afternoon cloudy. Evening rain again. Nothing particular doing.

October 1, Friday: Dull, cold and chilly. Cold enough for the first of November.

October 2, Saturday: A little warmer and some sunshine.

October 3, Sunday: Beautiful bright day. Went down to the bay in the afternoon. Had tea at Mr. White's. Just go home when the fire bells started up. O'Donovan's Carriage Shop on fire but was put out after some hard work by the firemen. Got home about 10.

October 4, Monday: Dull and showery. W. and S. J. White came up in the evening.

October 5, Tuesday: Dull and cloudy, no rain.

October 6, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day. Warm.

October 7, Thursday: Beautiful day. Clear, warm.

October 8, Friday: Another fine day. In the evening, went up to the town line with J. Judd to buy some hens. Got home about 9.

October 9, Saturday: Beautiful day, clear and pleasant and warm.

October 10, Sunday: Fine weather continues.

October 11, Monday. Fine, fine, finer.

October 12, Tuesday: Dull, fine drizzle. Rain in the forenoon, afternoon dull and dry.

October 13, Wednesday: Dull and cloudy but no rain. Pleasant working.

October 14, Thursday: Raining most of the time. After 10, the morning was bright but soon clouded up. Wind blew hard in the evening.

October 15, Friday: Things looking rather wild with the high winds through the night. It was chilly, dull and cloudy all day. Went up to the town line with J. J. and got some hens for him.

October 16, Saturday: Dull and cloudy. Nothing particular doing.

October 17, Sunday: Got up about 8. Ice about one inch thick. The ground white with snow but began to rain about 9 and rained steady all day.

October 18, Monday: some sunshine, some clouds. Rather cold. Nothing particular doing.

October 19, Tuesday: Forenoon dull and cloudy. Time changed $\frac{3}{4}$ of an hour, noon. Quit 5:45.

October 20, Wednesday: A fine day, pleasant. Another change of time began $\frac{1}{4}$ to $7\frac{1}{4}$ to quit 5:30. Nothing particular.

October 21, Thursday: Very heavy rain through the night. Forenoon a little dull. The rest of the day pleasant. Cold wind northeast.

October 22, Friday: Fine weather. Bright. In the evening, went over to the collage with Sam Martin and J. Judd.

October 23, Saturday: Beautiful day, clear. Nothing particular. Running the furnace. I came home at 4 o'clock, sick.

October 24, Sunday: It was a pleasant day. Some parts of the day, cloudy. In the evening about 6:30, there was a light shower with thunder and lightning.

October 25, Monday: Pleasant forenoon. Afternoon, showery. Nothing particular.

October 26, Tuesday: Dull and cloudy. Cold wind northeast.

October 27, Wednesday: Dull and cloudy forenoon. Afternoon, showery. Cold wind northeast.

October 28, Thursday: Dull and showery. Heavy rain all the afternoon. No wind. We were working on straw cutters.

October 29, Friday: Dull and cloudy. Chilly. Nothing particular doing.

October 30, Saturday: Some clouds, some sunshine. Another change of time. Begin at 7. One hour at noon and quit at 5. Eddy James came and bid us good bye and started for the other side. We took the evening train and went to Brooklin.

October 31, Sunday: Beautiful day, warm. The day passed off pleasant. I got home about 7 on foot. That finished the sports of the month.

November 1, Monday: Beautiful, warm, bright.

November 2, Tuesday: Another fine day. Clear. E. J. and boys came home on the morning train from Brooklin.

November 3, Wednesday: Middle of the day. Clear morning and evening, cloudy.

November 4, Thursday: Beautiful day, clear. Nothing particular.

November 5, Friday: dull and cloudy. Cold wind northwest. Good working weather. In the evening, J. Judd, W. may and myself went out to Mr. Mawse's. Got home about 9.

November 6, Saturday: Snowing most of the day. Very soft and slushy. Turned cold in the evening. Started coal fire burning

November 7, Sunday: Bright and cold. Thawing a little. Wind northwest.

November 8, Monday: Bright and pleasant. A little warmer. Good healthy weather.

November 9, Tuesday: Fine, bright. Day warmer. Work came today. Appearance of rain. Nothing particular.

November 10, Wednesday: Forenoon, dull and showery. Afternoon, dull but no rain.

November 11, Thursday: Dull, no rain. Wind shifted northwest. A little colder.

November 12, Friday: Weather colder and changeable. Sunshine and no clouds. Cephas and Claria came on morning train.

November 13, Saturday: Beautiful weather. Thawing a little through the day, but freezing in the evening.

November 14, Sunday: Bright and clear.

November 15, Monday: Another fine day.

November 16, Tuesday: Fine day, clear. Ground froze hard. In the afternoon, Mr. O'Brien came to the shop and took a photograph of all the men.

November 17, Wednesday: Raining heavy all day. Early in the morning, there was a little sleet fall. Sidewalks very slippery but soon went off. Wind east.

November 18, Thursday: Got up about 7. Cloudy, turning cold. Some snow flurries but not much. About 10, Wm. White came up and we all went to Oshawa. Came home about 9 in the evening. It was freezing hard. High, cold northwest wind all day. Wm. White and I went out to Mrs. Brigg's. I bought a langshan cockerel. Day closed. It was Thanksgiving Day.

November 19, Friday: Dull, cold and windy. A light coat of snow. Not much. Wind, northwest. Nothing particular.

November 20, Saturday: Changeable. Clouds and sunshine. Thawing a little.

November 21, Sunday: Fine day. Heavy white frost. Clear and warm. Went to church morning and evening.

November 22, Monday: Bright morning but soon got cloudy. Cold, raw wind southeast. Signs of storm.

November 23, Tuesday: Raining most of the day. Wind southeast. About 8, cleared up. Bright. Wind turned northwest, colder.

November 24, Wednesday: Dull and cloudy. Froze a little. Terrible winy night last night. Nothing particular.

November 25, Thursday: Snowing steady all day. After about 10, thawing a little. Running the furnace.

November 26, Friday: Dull, cloudy. A little colder. Good, healthy weather.

November 27, Saturday: A little sunshine. In the morning, cold wind, northwest.

November 28, Sunday: A little soft snow in the morning about 9, but soon cleared up. The rest of the day, bright and pleasant. W. White and Mrs. were up.

November 29, Monday: Rained 'til about 10. Rest of the day, cloudy. About 4, wind shifted northwest and (it) began to freeze hard. J. J. and I went down to the bay to Mr. White's. I got a B. S. Cockerel. Got home about 8. Day closed.

November 30, Tuesday: Dull, cold and freezing hard. Wind northwest.

December 1, Wednesday: A little milder and a little sun shine. Every appearance of winter but no snow.

December 2, Thursday: Coldest day of the season. Went to the shop but came right home and lay on the sofa all day. Had a bad phase.

December 3, Friday: Weather bout same. I went to work again. Northing particular.

December 4, Saturday: Cold, sharp. Morning about ten below zero. Clear and bright. Wind, north.

December 5, Sunday: A little stormy. Snowing very slow(ly) 'til noon. Cold wind, southeast.

December 6, Monday: Morning clear, cold and bright but was a fine day. In the evening, I went up to the town lien for a langshan hen. Got home at 9. Day closed.

December 7, Tuesday: Bright, clear day. A little milder. Nothing particular.

December 8, Wednesday: Still warmer, brighter.

December 9, Thursday: Beautiful day. Warm enough for October. Working on gang ploughs.

December 10, Friday: Beautiful day. Frost going out fast. Bright. In the evening, I went to a political meeting. Dryden and Sark, speakers.

December 11, Saturday: Cloudy but thawing fast. Roads very muddy. Nothing particular.

December 12, Sunday: Dull and cloudy with a cold southeast wind. We went out to Columbus. T. Elliott went with us. Got home about 6. Went to church. It was raining when I came out about 8:30.

December 13, Monday: Rained most of the day. Wind southeast. Nothing particular. Time change began in 7:20 minutes. 40 at noon. Quit at 5.

December 14, Tuesday: Froze hard. Ground just covered with snow. Dull and cloudy. About 4, snow fell fast but not long.

December 15, Wednesday: Dull, very cold. A little below zero. About one inch of snow. Wm. White came up with flour.

December 16, Thursday: A little milder. A little sunshine. Pleasant day.

December 17, Friday: Nice winter day. Sun shines some time but rather dull.

December 18, Saturday: Rather soft snowing a little in the morning, then rained a little but some stopped. The afternoon was bright and pleasant.

December 19, Sunday: Beautiful day. Bright. Nothing particular. In the afternoon, Mr. Bachman and I went for a walk and went with him to tea.

December 20, Monday: Fine weather. Some sunshine. Nothing particular.

December 21, Tuesday: Forenoon mild and thawing a little. Afternoon, snowing soft and slow. Turned colder in the evening a little.

December 22, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day.

December 23, Thursday: Fine day, bright, clear.

December 24, Friday: Very storm day. Snow and rain all day 'til about 4. Terrible mess of snow and water. We all went uptown. In the evening, lots of people. The town all alive. Got home about 10. Day closed.

December 25, Saturday: Christmas Day. Bright but cold. A little below zero. The day passed off pleasant. Lots of company. 2 from Oshawa. 5 from Myrtle. All left for home about 7 in the evening.

December 26, Sunday: Bright and cold. Nothing particular doing.

December 27, Monday: Bright and cold forenoon. Around town, afternoon. Jo Judd and I went over to the college for a walk to see the Cochans.

December 28, Tuesday: Still continues cold... Judd Geris and I were taking stock. Election Day. The town all alive. Everybody on the move big time. Big torch light procession. Went to meet the 9 o'clock train ahead. Mr. Dryden was on the train. All went to the town hall where we had speeches by Dryden, Dr. Ray and Mr. Gold. Dryden's majority.

December 29, Wednesday: A little milder. The afternoon, cloudy. Got through taking stock about 4, then went home.

December 30, Thursday: Cold day. 5 below zero. In the morning, I went out to Mr. T. Maw's from there to Oshawa and stopped all day.

December 31, Friday: Morning a little warm. About 11, it began to snow very fast and snowed fast all the rest of the day. We got home about 4. Very stormy.

1887

January 1, Saturday: Lots of snow, about 8 inches but not any falling. Cold north wind. Took first train for Brooklin, then went to Myrtle on the sleighs. It was a cold ride. The day passed off pleasant as the whole family was there. I came home on the evening train. E. J. and boys stopped there.

Jan. 2, Sunday: Cold, cold, cold. Away below zero about 10.

Jan. 3, Monday: Clear and cold. 20 below zero. Began work in the shop again pressing mole board.

Jan. 4, Tuesday: A lot warmer but cloudy. Nothing particular.

Jan. 5, Wednesday: Pleasant day. Rather dull. A little sunshine. E. J. and the boys came home in the evening train after being on a trip to Myrtle, Reach and Manilla.

Jan. 6, Thursday: A little colder. 5 below zero in the morning but soon got warmer. Nice day.

Jan. 7, Friday: A little below zero in the morning. The afternoon, a little warmer and bright.

Jan. 8, Saturday: Weather about the same.

Jan. 9, Sunday: Snowing, blowing and drifting all day with high cold wind from the east. A rough day. Mrs. Hopkins here on a visit.

Jan. 10, Monday: Nice winter day. Some sunshine, some clouds.

Jan. 11, Tuesday: Snowing a little and very blustery with high wind northwest. Not very cold. About zero. Nothing particular. Running furnace.

Jan. 12, Wednesday: Pleasant day. The finest day for over 2 weeks. A little sunshine in the middle of the day.

Jan. 13, Thursday: A little colder with a strong breeze from the east. A little snow falling in the evening at 9. Wind high and snowing faster. Wesley .., James and Martha Coone here on a visit from Manilla.

Jan. 14, Friday: Storming fearful. Blinding snowstorm. Trains all blocked. Calmed down about 10 a little. In the evening (it) began to snow a little. Snow all in heaps. Wind east.

Jan. 15, Saturday: Calm and pleasant. A little sunshine in the afternoon.

Jan. 16, Sunday: A little colder. Cold wind east in the evening. About dark, began to snow fast and the wind got higher. Every appearance of a rough night.

Jan. 17, Monday: Everything still and calm but the night had been a rough one. Trains all blocked. Got through about noon. Every appearance of rain about noon but no rain came. About 4, the wind turned north. It turned very cold.

Jan. 18, Tuesday: Clear and cold. 14 below zero in the morning. At noon, 10 below zero. Cold all day.

Jan. 19, Wednesday: Big change. A nice winter day. 18 about zero.

Jan. 20, Thursday: Cloudy and soft. Thawing fast but no rain.

Jan. 21, Friday: A little colder but a nice bright day. Thawing in the sun.

Jan. 22, Saturday: A big change. Raining most of the day. No particular.

Jan. 23, Sunday: Showery. The afternoon, very foggy. Snow going off fast.

Jan. 24, Monday: A little colder. Freezing a little all day. In the evening, S. Butt and I went down to Mr. Bedman's. On our way back, we had a collision with the boys and the hand sleighs.

Jan. 25, Tuesday: Nice, mild ay with every appearance of rain but none came. Thawed quite a bit.

Jan. 26, Wednesday: Big change. Freezing all day with a cold northwest wind. Bright and clear. Wm. White sent up flour.

Jan. 27, Thursday: Weather about the same only a little cloudy.

Jan. 28, Friday: Heavy white frost in the morning but soon turned soft. About 4, (it) began to rain a steady heavy rain all the evening. E. J. and I went to hear Mr. Blake. We got out about 11. Still raining.

Jan. 29, Saturday: Beautiful, bright and warm. Thawing fast.

Jan. 30, Sunday: Heavy, white frost but some turned soft and sloppy. About 4, a quick change....colder with heavy snow for a few minutes and freezing hard.

Jan. 31, Monday: Cold east wind and storming a little most of the day. In the evening, I went to the Presbyterian church tea. Got home about 10. That finished the sport of the day and of the month.

Feb. 1, Tuesday: Cold day. Down to zero. Middle of the day bright and clear. Evening, cold high wind southeast.

Feb. 2, Wednesday: high wind east. Snowing a little all day and drifting.

Feb. 3, Thursday: Beautiful, mild. A little appearance of rain but the evening turned colder.

Feb. 4, Friday: Sharp, cold morning but a nice winter day with a little sunshine in the middle of the day. Running furnace forenoon. Afternoon, making cutters. Men all excited about the shop shutting down.

Feb. 5, Saturday: Dull and cold with cold east wind. I took the morning train and went to Raglan looking for a job. Got home on the noon train. Put the rest of the day around town.

Feb. 6, Sunday: Big change. Changeable rain or sleet all day. In the afternoon, I went down to Oshawa. Got home about 5. Still stormy.

Feb. 7, Monday: A little colder. High wind east and snowing fast all day 'til about 4. The wind turned south. There was a fall of sleet and rain the rest of the evening.

Feb. 8, Tuesday: Another big change. Showering rain all day. Brightened up a little about dark.

Feb. 9, Wednesday: fine day. Froze hard. Very icy. I took the first train and started for Raglan and went to work. The first day was a busy one but lonesome.

Feb. 10, Thursday: Mild and soft. A light shower in the evening. Another busy day.

Feb. 11, Friday: Big change. The worst day of the winter. Snow and wind. Wind northeast. Not much doing. The whole day was a terror. The evening was the worst.

Feb. 12, Saturday: Things got down calm. Things almost buried with snow. I went to Whitby at night. Bright day, clear and cold.

Feb. 13, Sunday: Bright and cold. Home all day. Nothing particular doing.

Feb. 14, Monday: Took the first train and started for Raglan. Got there about 9. Morning clear and sharp but got warmer through the day. Rather inclined to be soft.

Feb. 15, Tuesday: Snowing fast. About 4 inches fell through the night. Stopped snowing about 10. There was a light rain in the afternoon. Not much.

Feb. 16, Wednesday: A little soft and foggy. Snow settling down fast.

Feb. 17, Thursday: Bright, pleasant. Thawing a little in the sun. In the evening, I went to a committee meeting at the grist mill.

Feb. 18, Friday: Very high wind east. Heavy fall of sleet. The forenoon was a bad one. About 4, there was a heavy shower for about 1 hour.

Feb. 19, Saturday: Another change. Snowing and blowing. Wind west. Calmed down about 4. Not very cold. Went home on the 9 o'clock train.

Feb. 20, Sunday: Fine, mild day. Clear and pleasant.

Feb. 21, Monday: Another fine day. Got to Raglan about 9. Rode over with Mr. Ormiston and Carnegie.

Feb. 22, Tuesday: A nice day. I worked 'til noon, then went down to Whitby. Election day. Big time. Wm. Smith elected.

Feb. 23, Wednesday: Left Whitby about 7. Went with Garnet. Got to Raglan about 9:30. Beautiful, bright morning but soon clouded up and a cold raw wind rose from the east.

Feb. 24, Thursday: Snowing and blowing all day. Wind west. Not very cold.

Feb. 25, Friday: Beautiful, bright and pleasant. Not much doing.

Feb. 26, Saturday: Storming. Sleet. High wind southeast. Some heavy rain about 5 and 6. Evening, I went over to Mr. Butt's. Some rain on the way over. E. J. and the boys were there. About 8, wind began to change. Colder.

Feb. 27, Sunday: A cold and blustering day. High wind northwest. We stopped home all day. Took 2 or 3 rides down the hill

Feb. 28, Monday: cold, cold. High wind northwest. I started for Raglan about 7. It was a cold walk. The month is ended and was a changeable one.

Mar. 1, Tuesday: A little stormy in the morning. There had been some snow in the night. Rather cold all day. In the evening, I went over to Mr. Butt's all night.

Mar. 2, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright warm day..... Thawing fast. A heavy fog in the morning.

Mar. 3, Thursday: Another fine day. A little colder than yesterday.

March 4, Friday: Very cold day. Strong east wind. Dull and cloudy.

March 5, Saturday: Still cold with high wind. Snow began to fall about 4. About 6, I went to Oshawa with Mr. White. The ride I shall never forget. The storm was fearful and the roads were a terror. I got to Whitby about 11.

March 6, Sunday: Big change. Raining in the morning. Showery all day. Stop in the house.

March 7, Monday: I got to Raglan about 9. It was a soft day. No rain. Sunshine in the afternoon. Snow going fast.

March 8, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright day. Thawing fast.

March 9, Wednesday: Dull. In the afternoon, there was heavy rain for about 2 hours. Brightened in the evening.

March 10, Thursday: Beautiful, bright day. Thawing fast. I went over to Mr. Butt's in the evening.

March 11, Friday: Another fine day.

March 12, Saturday: Weather about the same. I went home to Whitby.

March 13, Sunday: Dull and very much like rain but none came. Mr. Rundle was with us.

March 14, Monday: A nice bright day but colder. In the evening, strong wind northwest. We moved to Myrtle.

March 15, Tuesday: Dull and cloudy and cold. Raw wind northwest. I went to work again.

March 16, Wednesday: Dull. Still colder.

March 17, Thursday: Just about the same.

March 18, Friday: " " " " .

March 19, Saturday: A little softer. Some appearance of a thaw. Went to Myrtle in the evening.

March 20, Sunday: Mild and thawing fast. Some sunshine for a change.

March 21, Monday: A soft day. Afternoon a little soft. Snow fell almost rain but none came.

March 22, Tuesday: Light fall of snow came in the night. Weather soft 'til about 4, then there was a big change. Colder wind turned north.

March 23, Wednesday: Cold, sharp but turned out a fine day and calm.

March 24, Thursday: Mild and soft. About 6, it began to rain heavy and rained all the evening.

March 25, Friday: Big change. A fall of snow and (it) froze hard in the morning. It was a bright, clear day. Thawing a little. I went to Myrtle in the evening.

March 26, Saturday: A little colder but bright. Thawing just a little.

March 27, Sunday: Still colder with a high wind east from about 4. The rest of the day was very rough. Snowing and blowing.

March 28, Monday: A cold, stormy day. Snowing and blowing all day. The day was a stormy one. Wind north. It was cold enough for January.

March 29, Tuesday: Another cold and stormy day as cold as any day of the winter. No snow falling, only blowing and a keen cold wind northwest. In the evening, I went to Myrtle.

March 30, Wednesday: Clear, cold morning. The day was pleasant and thawing a little in the sun. We moved to Raglan.

March 31, Thursday: A beautiful, bright day and thawing fast.

April 1, Friday: Bright, thawing fast.

April 2, Saturday: Weather just the same. In the evening, Silas and I went over to Hubbart's to buy pigs.

April 3, Sunday: Cloudy but thawing fast. A sprinkle of rain in the evening.

April 4, Monday: No frost in the night. Dull. A little colder in the evening.

April 5, Tuesday: A light fall of snow down and some falling through the day.

April 6, Wednesday: Rather cold. Not thawing. Cold wind northwest. Cloudy.

April 7, Thursday: A little warmer. Thawing a little.

April 8, Friday: Still warmer. Bright and clear.

April 9, Saturday: Bright, warm, calm, thawing.

April 10, Sunday: The hottest day of the season. Snow going very, very fast.

April 11, Monday: not so warm. Clear and a little colder in the evening.

April 12, Tuesday: A dull, chilly day. Strong wind northeast with some light showers of cold rain.

April 13, Wednesday: Dull and chilly day. Strong wind northeast with some light showers of cold rain.

April 14, Thursday: A little sunshine. Strong wind southeast.

April 15, Friday: Forenoon dull and chilly. About noon (it) turned warmer. About 4, some light cracks of thunder and a light shower of rain and still getting warmer. About 6, the thunder, lightning and rain was terrible. (It) last about 2 hours. Thunder and lightning stopped. Then rain powered down 'til 11. I worked in the shop 'til 12. The night was a dark one.

April 16, Saturday: Cool but bright.

April 17, Sunday: Cool and bright. A pleasant day.

April 18, Monday: Cold, bright morning. Ice $\frac{3}{4}$ of an inch thick.

April 19, Tuesday: Just about the same.

April 20, Wednesday: White frost. Day cloudy. A little shower in the afternoon. Albert and I drew wood in the evening.

April 21, Thursday: Heavy shower (at) 7 (in the) morning. Then sunshine. Afternoon another shower with a little thunder.

April 22, Friday: Dull and cloudy with a light shower in the afternoon. High (wind) southeast.

April 23, Saturday: Fine day. Clouds and sunshine.

April 24, Sunday: Dull and cloudy. Chilly with a light flurry of snow. About 7 p.m., W. White and Mrs. Cephas Band, Mrs. were here.

April 25, Monday: About 1 inch of snow but soon went off. In the afternoon, there was a light thundershower that was a big change.

April 26, Tuesday: A change. Cold and chilly. Some sunshine. Began gardening.

April 27, Wednesday: Bright morning but soon turned cloudy.

April 28, Thursday: Dull with high wind east. About ---, (it) began to rain. The rest of the day rough. Terrible, heavy rain.

April 29, Friday: Dull, chilly with drizzly showers.

April 30, Saturday: Bright, dry. A little warmer with high winds east.

May 1, Sunday: Morning showery. We went over home. Afternoon bright and warm.

May 2, Monday: Dull morning but turned out to be a fine, bright day.

May 3, Tuesday: A bright warm day. I began sowing garden seed.

May 4, Wednesday: Evening bright. Still warmer.

May 5, Thursday: Bright, very hot.

May 6, Friday: Dull morning. Heavy rain in the night but soon dried up. Some clouds. Some sunshine.

May 7, Saturday: Morning dull and foggy but cleared up bright and hot.

May 8, Sunday: Bright and hot. No particular.

May 9, Monday: Bright and hot. Just as hot as August. Terrible hot working.

May 10, Tuesday: Just about the same.

May 11, Wednesday: A little cooler but dry.

May 12, Thursday: Another bright dry day.

May 13, Friday: Bright and hot.

May 14, Saturday: Weather about the same. E. J. went to Whitby.

May 15, Sunday: No change in weather. I took the boys and went to Myrtle. All the excitement. Willard's safe blown open.

May 16, Monday: Bright, dry and hot.

May 17, Tuesday: " " " ".

May 18, Wednesday: Hot, bright dry.

May 19, Thursday: Another hot one.

May 20, Friday: Hot as ever. In the evening, we planted our corn.

May 21, Saturday: Bright and hot. In the evening, we went to W. Luke's.

May 22, Sunday: Hot, bright and dry.

May 23, Monday: Very hot. Left for home about 6:30. Stopped on the way home and got 2 pigs at Mr. Dawson's.

May 24, Tuesday: Dull and foggy morning. There had been rain. At night, we went to Brooklin. Too late for the train. Some sun about 12 and 4 there were heavy showers. I came home in the evening.

May 25, Wednesday: Morning foggy but warm. Soon brightened up. A pleasant day. E. J. and boys came home from Brooklin. All OK.

May 26, Thursday: A little dull. Some sunshine. Some clouds. In the evening, planting beans.

May 27, Friday: Forenoon drizzly. Afternoon, heavy rain.

May 28, Saturday: Bright and pleasant. Not very hot.

May 29, Sunday: A pleasant day. Bright, not very hot.

May 30, Monday: Pleasant day. Not very hot. High wind northeast. A little cloudy.

May 31, Tuesday: Weather about the same, only just a little sprinkle about 8.

June 1, Wednesday: Dull, heavy fog and drizzly rain all day.

June 2, Thursday: Dull forenoon. Heavy rain about 1 'til 3. No more rain but very dull.

June 3, Friday: Bright, close and hot.

June 4, Saturday: Just about the same.

June 5, Sunday: A little sprinkle of rain just after dinner. The rest of the (evening) was very hot and bright. We went (to) Mount Carmel and stopped to Mr. Wage's for tea.

June 6, Monday: Forenoon showery, afternoon, dry, a little cloudy. Close and very hot.

June 7, Tuesday: Dull and foggy. No rain. Very close and hot. In the evening, we went over home. Brightened up in the evening. Got home at 9.

June 8, Wednesday: Morning dull, foggy. Cleared up about 10. The rest of the day was bright and very hot.

June 9, Thursday: Bright and hot.

June 10, Friday: Scorching hot. Home in the garden. Forenoon, nothing particular.

June 11, Saturday: Weather about the same.

June 12, Sunday: Weather about the same.

June 13, Monday: Hot, bright and dry. Mr. Bull from Manilla called to see us and stopped all night.

June 14, Tuesday: Hot, hot. Dry, dry.

June 15, Wednesday: All about the same. Mrs. Rundle and family here.

June 16, Thursday: Bright and hot.

June 17, Friday: A little sunshine in the forenoon. Afternoon dull. A nice shower about dark. Very close and hot.

June 18, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. E. J. and I went to Whitby.

June 19, Sunday: A heavy shower about 8 a.m.. The rest of the day changeable and no rain.

June 20, Monday: Foggy morning. The rest of the day changeable. Sunshine and clouds.

June 21, Tuesday: Rain over (and) over the rest of the day and some heavy showers.

June 22, Wednesday: Forenoon bright. Afternoon dull. A light shower in the evening. Some sharp lightening and heavy thunder to the north of us.

June 23, Thursday: Dull some. Bits of sunshine. No rain.

June 24, Friday: Dull morning but a bright day. A few clouds on times.

June 25, Saturday: A nice, bright day. Not very warm. E. J. went to Oshawa.

June 26, Sunday: A little warmer, bright. E. J. got home about 3. Wm. White brought her.

June 27, Monday: Hot, dry. Nothing particular.

June 28, Tuesday: A bright, hot day.

June 29, Wednesday: Hottest day of the summer.

June 30, Thursday: Another scorcher. Tome came from Muskoka.

July 1, Friday: Morning bright and hot. Went to Myrtle and started for Manilla. Terrible hot forenoon. Got there about 10. After dinner, there was a heavy shower but soon cleared up. The afternoon passed off pleasant with games and big tea in the bush. Very hot after the rain.

July 2 Saturday: Still, hot. I went home on the first train. A heavy shower just when I got off the train. Left the boys and started for Raglan. Got caught in the rain. Stopped in Shearer's barn. There was high west wind. The storm was rough. Lasted about 1 hour. Thunder and lightning. Hottest day of the summer.

July 3, Sunday: Hot as ever but a little dull at times. I went over home.

July 4, Monday: Another hot day. Afternoon a little dull with a light shower about dark.

July 5, Tuesday: Close, hot, showery. A little sunshine on times. Nothing particular.

July 6, Wednesday: A little cloudy and very hot with a light shower at noon. Sun scalding hot when it did shine.

July 7, Thursday: A bright, hot day. No particular.

July 8, Friday: Bright and hot.

July 9, Saturday: Just about the same.

July 10, Sunday: Forenoon very dull with light drizzly rain. Cleared up about noon. Bright, cool, high wind northwest. Evening, chilly.

July 11, Monday: Bright and about 20 degrees cooler.

July 12, Tuesday: Bright and a little warmer.

July 13, Wednesday: Getting hotter.

July 14, Thursday: Bright and hot. Some signs of rain in the evening.

July 15, Friday: Dull with 2 light showers in the afternoon.

July 16, Saturday: The hottest day of the summer. Afternoon, 97 in the shade. Light showers. Afternoon, a heavy storm went south.

July 17, Sunday: Very hot day. Went home. There was a light shower in the afternoon. Silas was sick.

July 18, Monday: A little cloudy but very hot. I went to Myrtle to see the wreck.

July 19, Tuesday: Bright, hot and dry.

July 20, Wednesday: Just about the same.

July 21, Thursday: Dull afternoon, showery.

July 22, Friday: Forenoon showery. About 5, there was a heavy shower for about an hour.

July 23, Saturday: Cool, bright and pleasant. Nice breeze northeast.

July 24, Sunday: Bright. A little warmer.

July 25, Monday: Hot, bright and dry.

July 26, Tuesday: " " " ".

July 27, Wednesday: " " " ".

July 28, Thursday: " " " ".

July 29, Friday: Getting hotter.

July 30, Saturday: Bright morning. The day turned out dull. About 5, there was a light shower but soon cleared up.

July 31, Sunday: Bright and hot. We went down to Columbus.

August 1, Monday: Very hot day. 90 degrees at noon in the shade.

August 2, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

August 3, Wednesday: A little hotter. 96 in the shade.

August 4, Thursday: Bright and hot. About 90 in the shade.

August 5, Friday: Very close and hot but cloudy. About 6, began to rain slow but soon stopped. Cool, nice breeze blowing northeast.

August 6, Saturday: Bright. 20 degrees cooler in the evening. Went to the pond for a boat ride.

August 7, Sunday: Cool, pleasant, clear, bright

August 8, Monday: Just about the same.

August 9, Tuesday: " " " ".

August 10, Wednesday: A little hotter.

August 11, Thursday: Big change. Steady rain all the forenoon. Afternoon dull. No rain. Quite chilly in the evening.

August 12, Friday: Very pleasant day. Clear.

August 13, Saturday: A little warmer. Nice day.

August 14, Sunday: Bright and pleasant day. W. White and Mrs. came up.

August 15, Monday: Bright and pleasant.

August 16, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

August 17, Wednesday: " " " " .

August 18, Thursday: A little warmer.

August 19, Friday: A little cooler and a little cloudy.

August 20, Saturday: " " " " " " .

August 21, Sunday: Clear, bright morning but rain from 11 'til 12. Afternoon cloudy.

August 22, Monday: A little cloudy in the morning but nice, cool, bright day.

August 23, Tuesday: Cool, bright day. Pleasant. I went to Columbus in the morning. Mrs. Hopkins came up. E. J. was sick.

August 24, Wednesday: Bright, pleasant, cool breeze. Northwest. The evening colder wind. Higher people wearing overcoats. Very chilly.

August 25, Thursday: Weather about the same. Chilly morning and evening.

August 26, Friday: Just about the same. Morning thermometer just 12 above freezing.

August 27, Saturday: Quite a bit warmer. I quit at 5 and went to Oshawa, then E. J. and I went to Whitby.

August 28, Sunday: Still warmer. We spent the day in Oshawa. Left for home 7:15.

August 29, Monday: Fine, bright day. About 6, there was a nice shower for ½ an hour. The thunder and lightning was sharp. E. J. went to Brooklin after dinner with Mrs. Luke. Cleared up fine as soon as the rain quit.

August 30, Tuesday: Fine, bright day. Warmer. E. J. and Fred went to Oshawa.

August 31, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

Sept. 1, Thursday: Cloudy all day from 4 'til dark. There was some light showers.

Sept. 2, Friday: Bright, cool, pleasant. E. J. came home from Oshawa.

Sept. 3, Saturday: A little warmer, bright and pleasant.

Sept. 4, Sunday: Just about the same.

Sept. 5, Monday: Bright and warm. In the evening, we took in beans.

Sept. 6, Tuesday: Big change. Raining forenoon. Showery afternoon. Dull. No rain. Very close and hot all day.

Sept. 7, Wednesday: Chilly. Sunshine and clouds. High wind west. Nothing particular.

Sept. 8, Thursday: Dull, cool, pleasant.

Sept. 9, Friday: Bright morning. Soon got cloudy. Cool, high wind southeast. About 5, began to rain. Evening showery.

Sept. 10, Saturday: Cool, bright, pleasant. W. Luke and family came about 7.

Sept. 11, Sunday: Weather about the same.

Sept. 12, Monday: Morning dull and foggy. Cleared off without rain. Sunshine and clouds.

Sept. 13, Tuesday: Heavy thundershower about 6 in the morning. Lasted $\frac{1}{2}$ an hour. Very foggy for a while, then cleared up for a while. Bright but the evening dull. Very close and hot all day.

September 14, Wednesday: Bright, beautiful day.

A964.19.4.3

DIARY

1885

Whitby, Ont.

Aug. 1, Saturday: Weather very hot and dry.

Aug. 2, Sunday: Heavy rain in the morning. Cleared up about 9. The rest of the day was dry.

Aug. the 3: Commenced to rain about 7 and rained most of the day with high winds from the east. I was working on stump machines.

Aug. 4, Tuesday: Calm, but cloudy most of the day. The sun came out bright about noon for a short time. Stump machines the day's work. In the evening, E. T. and I went up town and over to the station then home.

Aug. 5, Wednesday: Weather cool but clear. Nothing particular doing. In the evening we went picking black currants over to T. Elliott.

Aug. 6, Thursday: Weather dull and cloudy and cool. Pleasant working.

Aug. 7, Friday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular doing.

Aug. 8, Saturday: Weather the morning bright and clear. The afternoon a little dull. We took the evening train for Brooklin. Finished the day at Mr. T. Rundle's.

Aug. 9, Sunday: Rained all the forenoon. The rest of the day dull with a few short showers. A very disagreeable day.

Aug. 10, Monday: The morning very dull and cloudy, but warm. Got up about 5 and started for Whitby. The afternoon cleared up. A little sun coming out bright on (at) times. Went to the evening train to meet E. J. and boys. Very close and warm.

Aug. 11, Tuesday: Weather bright and warm. Nothing particular doing. Bought 2 pigs from Mr. Allen. Price \$4.

Aug. 12, Wednesday: Weather close and warm. Some parts of the day the sun came out hot. Sometimes hid by clouds. Working on plough beams and cutter.

Aug. 13, Thursday: Weather close and hot but cloudy. About 5, it got almost dark but only a very light shower. About 8, there was a heavy thundershower. It stopped a while. About 9, it rained hard again.

Aug. 14, Friday: Got up at 5:30. There was a light shower at 6. The rest of the day changeable with clouds and sunshine. No rain after the morning. The evening very cool.

Aug. 15, Saturday: The weather bright and clear. Went uptown in the evening. The evening was pleasant. Not very hot.

Aug. 16, Sunday: Weather warm, bright and clear.

Aug. 17, Monday: Big day here with the Scotch (Scotsmen) in kilts. At 8, went to meet the train for the north. Mr. R. and family came down. At ten, we went to meet the Toronto train. Big crowd. At 12, went

uptown to see the procession. In the evening, we went to the barracks. Oshawa soldiers up. Weather very hot.

Aug. 18, Tuesday: Weather close and hot. The afternoon a little cloudy on (at) times. Ploughs the order of the day.

Aug. 19, Wednesday: Weather bright and hot. In the evening, W. White and S. J. and E. G. came up.

Aug. 20, Thursday: Weather clear, bright and hot. Nothing new. In the evening, I went up to the shop to fix some reaper knives for S. B. Got through at 10 o'clock.

Aug. 21, Friday: Dull. A light shower about in the morning. Rest of the day dull and cloudy.

Aug. 22, Saturday: Morning dull. Rest of the day, bright and warm. Working at cutters. In the evening we all went up town. Mrs. Luke was with us. Beautiful evening.

Aug. 23, Sunday: Weather bright and warm. Went to church morning and noon. Church at night.

Aug. 24, Monday: Raining at 6 and rain 'til noon. The afternoon, cloudy with light showers. The evening cleared up a little. Very cool.

Aug. 25, Tuesday: Weather dull in the morning and some parts of the day bright. Rather cold and damp. Working on cutters.

Aug. 26, Wednesday: Weather dull and cool. More like October than August. No particulars.

Aug. 27, Thursday: White frost in the morning. Cool all day. Nice working. E. J. went to Oshawa.

Aug. 28, Friday: Weather dull and cloudy. A light shower in the afternoon about 3 o'clock. Wm. White brought E. J. home.

Aug. 29, Saturday: Beautiful day. Pleasant weather. E. A. Butt, Ida McFadyen on a visit. No other particulars. Working on plough beams.

Aug. 30, Sunday: Beautiful weather. Went to church in the evening.

Aug. 31, Monday: Weather pleasant. A very light sprinkle in the afternoon. Rather cloudy all the afternoon. Got up at 5 and went picking plums. Running the furnace. Day closed.

September 1, Tuesday: Weather dull and cloudy with 2 light showers. In the evening, it turned cold. No particular.

Sept. 2, Wednesday: Cold and chilly. Hard frost. Sidewalks icy. Clear sky.

Sept. 3, Thursday: Pleasant, clear and bright in the forenoon. Some parts of the afternoon, cloudy. R. Micky called to see us on his way to Scotland.

Sept. 4, Friday: Forenoon very dull with a little drizzly rain. Afternoon, a little brighter but chilly. All day working on gang ploughs.

Sept. 5, Saturday: Weather just the same as yesterday. Gang ploughs again.

Sept. 6, Sunday: Weather pleasant. Working on gang ploughs.

Sept. 7, Monday: Weather pleasant. Working on gang ploughs.

Sept. 8, Tuesday: Forenoon dull. Heavy rain all the afternoon.

Sept. 9, Wednesday: Drizzly with some showers a little heavier.

Sept. 10, Thursday: Beautiful day, clear and bright. No particulars.

Sept. 11, Friday: Fine weather.

Sept. 12, Saturday: Moring dull and foggy. Cleared up about 10. Rest of the day, clear and bright.

Sept. 13, Sunday: A steady rain for a while in the morning. Cleared up a little in the middle of the day. Went to church in the evening. Very heavy rain when we came out and continued raining.

Sept. 14, Monday: Dry all day but some clouds. Worked 'til noon, then shut down. Men all off to Toronto. Spent the afternoon bumming.

Sept. 15, Tuesday: Weather the same as yesterday through the day but a light shower in the evening. J. Judd and I fixing up the Fords.

Sept. 16, Wednesday: Nice day. Clear. Finished shop repairing, then J. J. and I went to pick some apples.

Sept. 17, Thursday: Beautiful weather. Working at gang ploughs. In the evening, went up to Mr. Kimpthorn's. E. J. was there. Got home about 9.

Sept. 18, Friday: Beautiful weather.

Sept. 19, Saturday: Fine weather. No particulars. Week closed.

Sept. 20, Sunday: Fine weather. No particulars.

Sept. 21, Monday: Fine weather. Working on straw cutters.

Sept. 22, Tuesday: Forenoon, pleasant but a little cloudy. Some heavy thunder at noon but little rain. The afternoon turned cold with high winds.

Sept. 23, Wednesday: Cold and chilly with northwest winds.

Sept. 24, Thursday: Pleasant weather.

Sept. 25, Friday: Beautiful day. In the evening, W. White and family came up. I was working on straw cutters.

Sept. 26, Saturday: Weather warm enough for first of August.

Sept. 27, Sunday: Very warm. We went down to Oshawa. Got home about 10 at night.

Sept. 28, Monday: Hot weather. No particulars.

Sept. 29, Tuesday: Weather continues hot. Forenoon picking plums and fooling around. Home afternoon. Went to the fair. Had a good time.

Sept. 30, Wednesday: Warm and dry. Working at straw cutters. Nothing new.

Oct. 1, Thursday: Weather hot.

Oct. 2, Friday: Weather dull and cloudy and a little cooler.

Oct. 3, Saturday: Dull and cloudy. Some light showers. In the afternoon, E. J. and boys went to Myrtle. In the afternoon, I went on the evening train.

Oct. 4, Sunday: Dull and cloudy with a light shower about noon. The evening turned very cold. I started for home about 5. Rode to Brooklin.

Oct. 5, Monday: Dull and weather cold. No particulars.

Oct. 6, Tuesday: Dull and cloudy and cold. E. J. and boys got home (on) morning train.

Oct. 7, Wednesday: Cold, dull and cloudy.

Oct. 8, Thursday: Ditto.

Oct. 9, Friday: Dull and cloudy.

Oct. 10, Saturday: A little milder. Nothing particular.

Oct. 11, Sunday: Pleasant day.

Oct. 12, Monday: Nice day. In the evening, Wm. White came up with the folks for Mispa. Day's sports closed.

Oct. 13, Tuesday: Very heavy rain most of the day. Cleared up about dark.

Oct. 14, Wednesday: Dull and cloudy.

Oct. 15, Thursday: White frost. Rather cool. No rain.

Oct. 16, Friday: Fine day. No particulars.

Oct. 17, Saturday: Nice weather.

Oct. 18, Sunday: Fine day. Clear and bright.

Oct. 19, Monday: Beautiful day.

Oct. 20, Tuesday: Clear and bright.

Oct. 21, Wednesday: Weather continues fine.

Oct. 22, Thursday: White frost but nice working weather.

Oct. 23, Friday: White frost hard but beautiful day.

Oct. 24, Saturday: Grand weather. Working on cutters.

Oct. 25, Sunday: Grand day. Went to church in the morning. In the afternoon, went for a walk all round town. Church in the evening.

Oct. 26, Monday: Fine day. In the evening, I went to the supper at the church, then came home and took my work up on the commons. Day closed.

Oct. 27, Tuesday: About 3, it commenced to rain and finished the day raining.

Oct. 28, Wednesday: Cloudy, no rain.

Oct. 29, Thursday: Rained most of the day. In the evening, the wind blowed (blew) hard northeast.

Oct. 30, Friday: Froze hard ice about 1 inch thick. A light fall of snow. Not enough to cover the ground. Cold all day. Thawed a little, but not much.

Oct. 31, Saturday: A little milder. Bright and clear. Snow all gone.

Nov. 1, Sunday: Cloudy. High winds southeast. Left home and went down to the lake. Commenced to rain about 1 and rained the rest of the day.

Nov. 2, Monday: Changeable day. Sometimes clear. Sometimes cloudy. Not very cold. Nice fall weather. Work(ed) plough beams.

Nov. 3, Tuesday: Weather a little dull but good for the (time) of year. In the evening, we went over to the station. S. J. came home from Muskoka. W. White here.

Nov. 4, Wednesday: Dull. Commenced to rain about 4. Continued 'til about 7 not very hard. Day closed.

Nov. 5, Thursday: Dull and showery. Heavy in the evening. No particular. Working at plough beams.

Nov. 6, Friday: Weather dull and showery. Rained from 4 'til dark. Got our day's work done at 3, then went home. Plough beams.

Nov. 7, Saturday: Weather a little like clearing up in the forenoon. The afternoon turned showery.

Nov. 8, Sunday: Dull and dry. Went to church in the morning. No particulars.

Nov. 9, Monday: Dull but dry. A little like clearing up.

Nov. 10, Tuesday: Bright and clear. Fine day. Bending plough beams.

Nov. 11, Wednesday: Weather changeable. Some parts of the day dull. Some parts bright. I quit work at 4 and we all went to Myrtle on the train.

Nov. 12, Thursday: Fine day. Clear and bright 'til evening when there was a light shower. Put in a comfortable day around the farm.

Nov. 13, Friday: Showery and dry. I came home on morning train. Making hammers.

Nov. 14, Saturday: Rained a little in the morning. About 10, snow began to fall fast but thawed as it fell. Stopped about 3. Very slushy. S. Butt got here about 1 with fowls, apples and flour. E. J. and boys came on noon train.

Nov. 15, Sunday: Fine day but cold wind. Cloudy.

Nov. 16, Monday: Fine day. Clear after about 10 in the morning. Working of furnace. The hanging of Riel. All the talk.

Nov. 17, Tuesday: Beautiful day. Clear with signs of rain.

Nov. 18, Wednesday: Forenoon showery. Steady rain all the afternoon.

Nov. 19, Thursday: Fine day. Clear and bright. White frost in the morning. Grand weather for the time of the year.

Nov. 20, Friday: Cloudy. It rained a little. In the evening, nothing particular.

Nov. 21, Saturday: Not very bright. A little snow fell through the night but all went off quick. T. Rundel and Mrs. here on noon train. Working on cutter boxes.

Nov. 21, Sunday: Cloudy with cold wind northeast. No particulars.

Nov. 22, Monday: A very light fall of snow. Soon all gone. Cloudy and very cold.

Nov. 23, Tuesday: Dull. Freezing a little. All day wind east. Snowed heavy from 7 'til 8 in the evening. Nothing new.

Nov. 25, Wednesday: Freezing a little all day. About 1 inch of snow.

Nov. 26, Thursday: A little milder. Thawed a little. Dull and cloudy.

Nov. 27, Friday: Fine day. A little cloudy. Putting in water tank. Big job. Boys' height: 3 feet, 7 $\frac{3}{4}$ inches – 3 feet, 5 $\frac{3}{4}$ inches.

Nov. 28, Saturday: Fine day. Some sunshine lingering all day. Nothing new.

Nov. 29, Sunday: Snowing in the morning but soft the afternoon. Showery.

Nov. 30, Monday: Some sunshine. Some clouds. Fine weather for the last of November.

Dec. 1, Tuesday: Pleasant day but cloudy. Very muddy roads. No particulars.

Dec. 2, Wednesday: Nice day. Some sunshine.

Dec. 3, Thursday: A light fall of snow through the night. Sun went off. Turned colder in the evening with a little more snow. In the evening, A. Elliott and wife spent the evening with us. Day closed.

Dec. 4, Friday: Snowing all day but thawing as it fell 'till about 3, then turned colder and snowed faster. In the evening, the wind blowed hard from east. Snow fell fast. Very stormy. Bending plough beams.

Dec. 5, Saturday: Cold. Snowed a little. Some parts of the day, snow all in drifts. Plenty of snow but no sleighing. Too much drifted. Winter commenced. Very rough.

Dec. 6, Sunday: Very cold wind northeast. About 10, there was a blustering snowstorm for about an hour. Wind shifted straight north.

Dec. 7, Monday: Clear and cold all day. Thermometer about 5 below zero in the morning. In the evening, we went over to T. Elliott's for tea. J. Judd, A. Elliott and a few others was (were) there.

Dec. 8, Tuesday: Weather a little milder. Some signs of a thaw. Cloudy. About 6, commenced to snow fast but soon stopped. J. Walters came down to show me some fancy work.

Dec. 9, Wednesday: Raining heavy all the forenoon, then cleared up. Sun shining bright for a while. Wind shifted and turned cold in the evening but very bright.

Dec. 10, Thursday: Fine day. Frost hard but fine winter weather.

Dec. 11, Friday: Fine weather but rather cold northwest wind. At noon, went over to Lock's and traded rooster. B. L. That finished the day's sport.

Dec. 12, Saturday: Beautiful day. Forenoon bright. Afternoon, cloudy. Thawed a little. Pleasant working on gang ploughs.

Dec. 13, Sunday: Morning fine 'til 10. Snowed heavy from then 'til dark about 4 inch.

Dec. 14, Monday: Fine day. Thawing a little 'til about 3, then turned a little colder. Working on gang ploughs.

Dec. 15, Tuesday: Forenoon fine. The afternoon, stormy. Not very cold.

Dec. 16, Wednesday: Fine day. Wm. White up in the evening.

Dec. 17, Thursday: Fine through the day. The evening, stormy. About 1 inch of snow fell. We went to the Salvation Army.

Dec. 18, Friday: Weather pleasant and soft. Rained for about ½ an hour in the evening.

Dec. 19, Saturday: Pleasant through the day. The evening turned very cold with high winds from the northwest. No particulars. Working the furnace.

Dec. 20, Sunday: Fine winter weather.

Dec. 21, Monday: Fine weather.

Dec. 22, Tuesday: Morning cold. East wind at noon. Wind south. Roads getting sloppy. Every appearance of rain.

Dec. 23, Wednesday: Soft and muddy. Some showers but no heavy rain. Turned cold in the evening.

Dec. 24, Thursday: Froze hard but a beautiful day. Clear and bright. Finished the year's work on the cutters. Shop shut down 'til after New Year's. About 4, the horses ran away which made a little excitement. Day closed.

Dec. 25, Friday: Christmas Day. Fine weather. Day passed off pleasant. Wm and S. J. White, S. and E. A. butt spent the day with us. All left for home about 9.

Dec. 26, Saturday: Beautiful day. Building a hen house. No particulars.

Dec. 27, Sunday: Fine weather.

Dec. 28, Monday: Weather fine. Thawing a little.

Dec. 29, Tuesday: Soft but no rain. In the afternoon, Mrs. Edwards called to see us on her way to Oshawa from Manilla.

Dec. 30, Wednesday: Soft and muddy. Frost near all gone. At noon, I went down to J. White's. No particulars.

Dec. 31, Thursday: Soft. A light shower in the morning. Very short. I was working at a wheelbarrow. Went to the (Salvation?) Army in the evening, then home a while, then went to wach (?) meeting. That finished the sports and all doings for the year '85. In good health and all well. Mr. Butt was here in the afternoon.

1886

January 1, 1886, Friday: Dull, soft, muddy, cold, raw wind east. Went to Oshawa in the afternoon. Went to uncle's to see his fowls. Started for home about 8. Day closed.

January 2, Saturday: Dull and cloudy. High wind east. Appearance of rain. Working in the shop taking stock. Got through about 3, then went home.

Jan. 3, Sunday: Commenced to rain at noon. Rained heavy the day.

Jan. 4, Monday: Heavy rain all day. Wind east. Frost all gone. Roads all broke up. In the evening, I went down to Patrick's for a dog. It is now 9 o'clock, still raining.

Jan. 5, Tuesday: A light frost but still muddy. Ice all gone out of the bay. Mrs. Maunder from Little Britain called to see us. Day closed. No particular.

Jan. 6, Wednesday: Very cold. Freezing hard all day. Everything froze up tight. High wind north. Working on straw cutters.

Jan. 7, Thursday: Very cold. 3 below zero.

Jan. 8, Friday: No warmer. Wind southeast. Roads very rough. No snow.

Jan. 9, Saturday: Snowing all day. Quite a bit of snow but very fine. Wind northeast. In the evening shifted to the northwest and turned colder. Not very cold through the day.

Jan. 10, Sunday: Very stormy and cold drifting. High wind northwest. 6 below zero. Very cold day.

Jan. 11, Monday: Cold. Not much wind. 10 below zero. Cold enough.

Jan. 12, Tuesday: Still colder but calm. 22 below zero. No particulars.

Jan. 13, Wednesday: About 15 degrees warmer. Clear and calm. In the evening, went to the army to hear Capt. Boddy.

Jan. 14, Thursday: Beautiful day, clear and calm. Running furnace in the evening. W. White and Mrs. Came up. That's all.

Jan. 15, Friday: Fine day. Thawing a little. Beautiful day. Some parts cloudy. Appearance of rain.

Jan. 16, Saturday: Rain all day 'til about 6, then soft snow for a short time, then heavy rain again. The rest of the evening, slush.

Jan. 17, Sunday: Colder with snow flurries. Not very cold 'til evening.

Jan. 18, Monday: About 5 below zero with some snow flurries but not much.

Jan. 19, Tuesday: Calm with flurries of snow. Went to church in the evening. After church, it was snowing very heavy but calm. Not very cold.

Jan. 20, Wednesday: Calm but cloudy 'til noon. Snowed heavy all the afternoon. In the evening, the wind got up. The evening was a rough one. We went to the army to hear Lieut. Marshal Farewell. Got out at 11. Still storming. Wind southeast.

Jan. 21, Thursday: Lots of snow and all in heaps. Soft weather. Rained heavy about 2 hours from 7 'til 9, then cleared up. The rest of the day clear and thawing a little. Getting in stock.

Jan. 22, Friday: A nice winter day. Nothing particular doing. Working on cutters.

Jan. 23, Saturday: A little colder. In the morning, 7 below zero. Not much warmer. All day running the furnace. Plough beams.

Jan. 24, Sunday: Cold day. About 5 below zero. Wind southeast. Quite a breeze.

Jan. 25, Monday: Big change. Mild and pleasant with signs of a thaw. Making cutters.

Jan. 26, Tuesday: Beautiful day, clear and bright. Running furnace. No particulars.

Jan. 27, Wednesday: Thawing a little. A sprinkle of rain about noon.

Jan. 28, Thursday: Pleasant day. A little on the soft side.

Jan. 29, Friday: Thawing a little sloppy. Some flurries of snow in the afternoon. No work in the afternoon. Eliza Brown's funeral. Nothing particular doing.

Jan. 30, Saturday: Fine day. Warm. Some parts of the day bright. E. J. started for north on the 4 o'clock train for W. Luke's. Day closed.

Jan. 31, Sunday: Fine day. Turned a little colder. In the evening, I went to Oshawa. In the morning, Wm. brought me home. In the evening that finished the day and finished the month.

Feb. 1, Monday: Rather cold. About zero. Nothing particular doing.

Feb. 2, Tuesday: Cold but clear. 4 below zero. No wind, calm. In the evening, I went down to T. Rice's. Getting fowl ready for Bowmanville Fair. Got home about 11.

Feb. 3, Wednesday: Very cold, clear, calm. 14 below zero. A little wind northwest.

Feb. 4, Thursday: Clear, cold morning. 18 below zero. Got up at 6. Got ready and went to Oshawa, then W. White and I went to Bowmanville. Left for home about 6. I got to Whitby at 9. It was a cold night.

Feb. 5, Friday: Clear, cold morning. 24 below zero. A little warmer by noon. Snowed a little in the afternoon. The evening was blustery. Wind northwest.

Feb. 6, Saturday: Dull and cloudy. About zero. Snowed a little in the afternoon but flared up. At night, calm.

Feb. 7, Sunday: A beautiful day, warm and pleasant but cloudy. I went up to Mr. Kimphorn's in the forenoon. Got back about 8.

Feb. 8, Monday: Clear and bright, warm. Sidewalks sloppy. A beautiful day.

Feb. 9, Tuesday: Fine day, clear and bright. Snow getting very soft.

Feb. 10, Wednesday: Another fine day. E. J. and boys came home again. Came home on the sleigh about 3 in the afternoon with Silas Butt.

Feb. 11, Thursday: Clear morning but clouded up about 10. The afternoon was dull with a light shower of rain drizzle. Roads very sloppy. Snow going off fast. Evening cleared up fine and clear. E. J. went to Miss Wood's wedding.

Feb. 12, Friday: Dull and cloudy. Soft roads all muddy. Thawing fast.

Feb. 13, Saturday: Raining all day. Very heavy snow near(ly) all gone. Fields all bare. Fields of water. Working on cutters all day.

Feb. 14, Sunday: Rained a little in the morning. About 10, commenced to snow and snowed fast all day but soft and slushy. Roads all mud and water. Dreary day.

Feb. 15, Monday: Snowing steady most of the day and a little colder. Not thawing.

Feb. 16, Tuesday: A little colder. Some parts of the day blustering a little.

Feb. 17, Wednesday: Clear and cold morning. Down about zero. Turned warmer. The afternoon was stormy, snowing and blowing. Wm. White and wife came up for a drive. Fred sick. Dr. Carson called to see him.

Feb. 18, Thursday: A beautiful day. Clear. Thawing a little.

Feb. 19, Friday: Snow or sleet all day. Very slushy and wet underfoot. Working on flour cutters.

Feb. 20, Saturday: Big change. Cold and below zero with signs of a blustering night. A little snow through the night.

Feb. 21, Sunday: Snowing heavy all day. About 8 inches of snow fell.

Feb. 22, Monday: Rather blustering. Not very cold. About 2 about zero.

Feb. 23, Tuesday: Nice winter day. Clear.

Feb. 24, Wednesday: Clear, cold morning. 2 below zero. Clouded up and snowed for a while about 10. The afternoon was cold with a cold southeast wind.

Feb. 25, Thursday: Big change. Raining most of the day. Turned cold about 8. Wind shifted northwest and began to freeze.

Feb. 26, Friday: Clear, cold. Morning below zero. High northwest wind.

Feb. 27, Saturday: Clear and cold. 10 below zero. Strong wind northwest. Mr. Rundel and family was (were) down.

Feb. 28, Sunday: Clear, cold morning. About 5 below zero. The middle of the day a little warmer. Turned cold again in the evening. The month finished cold with quite a breeze of wind from the northwest. Went to the army in the evening.

Mar. 1, Monday: Clear, cold morning. 10 below zero. Clear and bright all day, with a cold breeze from the northwest.

Mar. 2, Tuesday: Cold day. Wind northwest. Just at zero. Clear sky. Miss E. Cone was there on her way to Manilla.

Mar. 3, Wednesday: A little warmer. 10 above zero. A little cloudy. Running the furnace.

Mar. 4, Thursday: Fine day. Clear. Thawing a little in the sun.

Mar. 5, Friday: Beautiful day. Clear and bright. Roads sloppy. Big change.

Mar. 6, Saturday: Fine day, clear and bright.

Mar. 7, Sunday: Grand weather continues.

Mar. 8, Monday: Forenoon dull and cloudy but soft. Snowing and thawing all the afternoon. Still sloppy. We finished the drag bars for the queen mower.

Mar. 9, Tuesday: Nice day, rather sloppy. Forenoon, cloudy. Afternoon bright. In the evening, we all went to the banquet. Mr. Rundel and Mrs. was (were) here. Got home about 10:30. Big crowd.

Mar. 10, Wednesday: Beautiful day, clear and bright. Working on seat springs for mower.

Mar. 11, Thursday: Fine day. Roads all muddy.

Mar. 12, Friday: Snow and sleet all day 'til about 4, then the wind shifted to the northwest. The evening was bright and clear. Freezing a little. Finished seat springs. Sat a hen. That finished the day's work.

Mar. 13, Saturday: Fine day. Soft. Took the 7 o'clock train and went to Brooklin to Mr. Rundell.

Mar. 14, Sunday: Fine weather but cloudy with signs of a storm. I left Brooklin about 6 for home, walking.

Mar. 15, Monday: About an inch of snow fell through the night. Brightened up about noon and took it all. No particulars.

Mar. 16, Tuesday: Bright and soft.

Mar. 17, Wednesday: Soft and a little cloudy. Froze hard through the night.

Mar. 18, Thursday: Soft and cloudy. Not much frost in the night. Every appearance of rain. Working on cutters.

Mar. 19, Friday: Raining most of the day. Some very heavy thunder and very sharp lightening early in the evening and continued most of the night with heavy rain. Strong wind southwest.

Mar. 20, Saturday: Dull and cloudy in the morning. Trees and fences all covered with ice. Strong wind southeast. About 7 in the evening, there was a heavy shower. Wind still getting higher.

Mar. 21, Sunday: Got up about 7. Rain showering down and every appearance of a night's rain. Water running down the ditch like a river. Cleared up about 10. The sun shone bright for a while. It was pleasant outdoors. There was a light shower in the evening. Not much (doing).

Mar. 22, Monday: Dull and cloudy. About noon, it began to snow but very soft and thawed as it fell. Turned colder in the evening. Every appearance of a cold snap.

Mar. 23, Tuesday: Everything froze up hard. High wind northwest. Thawed a little in the sun. The change made everything shiver.

Mar. 24, Wednesday: Cold in the morning and froze hard. The day was clear and fine. Frost most(ly) all gone. Working on shaft irons. In the evening, I went up to Mr. Luke's to tea.

Mar. 25, Thursday: Morning dull but cleared up fine through the day. Grand weather for March.

Mar. 26, Friday: Dull morning but cleared up fine through the day. Drawing out plough beams. Nothing particular doing.

Mar. 27, Saturday: Morning froze hard but a fine day followed with northwest wind.

Mar. 28, Sunday: Clear and bright with a cold southeast wind.

Mar. 29, Monday: Morning dry. About 8, began to rain a cold rain from the east. Froze as it fell for a while. Rained most of the day.

Mar. 30, Tuesday: Dull and cloudy with showers of drizzly rain.

Mar. 31, Wednesday: Raining in the morning with some heavy showers through the day. Working on push bars for the mower. Nothing particular doing. In the evening, we went uptown and got boots for the boys. Day closed.

April the first, Thursday, 1886: Dull. The sun came out once or twice. A cold high wind southwest. Not freezing.

April 2, Friday: Dull and cloudy. A light fall of snow through the night. Most of it gone by noon. Cold chill wind.

April 3, Saturday: Dull. Sun shining some times. Working on mower levers.

April 4, Sunday: Clear and bright with a cold east wind. Froze hard.

April 5, Monday: Froze hard in the morning. Morning clear but clouded up through the day. Cold rain. Wind southeast. Boys started to school today.

April 6, Tuesday: Dull, cloudy morning with a very high wind northeast. About 10, sleet began to fall. It was hard to face the storm. About noon, snow began to fall fast. The wind still blowing making the worst storm of the whole winter. Not very cold. Trains late on account of snow.

April 7, Wednesday: A little snow fell. In the morning, brightened up about noon. Thawed a little. Bending plough beams.

April 8, Thursday: Fine day. Snow going off fast. Some parts of the day cloudy. Wm. White and Mrs. came up with flour.

April 9, Friday: Thawing a little. Bright. Not so warm as yesterday. Nothing particular.

April 10, Saturday: Fine bright day. Snow near(ly) all gone. The morning a little cloudy.

April 11, Sunday: Fine clear day but rather cold. Wind east. Nothing particular.

April 12, Monday: Dull showery day. Mr. Bull was out from Manilla. In the evening we went to hear Mr. Luke's lecture on the fashions and customs of the Indians and on British Columbia.

April 13, Tuesday: Heavy fog in the morning. The day turned out fine but not very bright. No frost. A fine spring day.

April 14, Wednesday: Fine day. Not very bright but calm. Bending reaper frames.

April 15, Thursday: Fine day. Clear and warm as summer. Land drying fast.

April 16, Friday: Mid-morning dull but the day turned out fine. Finished reaper frames.

April 17, Saturday: Beautiful day and clear, warm. Pigs all the go. Judd sick.

April 18, Sunday: Beautiful day, clear and warm.

April 19, Monday: Warm and bright 'til 4, then there was some thunder with a light shower but looked like heavy rain off south.

April 20, Tuesday: Fine weather, warm. Grass growing fast. Roads dusty. Pulled off inside cloths.

April 21, Wednesday: Warm as ever. Nothing particular doing. Making cold chisels.

April 22, Thursday: Clear and warm. Commenced gardening. Planted onions.

April 23, Friday: Good Friday. Fine day. Planted potatoes. Very warm. At noon, we went over to the station to see the Manitoba grain. About 8, the (wind?) changed to west. There was (were) clouds of dust almost blinding. It began to rain about 9.

April 24, Saturday: Raining all the forenoon and some of the afternoon.

April 25, Sunday: Morning bright. Clouded up about noon. Began to rain about 4. The evening was showery.

April 26, Monday: Raining heavy when I got up but soon stopped and cleared up with a nice spring wind southeast.

April 27, Tuesday: Morning raining heavy but cleared up about noon. I was on light work as White was home sick. Nothing particular.

April 28, Wednesday: Fine day, clear and warm. Things growing fast.

April 29, Thursday: Fine day but not so warm but fine growing weather. Working on horse rakes.

April 30, Friday: Cold, chilly morning. Got up at 5 and went gardening. There had been a light shower and was just over. The sun came out about 10. The rest of the day was fine. Finished planting potatoes.

May 1st, Saturday: Fine day. Clear and warm. Nothing particular. In the evening, we all went out to Myrtle. Day closed.

May 2, Sunday: Clear and fine, warm. The day was pleasant. Nothing particular.

May 3, Monday: Another fine day. Got up at 5. We went to the station. E. J. and boys got off at Brooklin and stopped at Mrs. Rundel's 'til the evening. Rain. The day passed off quite. Went to the station and met the train. Day closed.

May 4, Tuesday: Dull and showery.

May 5, Wednesday: Dull in the morning. The day turned out fine. The shop shut down at noon. Mr. Barn's funeral. Home gardening. In the evening, we went up to hear the Wizerd oil concert, then to the barrack. Capt. Dicen farewell.

May 6, Thursday: Beautiful day, clear. Heavy white frost in the morning. Was working on reaper levers.

May 7, Friday: Fine day but not so warm as a few days ago. Trees leafing out fast. Plum trees white with blossom. In the evening, planted corn and beans.

May 8, Saturday: Fine day. A little warmer. Nothing much doing. In the evening, went uptown to hear the finish of the Wizerd oil con(cert). Day closed.

May 9, Sunday: Fine day. Not very warm.

May 10, Monday: Dull and cloudy morning. About 10, it began to rain and rained heavy most of the day. Cold rain. Wind east and blowing hard.

May 11, Tuesday: Dull and cloudy but no rain. Got some wind at noon. In the evening, we went to the station to meet Maggie and Annie Coone from Manilla.

May 12, Wednesday: Dull and foggy morning. Brightened up about noon. Nothing particular. Busy in the shop working on reapers and gang ploughs.

May 13, Thursday: Dull and showery. In the evening, we bought a new sewing machine from Mr. Fox.

May 14, Friday: Dull morning but brightened up about 10. The evening there was a light shower with some heavy thunder and sharp lightning.

May 15, Saturday: Raining in the morning. There was a big storm in the night. Rain, thunder and lightning. Cleared up about noon. Wind turned northwest and turned quite cold with every appearance of frost.

May 16, Sunday: Clear and bright but chilly. Wind northwest.

May 17, Monday: Hard frost. Things looking white. The day clear and fine.

May 18, Tuesday: Fine bright day. Light white frost in the morning.

May 19, Wednesday: Bright, warm day. Busy on reapers. In the evening, finished gardening tomatoes and beans.

May 20, Thursday: Bright warm day. Nothing particular doing.

May 21, Friday: Changeable day. First sunshine, then cloudy with a rain shine shower about 4 afternoon.

May 22, Saturday: The hottest day of the season. Very busy (with) the foreman loading a car. In the evening, E. J. and myself went down to the junction with Mr. Conway and the girls on their way home from Manilla. That finished the sports of the day.

May 23, Sunday: Fine day. Not so warm. About 4, Mr. White came up and took E. J. and boys to Oshawa.

May 24, Monday: Morning bright and clear. I started for Oshawa about 6. The forenoon around town. Afternoon the sporting ground. The afternoon was cloudy. Signs of rain. About 4, sprinkled a little but blowed over.

May 25, Tuesday: Bright and clear. Wm. W. brought me up in the morning. It was very chilly driving up. Went to work on stump machines. There was another man on. John McKinnen.

May 26, Wednesday: Bright but cool.

May 27, Thursday: Morning raining. Forenoon showery. Afternoon, some sunshine. No rain. I went to the station at 5:30 and shipped Bruce's stump machines.

May 28, Friday: Nice day. Bright, pleasant. J. J. out loading a car. No particulars.

May 29, Saturday: Fine day. Afternoon a little cloudy. Working on reaper. Pitman's.

May 30, Sunday: Fine, clear, warm day. Stopped home all day. Fred sick.

May 31, Monday: Clear, warm day. Nothing particular going. Shop work ironing neck yokes. In the evening, Nelson Arthur and I went over to Sam Green's and got some eggs for the boys. That finished the month's work.

June 1, Tuesday: Fine, warm day. Nothing particular doing.

June 2, Wednesday: Dull and cloudy. A heavy shower at noon with some light cracks of thunder. Afternoon showers.

June 3, Thursday: Not very bright but no rain.

June 4, Friday: Bright and clear.

June 5, Saturday: Clear, bright morning but soon clouded up. Afternoon showery.

June 6, Sunday: Fine day.

June 7, Monday: Got up (at) 6. Raining heavy. Forenoon showery. Afternoon, some sunshine. No rain, very close and warm. The evening turned chilly. Wind shifted northwest.

June 8, Tuesday: Cloudy morning but turned out fine warm day. In the evening, I went over to the cottage to get a hen for setting.

June 9, Wednesday: Weather same as yesterday. 13 took dinner with us. All here on court business.

June 10, Thursday: Fine day. Clear. Nothing particular doing.

June 11, Friday: Beautiful day. Finished my day's work at 5, then went to the court house and stopped for awhile.

June 12, Saturday: Fine day. Warm day, but a little cloudy in the morning. In the evening, went to Brooklin. Big excitement over a man killed on the railway.

June 13, Sunday: Warm, bright day. Left for home about 6.

June 14, Monday: Very warm day. E. J. and boys came home on the noon train. Nothing particular. We put on 100 rake tires.

June 15, Tuesday: Very warm, clear. Thermometer up 74. Very hot day.

June 16, Wednesday: A heavy shower but brightened up a little in the afternoon.

June 17, Thursday: Bright morning, clear and warm. 2 very ---- showers in the afternoon, the last about 3.

June 18, Friday: A nice cool day, clear.

June 19, Saturday: Fine day, clear. Not very warm. Nothing particular.

June 20, Sunday: Not very bright. Evening quite cool.

June 21, Monday: Dull and cloudy. A light shower in the evening, just enough to lay the dust.

June 22, Tuesday: Dull and cloudy with just a sprinkle of rain about 4. Foreman got sick.

June 23, Wednesday: Heavy rain all the forenoon. The afternoon showery.

June 24, Thursday: Dull and cloudy. Working on stump machines.

June 25, Friday: Dull and cloudy. In the evening, went for a short walk. Brother Tom on his way to Oshawa.

June 26, Saturday: Cleared up bright. Nothing particular doing.

June 27, Sunday: Bright and warm.

June 28, Monday: Bright and warm.

June 29, Tuesday: Bright, very warm.

June 30, Wednesday: Very warm. Quit work about 3. Got ready and start(ed) on the 4 o'clock train for Manilla. Got there about 7. The evening passed off quite pleasant with old friends.

July 1, Thursday: At Manilla. The warm and day time passed off pleasant. Big tea in the afternoon. I started for home about 6:30 and got home alright.

July 2, Friday: Very warm.

July 3, Saturday: Hot as ever.

July 4, Sunday: Hotter than ever. In the afternoon, Mr. Judd and I went down to the lake for a walk.

July 5, Monday: Very hot and dry. E. J. and boys came home on the evening train.

July 6, Sunday: Very hot.

July 7, Wednesday: Hot, hot, hot.

July 8, Thursday: A little cooler but very dry and hot enough.

July 9, Friday: Dry and hot.

July, 10: Saturday: Hot, clear and calm.

July 11, Sunday: Not so hot. A nice wind northwest. Went down to Mr. White's at the lake. We fit in a pleasant day. Got home about 10.

July 12, Monday: Very --- (hot) and dry.

July, 13, Tuesday: Dry weather still continues with signs of rain.

July 14, Wednesday: Got up at 5:30. Raining heavy and kept it up most of the day. Stopped a little in the afternoon.

July 15, Thursday: Dull and drizzly most of the day. We finished reaper and mover work and started gang ploughs.

July 16, Friday: Some clouds. Some sunshine. Some rain. Election day, reeve and deputy.

July 17, Saturday: Dull most of (the day). Cleared up a little about noon. Some thunder in the afternoon— heavy cracks but not very near. A light shower about 8 in the evening.

July 18, Sunday: Dull and cloudy. Wind northwest. Chilly weather. Wm. White and Mrs. were up.

July 19, Monday: Continues cloudy. A light shower about 8 in the evening. J. J. out loading a car of reapers. Sowed radish.

July 20, Tuesday: Fine day. Not very warm. Working on gang ploughs.

July 21, Wednesday: Clear and warm. Pressing mold boards for gang ploughs.

July 22, Thursday: Fine day. Clear and pleasant. Not very hot. Mrs. Judd took tea with us.

July 23, Friday: Clear, fine day. Nothing particular doing. Working on gang ploughs.

July 24, Saturday: Clear and warm. Nothing particular doing. In the evening, we all went to Myrtle on the 7:15 train. Got there about dark.

July 25, Sunday: Bright and very hot until 4, then it cooled down a little by a heavy thunderstorm, passing off to the north about 5 and then storm came up and we had about ½ an hour heavy rain. The evening was cool.

July 26, Monday: Dull and cloudy. I started for the station, raining a little and was raining steady 'till I got home to Whitby but soon cleared up a little. No more rain 'til dark when I went to meet the train. It was raining and rained steady about one hour. Day closed.

July 27, Tuesday: Dull morning. Some sunshine, some clouds but very close and hot.

July 28, Wednesday: Hot, hot, hot. A little cloudy in the morning. In the evening, the boss and I went uptown to see Japanese Tommey, the actor.

July 29, Thursday: Heavy thunder. Storm at 5 in the morning but not very long. Some cloud and some sunshine but close and hot.

July 30, Friday: Beautiful day. Not very hot. The boys went to their picnic out at Jo Rice's north. We took tea at Mr. Judd's.

July 31, Saturday: Fine day. Warmer. Mattie Coone, E. A., M. and E. Butt were here to spend the day. No more particulars. Went uptown in the evening. That finished the sports of the month.

August 1, Sunday: Fine day. Some clouds. Some sunshine about 5. We went for a walk (at) Lion's Creek. There was a light shower while we were out but it soon passed off.

August 2, Monday: Pleasant day. Nothing particular doing.

August 3, Tuesday: Very chilly, cold wind northwest. Some clouds, some sunshine in the afternoon. E. J. and the boys went to Corbet's Point with Judd's, Shaw's, and others. Alf Sambels came in the shop and bid us goodbye for the old country.

August 4, Wednesday: A little dull and a little warmer. Nothing particular.

August 5, Thursday: Not very warm. Not very bright. Pleasant working.

August 6, Friday: Beautiful day. Got up at 6. Got ready. Took the 8 o'clock train and went to the lake. Jo White took his boats and we all went up to Storie's Point. We all put in a pleasant day.

August 7, Saturday: Clear and hot. Mrs. Hickor and Mrs. Clarke spent the evening with us.

August 8, Sunday: Very warm day. Clear. C. Butt and Mrs. were here to spend the day.

Aug. 9, Monday: Clear and very hot. We were bending plough beams.

August 10, Tuesday: Very hot and dry.

August 11, Wednesday: Forenoon bright. Very close and hot all day. Terrible thunderstorm about 2. Very sharp lightning. Mr. Minard's barn struck and burned down.

August 12, Thursday: Fine, bright day. A little cooler. Wind northwest.

August 13, Friday: Dull and cloudy. Not very warm. Nothing particular.

August 14, Saturday: Nice day. Nothing particular doing.

August 15, Sunday: Beautiful day. Went to church in the morning.

August 16, Monday: Morning dull. Began to rain about 11 and rained most of the afternoon. Dried up in the evening.

August 17, Tuesday: Dull and cloudy. Rather cool. Nothing particular.

August 18, Wednesday: Nice bright day.

August 19, Thursday: Beautiful day.

August 20, Friday: Fine day. Clear.

August 21, Saturday: Dull and cloudy but non rain. In the evening, I went to Oshawa. E. J. and boys went on Thursday evening to see circus on Friday.

August 22, Sunday: Morning, raining. Dull and showery all day. I went home about 9. Heavy shower on the way home.

August 23, Monday: Dull and showery. A heavy shower at noon. The rest of the (day), foggy, showers.

August 24, Tuesday: A little brighter. Fair way of clearing up.

August 25, Wednesday: Fine day. Clear.

August 26, Thursday: Clear, close and hot.

August 27, Friday: Very hot, clear. Nothing particular doing.

August 28, Saturday: Terrible hot. Went to work but quit at 8. Sick. In the afternoon, W. Coone and Maggie came to see us but went to Oshawa. The hottest day of the season.

August 29, Sunday: Hot, hot, hot. Stopped home all day. All played out.

August 30, Monday: Forenoon dull and showery. Some heavy showers. The afternoon dull but no rain.

August 31, Tuesday: Not very bright and a little cooler. We were pressing ----- boards for gang ploughs. In the evening, I went to the Barrick's. That finished the sports of the day.

September 1, Wednesday: Pleasant day. A little cooler. Not very bright.

September 2, Thursday: Heavy, white frost. Beautiful bright day. Pleasant working.

September 3, Friday: Fine day. Clear and bright.

September 4, Saturday: Nice day. Afternoon a little cloudy. Loading car of things for the Toronto fair.

September 5, Sunday: Fine day. Stopped home all day.

September 6, Monday: A little warmer. Nothing particular doing.

September 7, Tuesday: Close and warm. Working on gang ploughs.

September 8, Wednesday: Very hot, clear. Hot as summer. Nothing particular.

September 9, Thursday: Dull and showery. Heavy showers in the forenoon. Not much in the afternoon but dull and cloudy.

September 10, Friday: Raining most of the forenoon. Afternoon dull. No rain. In the evening, went to meet train. William White came home from Muskoka.

September 11, Saturday: Fine day. Nice working. In the evening, Rice got 2 chicks for Toronto fair. Day closed.

September 12, Sunday: Dull and cloudy. About 3, there was a heavy shower with lots of small hail. Some heavy thunder. Lasted about an hour.

September 13, Monday: Pleasant day. The evening was dull with a sprinkle of rain at dark.

September 14, Tuesday: Beautiful day. Clear, pleasant. No work. Took 4 o'clock train for Myrtle. Got there alright about 6.

September 15, Wednesday: Beautiful day. Clear forenoon. More sporting around the farm. Afternoon, we went to Columbus, got home at 5. Went drawing. Out 'til 10. That finished the sports of the day.

September 16, Thursday: Raining all the forenoon. Went to Myrtle about 5. There was (a) heavy thunderstorm about 7. Sharp lightning. Took tea at E. Hodge's. Took the 9 o'clock train for home.

September 17, Friday: Some clouds. Some sunshine. Nothing particular doing. About 4 o'clock, I went out to T. Mawse's.

September 18, Saturday: Beautiful day, bright and clear. Nothing particular.

September 19, Sunday: Raining all the forenoon. Cleared up about noon. We got ready and started for a walk to the bay.

September 20, Monday: A little dull at times. A short, heavy shower about 8.

September 21, Tuesday: Hard frost. A thin shelf of ice on shallow water. The day was clear and pleasant.

September 22, Wednesday: Dull and cloudy with a cold southeast wind. Cold enough for November. Went up to the town line to work for Mr. Kimphorn. Rode home with Gid Wilson.

September 23, Thursday: Dull and cloudy. Heavy rain through the night. Roads very muddy. Went up to the town line.

September 24, Friday: Forenoon dull and foggy. Afternoon a little brighter.

September 25, Saturday: Morning raining heavy but soon stopped. Day dull and cloudy but close and warm.

September 26, Sunday: Rained 'til 11 o'clock. Heavy, then stopped but cloudy. J. White and family came up.

September 27, Monday: Forenoon bright. The evening, it got very cloudy with a light shower about 8. Got to work in the foundry again.

September 28, Tuesday: Forenoon dull but dry. Worked the forenoon. The afternoon Mr. Hatch, Campbell, O'Neal and myself went to the fairground and spent the afternoon in the poultry house. Got through about 5. Went to the Royal and for supper, Mr. O' Neal and I went back to the drill shop and spent the evening. It rained from 5 'til about 9. Day closed.

September 29, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day. White frost. In the morning, we worked the forenoon and went to the fair the afternoon. The weather was grand.

September 30, Thursday: White frost. Forenoon bright. Afternoon cloudy. Evening rain again. Nothing particular doing.

October 1, Friday: Dull, cold and chilly. Cold enough for the first of November.

October 2, Saturday: A little warmer and some sunshine.

October 3, Sunday: Beautiful bright day. Went down to the bay in the afternoon. Had tea at Mr. White's. Just go home when the fire bells started up. O'Donovan's Carriage Shop on fire but was put out after some hard work by the firemen. Got home about 10.

October 4, Monday: Dull and showery. W. and S. J. White came up in the evening.

October 5, Tuesday: Dull and cloudy, no rain.

October 6, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day. Warm.

October 7, Thursday: Beautiful day. Clear, warm.

October 8, Friday: Another fine day. In the evening, went up to the town line with J. Judd to buy some hens. Got home about 9.

October 9, Saturday: Beautiful day, clear and pleasant and warm.

October 10, Sunday: Fine weather continues.

October 11, Monday. Fine, fine, finer.

October 12, Tuesday: Dull, fine drizzle. Rain in the forenoon, afternoon dull and dry.

October 13, Wednesday: Dull and cloudy but no rain. Pleasant working.

October 14, Thursday: Raining most of the time. After 10, the morning was bright but soon clouded up. Wind blew hard in the evening.

October 15, Friday: Things looking rather wild with the high winds through the night. It was chilly, dull and cloudy all day. Went up to the town line with J. J. and got some hens for him.

October 16, Saturday: Dull and cloudy. Nothing particular doing.

October 17, Sunday: Got up about 8. Ice about one inch thick. The ground white with snow but began to rain about 9 and rained steady all day.

October 18, Monday: Some sunshine, some clouds. Rather cold. Nothing particular doing.

October 19, Tuesday: Forenoon dull and cloudy. Time changed $\frac{3}{4}$ of an hour, noon. Quit 5:45.

October 20, Wednesday: A fine day, pleasant. Another change of time began $\frac{1}{4}$ to $7\frac{1}{4}$ to quit 5:30. Nothing particular.

October 21, Thursday: Very heavy rain through the night. Forenoon a little dull. The rest of the day pleasant. Cold wind northeast.

October 22, Friday: Fine weather. Bright. In the evening, went over to the collage with Sam Martin and J. Judd.

October 23, Saturday: Beautiful day, clear. Nothing particular. Running the furnace. I came home at 4 o'clock, sick.

October 24, Sunday: It was a pleasant day. Some parts of the day, cloudy. In the evening about 6:30, there was a light shower with thunder and lightning.

October 25, Monday: Pleasant forenoon. Afternoon, showery. Nothing particular.

October 26, Tuesday: Dull and cloudy. Cold wind northeast.

October 27, Wednesday: Dull and cloudy forenoon. Afternoon, showery. Cold wind northeast.

October 28, Thursday: Dull and showery. Heavy rain all the afternoon. No wind. We were working on straw cutters.

October 29, Friday: Dull and cloudy. Chilly. Nothing particular doing.

October 30, Saturday: Some clouds, some sunshine. Another change of time. Begin at 7. One hour at noon and quit at 5. Eddy James came and bid us good bye and started for the other side. We took the evening train and went to Brooklin.

October 31, Sunday: Beautiful day, warm. The day passed off pleasant. I got home about 7 on foot. That finished the sports of the month.

November 1, Monday: Beautiful, warm, bright.

November 2, Tuesday: Another fine day. Clear. E. J. and boys came home on the morning train from Brooklin.

November 3, Wednesday: Middle of the day. Clear morning and evening, cloudy.

November 4, Thursday: Beautiful day, clear. Nothing particular.

November 5, Friday: dull and cloudy. Cold wind northwest. Good working weather. In the evening, J. Judd, W. may and myself went out to Mr. Mawse's. Got home about 9.

November 6, Saturday: Snowing most of the day. Very soft and slushy. Turned cold in the evening. Started coal fire burning

November 7, Sunday: Bright and cold. Thawing a little. Wind northwest.

November 8, Monday: Bright and pleasant. A little warmer. Good healthy weather.

November 9, Tuesday: Fine, bright. Day warmer. Work came today. Appearance of rain. Nothing particular.

November 10, Wednesday: Forenoon, dull and showery. Afternoon, dull but no rain.

November 11, Thursday: Dull, no rain. Wind shifted northwest. A little colder.

November 12, Friday: Weather colder and changeable. Sunshine and no clouds. Cephas and Claria came on morning train.

November 13, Saturday: Beautiful weather. Thawing a little through the day, but freezing in the evening.

November 14, Sunday: Bright and clear.

November 15, Monday: Another fine day.

November 16, Tuesday: Fine day, clear. Ground froze hard. In the afternoon, Mr. O'Brien came to the shop and took a photograph of all the men.

November 17, Wednesday: Raining heavy all day. Early in the morning, there was a little sleet fall. Sidewalks very slippery but soon went off. Wind east.

November 18, Thursday: Got up about 7. Cloudy, turning cold. Some snow flurries but not much. About 10, Wm. White came up and we all went to Oshawa. Came home about 9 in the evening. It was freezing hard. High, cold northwest wind all day. Wm. White and I went out to Mrs. Brigg's. I bought a langshan (leghorn?) cockerel. Day closed. It was Thanksgiving Day.

November 19, Friday: Dull, cold and windy. A light coat of snow. Not much. Wind, northwest. Nothing particular.

November 20, Saturday: Changeable. Clouds and sunshine. Thawing a little.

November 21, Sunday: Fine day. Heavy white frost. Clear and warm. Went to church morning and evening.

November 22, Monday: Bright morning but soon got cloudy. Cold, raw wind southeast. Signs of storm.

November 23, Tuesday: Raining most of the day. Wind southeast. About 8, cleared up. Bright. Wind turned northwest, colder.

November 24, Wednesday: Dull and cloudy. Froze a little. Terrible winy night last night. Nothing particular.

November 25, Thursday: Snowing steady all day. After about 10, thawing a little. Running the furnace.

November 26, Friday: Dull, cloudy. A little colder. Good, healthy weather.

November 27, Saturday: A little sunshine. In the morning, cold wind, northwest.

November 28, Sunday: A little soft snow in the morning about 9, but soon cleared up. The rest of the day, bright and pleasant. W. White and Mrs. were up.

November 29, Monday: Rained 'til about 10. Rest of the day, cloudy. About 4, wind shifted northwest and (it) began to freeze hard. J. J. and I went down to the bay to Mr. White's. I got a B. S. Cockerel. Got home about 8. Day closed.

November 30, Tuesday: Dull, cold and freezing hard. Wind northwest.

December 1, Wednesday: A little milder and a little sun shine. Every appearance of winter but no snow.

December 2, Thursday: Coldest day of the season. Went to the shop but came right home and lay on the sofa all day. Had a bad phase.

December 3, Friday: Weather bout same. I went to work again. Northing particular.

December 4, Saturday: Cold, sharp. Morning about ten below zero. Clear and bright. Wind, north.

December 5, Sunday: A little stormy. Snowing very slow(ly) 'til noon. Cold wind, southeast.

December 6, Monday: Morning clear, cold and bright but was a fine day. In the evening, I went up to the town line for a langshan (leghorn?) hen. Got home at 9. Day closed.

December 7, Tuesday: Bright, clear day. A little milder. Nothing particular.

December 8, Wednesday: Still warmer, brighter.

December 9, Thursday: Beautiful day. Warm enough for October. Working on gang ploughs.

December 10, Friday: Beautiful day. Frost going out fast. Bright. In the evening, I went to a political meeting. Dryden and Sark, speakers.

December 11, Saturday: Cloudy but thawing fast. Roads very muddy. Nothing particular.

December 12, Sunday: Dull and cloudy with a cold southeast wind. We went out to Columbus. T. Elliott went with us. Got home about 6. Went to church. It was raining when I came out about 8:30.

December 13, Monday: Rained most of the day. Wind southeast. Nothing particular. Time change began in 7:20 minutes. 40 at noon. Quit at 5.

December 14, Tuesday: Froze hard. Ground just covered with snow. Dull and cloudy. About 4, snow fell fast but not long.

December 15, Wednesday: Dull, very cold. A little below zero. About one inch of snow. Wm. White came up with flour.

December 16, Thursday: A little milder. A little sunshine. Pleasant day.

December 17, Friday: Nice winter day. Sun shines some time but rather dull.

December 18, Saturday: Rather soft snowing a little in the morning, then rained a little but some stopped. The afternoon was bright and pleasant.

December 19, Sunday: Beautiful day. Bright. Nothing particular. In the afternoon, Mr. Bachman and I went for a walk and went with him to tea.

December 20, Monday: Fine weather. Some sunshine. Nothing particular.

December 21, Tuesday: Forenoon mild and thawing a little. Afternoon, snowing soft and slow. Turned colder in the evening a little.

December 22, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day.

December 23, Thursday: Fine day, bright, clear.

December 24, Friday: Very storm day. Snow and rain all day 'til about 4. Terrible mess of snow and water. We all went uptown. In the evening, lots of people. The town all alive. Got home about 10. Day closed.

December 25, Saturday: Christmas Day. Bright but cold. A little below zero. The day passed of pleasant. Lots of company. 2 from Oshawa. 5 from Myrtle. All left for home about 7 in the evening.

December 26, Sunday: Bright and cold. Nothing particular doing.

December 27, Monday: Bright and cold forenoon. Around town, afternoon. Jo Judd and I went over to the college for a walk to see the Cochans.

December 28, Tuesday: Still continues cold... Judd Geris and I were taking stock. Election Day. The town all alive. Everybody on the move big time. Big torch light procession. Went to meet the 9 o'clock train ahead. Mr. Dryden was on the train. All went to the town hall where we had speeches by Dryden, Dr. Ray and Mr. Gold. Dryden's majority.

December 29, Wednesday: A little milder. The afternoon, cloudy. Got through taking stock about 4, then went home.

December 30, Thursday: Cold day. 5 below zero. In the morning, I went out to Mr. T. Maw's from there to Oshawa and stopped all day.

December 31, Friday: Morning a little warm. About 11, it began to snow very fast and snowed fast all the rest of the day. We got home about 4. Very stormy.

1887

January 1, Saturday: Lots of snow, about 8 inches but not any falling. Cold north wind. Took first train for Brooklin, then went to Myrtle on the sleighs. It was a cold ride. The day passed off pleasant as the whole family was there. I came home on the evening train. E. J. and boys stopped there.

Jan. 2, Sunday: Cold, cold, cold. Away below zero about 10.

Jan. 3, Monday: Clear and cold. 20 below zero. Began work in the shop again pressing mole board.

Jan. 4, Tuesday: A lot warmer but cloudy. Nothing particular.

Jan. 5, Wednesday: Pleasant day. Rather dull. A little sunshine. E. J. and the boys came home in the evening train after being on a trip to Myrtle, Reach and Manilla.

Jan. 6, Thursday: A little colder. 5 below zero in the morning but soon got warmer. Nice day.

Jan. 7, Friday: A little below zero in the morning. The afternoon, a little warmer and bright.

Jan. 8, Saturday: Weather about the same.

Jan. 9, Sunday: Snowing, blowing and drifting all day with high cold wind from the east. A rough day. Mrs. Hopkins here on a visit.

Jan. 10, Monday: Nice winter day. Some sunshine, some clouds.

Jan. 11, Tuesday: Snowing a little and very blustery with high wind northwest. Not very cold. About zero. Nothing particular. Running furnace.

Jan. 12, Wednesday: Pleasant day. The finest day for over 2 weeks. A little sunshine in the middle of the day.

Jan. 13, Thursday: A little colder with a strong breeze from the east. A little snow falling in the evening at 9. Wind high and snowing faster. Wesley .., James and Martha Coone here on a visit from Manilla.

Jan. 14, Friday: Storming fearful. Blinding snowstorm. Trains all blocked. Calmed down about 10 a little. In the evening (it) began to snow a little. Snow all in heaps. Wind east.

Jan. 15, Saturday: Calm and pleasant. A little sunshine in the afternoon.

Jan. 16, Sunday: A little colder. Cold wind east in the evening. About dark, began to snow fast and the wind got higher. Every appearance of a rough night.

Jan. 17, Monday: Everything still and calm but the night had been a rough one. Trains all blocked. Got through about noon. Every appearance of rain about noon but no rain came. About 4, the wind turned north. It turned very cold.

Jan. 18, Tuesday: Clear and cold. 14 below zero in the morning. At noon, 10 below zero. Cold all day.

Jan. 19, Wednesday: Big change. A nice winter day. 18 about zero.

Jan. 20, Thursday: Cloudy and soft. Thawing fast but no rain.

Jan. 21, Friday: A little colder but a nice bright day. Thawing in the sun.

Jan. 22, Saturday: A big change. Raining most of the day. No particular.

Jan. 23, Sunday: Showery. The afternoon, very foggy. Snow going off fast.

Jan. 24, Monday: A little colder. Freezing a little all day. In the evening, S. Butt and I went down to Mr. Bedman's. On our way back, we had a collision with the boys and the hand sleighs.

Jan. 25, Tuesday: Nice, mild ay with every appearance of rain but none came. Thawed quite a bit.

Jan. 26, Wednesday: Big change. Freezing all day with a cold northwest wind. Bright and clear. Wm. White sent up flour.

Jan. 27, Thursday: Weather about the same only a little cloudy.

Jan. 28, Friday: Heavy white frost in the morning but soon turned soft. About 4, (it) began to rain a steady heavy rain all the evening. E. J. and I went to hear Mr. Blake. We got out about 11. Still raining.

Jan. 29, Saturday: Beautiful, bright and warm. Thawing fast.

Jan. 30, Sunday: Heavy, white frost but some turned soft and sloppy. About 4, a quick change....colder with heavy snow for a few minutes and freezing hard.

Jan. 31, Monday: Cold east wind and storming a little most of the day. In the evening, I went to the Presbyterian church tea. Got home about 10. That finished the sport of the day and of the month.

Feb. 1, Tuesday: Cold day. Down to zero. Middle of the day bright and clear. Evening, cold high wind southeast.

Feb. 2, Wednesday: high wind east. Snowing a little all day and drifting.

Feb. 3, Thursday: Beautiful, mild. A little appearance of rain but the evening turned colder.

Feb. 4, Friday: Sharp, cold morning but a nice winter day with a little sunshine in the middle of the day. Running furnace forenoon. Afternoon, making cutters. Men all excited about the shop shutting down.

Feb. 5, Saturday: Dull and cold with cold east wind. I took the morning train and went to Raglan looking for a job. Got home on the noon train. Put the rest of the day around town.

Feb. 6, Sunday: Big change. Changeable rain or sleet all day. In the afternoon, I went down to Oshawa. Got home about 5. Still stormy.

Feb. 7, Monday: A little colder. High wind east and snowing fast all day 'til about 4. The wind turned south. There was a fall of sleet and rain the rest of the evening.

Feb. 8, Tuesday: Another big change. Showering rain all day. Brightened up a little about dark.

Feb. 9, Wednesday: fine day. Froze hard. Very icy. I took the first train and started for Raglan and went to work. The first day was a busy one but lonesome.

Feb. 10, Thursday: Mild and soft. A light shower in the evening. Another busy day.

Feb. 11, Friday: Big change. The worst day of the winter. Snow and wind. Wind northeast. Not much doing. The whole day was a terror. The evening was the worst.

Feb. 12, Saturday: Things got down calm. Things almost buried with snow. I went to Whitby at night. Bright day, clear and cold.

Feb. 13, Sunday: Bright and cold. Home all day. Nothing particular doing.

Feb. 14, Monday: Took the first train and started for Raglan. Got there about 9. Morning clear and sharp but got warmer through the day. Rather inclined to be soft.

Feb. 15, Tuesday: Snowing fast. About 4 inches fell through the night. Stopped snowing about 10. There was a light rain in the afternoon. Not much.

Feb. 16, Wednesday: A little soft and foggy. Snow settling down fast.

Feb. 17, Thursday: Bright, pleasant. Thawing a little in the sun. In the evening, I went to a committee meeting at the grist mill.

Feb. 18, Friday: Very high wind east. Heavy fall of sleet. The forenoon was a bad one. About 4, there was a heavy shower for about 1 hour.

Feb. 19, Saturday: Another change. Snowing and blowing. Wind west. Calmed down about 4. Not very cold. Went home on the 9 o'clock train.

Feb. 20, Sunday: Fine, mild day. Clear and pleasant.

Feb. 21, Monday: Another fine day. Got to Raglan about 9. Rode over with Mr. Ormiston and Carnegie.

Feb. 22, Tuesday: A nice day. I worked 'til noon, then went down to Whitby. Election day. Big time. Wm. Smith elected.

Feb. 23, Wednesday: Left Whitby about 7. Went with Garnet. Got to Raglan about 9:30. Beautiful, bright morning but soon clouded up and a cold raw wind rose from the east.

Feb. 24, Thursday: Snowing and blowing all day. Wind west. Not very cold.

Feb. 25, Friday: Beautiful, bright and pleasant. Not much doing.

Feb. 26, Saturday: Storming. Sleet. High wind southeast. Some heavy rain about 5 and 6. Evening, I went over to Mr. Butt's. Some rain on the way over. E. J. and the boys were there. About 8, wind began to change. Colder.

Feb. 27, Sunday: A cold and blustering day. High wind northwest. We stopped home all day. Took 2 or 3 rides down the hill

Feb. 28, Monday: cold, cold. High wind northwest. I started for Raglan about 7. It was a cold walk. The month is ended and was a changeable one.

Mar. 1, Tuesday: A little stormy in the morning. There had been some snow in the night. Rather cold all day. In the evening, I went over to Mr. Butt's all night.

Mar. 2, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright warm day..... Thawing fast. A heavy fog in the morning.

Mar. 3, Thursday: Another fine day. A little colder than yesterday.

March 4, Friday: Very cold day. Strong east wind. Dull and cloudy.

March 5, Saturday: Still cold with high wind. Snow began to fall about 4. About 6, I went to Oshawa with Mr. White. The ride I shall never forget. The storm was fearful and the roads were a terror. I got to Whitby about 11.

March 6, Sunday: Big change. Raining in the morning. Showery all day. Stop in the house.

March 7, Monday: I got to Raglan about 9. It was a soft day. No rain. Sunshine in the afternoon. Snow going fast.

March 8, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright day. Thawing fast.

March 9, Wednesday: Dull. In the afternoon, there was heavy rain for about 2 hours. Brightened in the evening.

March 10, Thursday: Beautiful, bright day. Thawing fast. I went over to Mr. Butt's in the evening.

March 11, Friday: Another fine day.

March 12, Saturday: Weather about the same. I went home to Whitby.

March 13, Sunday: Dull and very much like rain but none came. Mr. Rundle was with us.

March 14, Monday: A nice bright day but colder. In the evening, strong wind northwest. We moved to Myrtle.

March 15, Tuesday: Dull and cloudy and cold. Raw wind northwest. I went to work again.

March 16, Wednesday: Dull. Still colder.

March 17, Thursday: Just about the same.

March 18, Friday: " " " " .

March 19, Saturday: A little softer. Some appearance of a thaw. Went to Myrtle in the evening.

March 20, Sunday: Mild and thawing fast. Some sunshine for a change.

March 21, Monday: A soft day. Afternoon a little soft. Snow fell almost rain but none came.

March 22, Tuesday: Light fall of snow came in the night. Weather soft 'til about 4, then there was a big change. Colder wind turned north.

March 23, Wednesday: Cold, sharp but turned out a fine day and calm.

March 24, Thursday: Mild and soft. About 6, it began to rain heavy and rained all the evening.

March 25, Friday: Big change. A fall of snow and (it) froze hard in the morning. It was a bright, clear day. Thawing a little. I went to Myrtle in the evening.

March 26, Saturday: A little colder but bright. Thawing just a little.

March 27, Sunday: Still colder with a high wind east from about 4. The rest of the day was very rough. Snowing and blowing.

March 28, Monday: A cold, stormy day. Snowing and blowing all day. The day was a stormy one. Wind north. It was cold enough for January.

March 29, Tuesday: Another cold and stormy day as cold as any day of the winter. No snow falling, only blowing and a keen cold wind northwest. In the evening, I went to Myrtle.

March 30, Wednesday: Clear, cold morning. The day was pleasant and thawing a little in the sun. We moved to Raglan.

March 31, Thursday: A beautiful, bright day and thawing fast.

April 1, Friday: Bright, thawing fast.

April 2, Saturday: Weather just the same. In the evening, Silas and I went over to Hubbart's to buy pigs.

April 3, Sunday: Cloudy but thawing fast. A sprinkle of rain in the evening.

April 4, Monday: No frost in the night. Dull. A little colder in the evening.

April 5, Tuesday: A light fall of snow down and some falling through the day.

April 6, Wednesday: Rather cold. Not thawing. Cold wind northwest. Cloudy.

April 7, Thursday: A little warmer. Thawing a little.

April 8, Friday: Still warmer. Bright and clear.

April 9, Saturday: Bright, warm, calm, thawing.

April 10, Sunday: The hottest day of the season. Snow going very, very fast.

April 11, Monday: not so warm. Clear and a little colder in the evening.

April 12, Tuesday: A dull, chilly day. Strong wind northeast with some light showers of cold rain.

April 13, Wednesday: Dull and chilly day. Strong wind northeast with some light showers of cold rain.

April 14, Thursday: A little sunshine. Strong wind southeast.

April 15, Friday: Forenoon dull and chilly. About noon (it) turned warmer. About 4, some light cracks of thunder and a light shower of rain and still getting warmer. About 6, the thunder, lightning and rain was terrible. (It) last about 2 hours. Thunder and lightning stopped. Then rain powered down 'til 11. I worked in the shop 'til 12. The night was a dark one.

April 16, Saturday: Cool but bright.

April 17, Sunday: Cool and bright. A pleasant day.

April 18, Monday: Cold, bright morning. Ice $\frac{3}{4}$ of an inch thick.

April 19, Tuesday: Just about the same.

April 20, Wednesday: White frost. Day cloudy. A little shower in the afternoon. Albert and I drew wood in the evening.

April 21, Thursday: Heavy shower (at) 7 (in the) morning. Then sunshine. Afternoon another shower with a little thunder.

April 22, Friday: Dull and cloudy with a light shower in the afternoon. High (wind) southeast.

April 23, Saturday: Fine day. Clouds and sunshine.

April 24, Sunday: Dull and cloudy. Chilly with a light flurry of snow. About 7 p.m., W. White and Mrs. Cephas Band, Mrs. were here.

April 25, Monday: About 1 inch of snow but soon went off. In the afternoon, there was a light thundershower that was a big change.

April 26, Tuesday: A change. Cold and chilly. Some sunshine. Began gardening.

April 27, Wednesday: Bright morning but soon turned cloudy.

April 28, Thursday: Dull with high wind east. About ---, (it) began to rain. The rest of the day rough. Terrible, heavy rain.

April 29, Friday: Dull, chilly with drizzly showers.

April 30, Saturday: Bright, dry. A little warmer with high winds east.

May 1, Sunday: Morning showery. We went over home. Afternoon bright and warm.

May 2, Monday: Dull morning but turned out to be a fine, bright day.

May 3, Tuesday: A bright warm day. I began sowing garden seed.

May 4, Wednesday: Evening bright. Still warmer.

May 5, Thursday: Bright, very hot.

May 6, Friday: Dull morning. Heavy rain in the night but soon dried up. Some clouds. Some sunshine.

May 7, Saturday: Morning dull and foggy but cleared up bright and hot.

May 8, Sunday: Bright and hot. No particular.

May 9, Monday: Bright and hot. Just as hot as August. Terrible hot working.

May 10, Tuesday: Just about the same.

May 11, Wednesday: A little cooler but dry.

May 12, Thursday: Another bright dry day.

May 13, Friday: Bright and hot.

May 14, Saturday: Weather about the same. E. J. went to Whitby.

May 15, Sunday: No change in weather. I took the boys and went to Myrtle. All the excitement. Willard's safe blown open.

May 16, Monday: Bright, dry and hot.

May 17, Tuesday: " " " ".

May 18, Wednesday: Hot, bright dry.

May 19, Thursday: Another hot one.

May 20, Friday: Hot as ever. In the evening, we planted our corn.

May 21, Saturday: Bright and hot. In the evening, we went to W. Luke's.

May 22, Sunday: Hot, bright and dry.

May 23, Monday: Very hot. Left for home about 6:30. Stopped on the way home and got 2 pigs at Mr. Dawson's.

May 24, Tuesday: Dull and foggy morning. There had been rain. At night, we went to Brooklin. Too late for the train. Some sun about 12 and 4 there were heavy showers. I came home in the evening.

May 25, Wednesday: Morning foggy but warm. Soon brightened up. A pleasant day. E. J. and boys came home from Brooklin. All OK.

May 26, Thursday: A little dull. Some sunshine. Some clouds. In the evening, planting beans.

May 27, Friday: Forenoon drizzly. Afternoon, heavy rain.

May 28, Saturday: Bright and pleasant. Not very hot.

May 29, Sunday: A pleasant day. Bright, not very hot.

May 30, Monday: Pleasant day. Not very hot. High wind northeast. A little cloudy.

May 31, Tuesday: Weather about the same, only just a little sprinkle about 8.

June 1, Wednesday: Dull, heavy fog and drizzly rain all day.

June 2, Thursday: Dull forenoon. Heavy rain about 1 'til 3. No more rain but very dull.

June 3, Friday: Bright, close and hot.

June 4, Saturday: Just about the same.

June 5, Sunday: A little sprinkle of rain just after dinner. The rest of the (evening) was very hot and bright. We went (to) Mount Carmel and stopped to Mr. Wage's for tea.

June 6, Monday: Forenoon showery, afternoon, dry, a little cloudy. Close and very hot.

June 7, Tuesday: Dull and foggy. No rain. Very close and hot. In the evening, we went over home. Brightened up in the evening. Got home at 9.

June 8, Wednesday: Morning dull, foggy. Cleared up about 10. The rest of the day was bright and very hot.

June 9, Thursday: Bright and hot.

June 10, Friday: Scorching hot. Home in the garden. Forenoon, nothing particular.

June 11, Saturday: Weather about the same.

June 12, Sunday: Weather about the same.

June 13, Monday: Hot, bright and dry. Mr. Bull from Manilla called to see us and stopped all night.

June 14, Tuesday: Hot, hot. Dry, dry.

June 15, Wednesday: All about the same. Mrs. Rundle and family here.

June 16, Thursday: Bright and hot.

June 17, Friday: A little sunshine in the forenoon. Afternoon dull. A nice shower about dark. Very close and hot.

June 18, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. E. J. and I went to Whitby.

June 19, Sunday: A heavy shower about 8 a. m.. The rest of the day changeable and no rain.

June 20, Monday: Foggy morning. The rest of the day changeable. Sunshine and clouds.

June 21, Tuesday: Rain over (and) over the rest of the day and some heavy showers.

June 22, Wednesday: Forenoon bright. Afternoon dull. A light shower in the evening. Some sharp lightening and heavy thunder to the north of us.

June 23, Thursday: Dull some. Bits of sunshine. No rain.

June 24, Friday: Dull morning but a bright day. A few clouds on times.

June 25, Saturday: A nice, bright day. Not very warm. E. J. went to Oshawa.

June 26, Sunday: A little warmer, bright. E. J. got home about 3. Wm. White brought her.

June 27, Monday: Hot, dry. Nothing particular.

June 28, Tuesday: A bright, hot day.

June 29, Wednesday: Hottest day of the summer.

June 30, Thursday: Another scorcher. Tom came from Muskoka.

July 1, Friday: Morning bright and hot. Went to Myrtle and started for Manilla. Terrible hot forenoon. Got there about 10. After dinner, there was a heavy shower but soon cleared up. The afternoon passed off pleasant with games and big tea in the bush. Very hot after the rain.

July 2 Saturday: Still, hot. I went home on the first train. A heavy shower just when I got off the train. Left the boys and started for Raglan. Got caught in the rain. Stopped in Shearer's barn. There was high west wind. The storm was rough. Lasted about 1 hour. Thunder and lightning. Hottest day of the summer.

July 3, Sunday: Hot as ever but a little dull at times. I went over home.

July 4, Monday: Another hot day. Afternoon a little dull with a light shower about dark.

July 5, Tuesday: Close, hot, showery. A little sunshine on times. Nothing particular.

July 6, Wednesday: A little cloudy and very hot with a light shower at noon. Sun scalding hot when it did shine.

July 7, Thursday: A bright, hot day. No particular.

July 8, Friday: Bright and hot.

July 9, Saturday: Just about the same.

July 10, Sunday: Forenoon very dull with light drizzly rain. Cleared up about noon. Bright, cool, high wind northwest. Evening, chilly.

July 11, Monday: Bright and about 20 degrees cooler.

July 12, Tuesday: Bright and a little warmer.

July 13, Wednesday: Getting hotter.

July 14, Thursday: Bright and hot. Some signs of rain in the evening.

July 15, Friday: Dull with 2 light showers in the afternoon.

July 16, Saturday: The hottest day of the summer. Afternoon, 97 in the shade. Light showers. Afternoon, a heavy storm went south.

July 17, Sunday: Very hot day. Went home. There was a light shower in the afternoon. Silas was sick.

July 18, Monday: A little cloudy but very hot. I went to Myrtle to see the wreck.

July 19, Tuesday: Bright, hot and dry.

July 20, Wednesday: Just about the same.

July 21, Thursday: Dull afternoon, showery.

July 22, Friday: Forenoon showery. About 5, there was a heavy shower for about an hour.

July 23, Saturday: Cool, bright and pleasant. Nice breeze northeast.

July 24, Sunday: Bright. A little warmer.

July 25, Monday: Hot, bright and dry.

July 26, Tuesday: " " " ".

July 27, Wednesday: " " " ".

July 28, Thursday: " " " ".

July 29, Friday: Getting hotter.

July 30, Saturday: Bright morning. The day turned out dull. About 5, there was a light shower but soon cleared up.

July 31, Sunday: Bright and hot. We went down to Columbus.

August 1, Monday: Very hot day. 90 degrees at noon in the shade.

August 2, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

August 3, Wednesday: A little hotter. 96 in the shade.

August 4, Thursday: Bright and hot. About 90 in the shade.

August 5, Friday: Very close and hot but cloudy. About 6, began to rain slow but soon stopped. Cool, nice breeze blowing northeast.

August 6, Saturday: Bright. 20 degrees cooler in the evening. Went to the pond for a boat ride.

August 7, Sunday: Cool, pleasant, clear, bright

August 8, Monday: Just about the same.

August 9, Tuesday: " " " ".

August 10, Wednesday: A little hotter.

August 11, Thursday: Big change. Steady rain all the forenoon. Afternoon dull. No rain. Quite chilly in the evening.

August 12, Friday: Very pleasant day. Clear.

August 13, Saturday: A little warmer. Nice day.

August 14, Sunday: Bright and pleasant day. W. White and Mrs. came up.

August 15, Monday: Bright and pleasant.

August 16, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

August 17, Wednesday: " " " " .

August 18, Thursday: A little warmer.

August 19, Friday: A little cooler and a little cloudy.

August 20, Saturday: " " " " " " .

August 21, Sunday: Clear, bright morning but rain from 11 'til 12. Afternoon cloudy.

August 22, Monday: A little cloudy in the morning but nice, cool, bright day.

August 23, Tuesday: Cool, bright day. Pleasant. I went to Columbus in the morning. Mrs. Hopkins came up. E. J. was sick.

August 24, Wednesday: Bright, pleasant, cool breeze. Northwest. The evening colder wind. Higher people wearing overcoats. Very chilly.

August 25, Thursday: Weather about the same. Chilly morning and evening.

August 26, Friday: Just about the same. Moring thermometer just 12 above freezing.

August 27, Saturday: Quite a bit warmer. I quit at 5 and went to Oshawa, then E. J. and I went to Whitby.

August 28, Sunday: Still warmer. We spent the day in Oshawa. Left for home 7:15.

August 29, Monday: Fine, bright day. About 6, there was a nice shower for ½ an hour. The thunder and lightning was sharp. E. J. went to Brooklin after dinner with Mrs. Luke. Cleared up fine as soon as the rain quit.

August 30, Tuesday: Fine, bright day. Warmer. E. J. and Fred went to Oshawa.

August 31, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

Sept. 1, Thursday: Cloudy all day from 4 'til dark. There were some light showers.

Sept. 2, Friday: Bright, cool, pleasant. E. J. came home from Oshawa.

Sept. 3, Saturday: A little warmer, bright and pleasant.

Sept. 4, Sunday: Just about the same.

Sept. 5, Monday: Bright and warm. In the evening, we took in beans.

Sept. 6, Tuesday: Big change. Raining forenoon. Showery afternoon. Dull. No rain. Very close and hot all day.

Sept. 7, Wednesday: Chilly. Sunshine and clouds. High wind west. Nothing particular.

Sept. 8, Thursday: Dull, cool, pleasant.

Sept. 9, Friday: Bright morning. Soon got cloudy. Cool, high wind southeast. About 5, began to rain. Evening showery.

Sept. 10, Saturday: Cool, bright, pleasant. W. Luke and family came about 7.

Sept. 11, Sunday: Weather about the same.

Sept. 12, Monday: Morning dull and foggy. Cleared off without rain. Sunshine and clouds.

Sept. 13, Tuesday: Heavy thundershower about 6 in the morning. Lasted $\frac{1}{2}$ an hour. Very foggy for a while, then cleared up for a while. Bright but the evening dull. Very close and hot all day.

September 14, Wednesday: Bright, beautiful day.

September 15, Thursday: Bright morning. Rain at noon. Evening bright.

September 16, Friday: Very chilly morning but the day turned out pleasant.

September 17, Saturday: A beautiful, bright day.

September 18, Sunday: Bright, pleasant day. A. Elliott and Miss Morris here.

September 19, Monday: Got up at 5. Went over home. Got back about 6:30. A beautiful day. Bright, warm. Bad news.

September 20, Tuesday: Another fine day. Worked forenoon. Afternoon, went to Darlington.

September 21, Wednesday: Bright morning but soon clouded up. A light shower about 6 but soon cleared up. Wind turned northwest. Chilly.

September 22, Thursday: Beautiful, bright day. Mr. Whitesmith fixed our clock.

September 23, Friday: Fine day but chilly.

September 24, Saturday: Cold. Some white frost. Bright all day but chilly.

September 25, Sunday: A nice, bright day. I went home in the morning.

September 26, Monday: Beautiful day. Bright. White frost in the morning.

September 27, Tuesday: Up at 3:30. Fire at Willard's. I went to Whitby at noon to the fair. It was a fine, bright day.

September 28, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day.

September 29, Thursday: Morning dull but soon cleared up. A fine day followed. E. J. and I went to P. P. (Port Perry?) fair. E. J. went with Trig. I went with Mr. Shan.

September 30, Friday: Light shower in the morning. Dull all day.

October 1, Saturday: Heavy rain in the night. Heavy thunder, sharp lightening couldn't help. The day was bright and fine.

October 2, Sunday: Very dull morning. Had been raining in the night. Hot and bright on times. Went to Myrtle.

October 3, Monday: Heavy rain `til 10. Dull all day. High wind southwest.

October 4, Tuesday: Dull, showery. Cool wind northwest.

October 5, Wednesday: Dull and chilly. E. J. went to Oshawa with Silas.

October 6, Thursday: Forenoon shower. Afternoon dull. E. J. went to P. (Port) Perry.

October 7, Friday: Dull, no rain.

October 8, Saturday: Heavy rain in the morning `til 8. E. J. and boys went to Brooklin. I went in the evening.

October 9, Sunday: Dull, with drizzly rain some of the time. Very close and warm. I left for home about 3:30.

October 10, Monday: About the same, only colder with wind northwest.

October 11, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. Wind northwest.

October 12, Wednesday: Dull, cold. A flurry of snow about daylight. Cleared off about 9. The rest of the day bright and pleasant.

October 13, Thursday: A fine day. Warmer with flying clouds.

October 14, Friday: Hard frost in the morning. Day bright, pleasant. Luke and Parker stopped all night.

October 15, Saturday: White frost. Nelson and Arthur went to Oshawa on the load with Luke and Parker. A fine, bright day.

October 16, Sunday: A fine, warm day. We went over home.

October 17, Monday: Beautiful day. Little cloudy. Not very bright sunshine. Went over home in the afternoon picking apples. Rained a little just when we got home. Just cloudy.

October 18, Tuesday: Bright, pleasant day.

October 19, Wednesday: White frost in the morning. Beautiful, bright day.

October 20, Thursday: Bright morning. Afternoon dull. About 8, there was a heavy thunderstorm. The day was close and hot.

October 21, Friday: Cooler, dull. Turned cold in the evening.

October 22, Saturday: Very cold. Wind northwest. Cold enough for December. Dull all day.

October 23, Sunday: Dull morning. I went over home. Back at 11. Wm. White and Mrs. came up. Began to rain. Cold wind southeast.

October 24, Monday: Dull all day. No rain. Wind northwest. Cold for the time of the year.

October 25, Tuesday: Dull. A little sunshine on times. Cold wind northwest. ½ inch ice on water in barrels and not gone at night.

October 26, Wednesday: Hard frost but fine day.

October 27, Thursday: Just about the same.

October 28, Friday: Dull forenoon. Fine afternoon. The whole day warmer. White frost. Alfred took his first trip to Raglan after his sickness. E. J. went home with him.

October 29, Saturday: Wet morning. Had been rain through the night. Turned cold about 10 and began to freeze and blow. Wind turned north. The ground was white before dark. I had to shut the shop doors for the first time this fall. Freezing very hard. E. J. went to Whitby. Got home about 10.

October 30, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day but cold. Some of the snow went off. Cold wind northwest.

October 31, Monday: Dull forenoon. The afternoon warm and bright. The boys went home. Turnips all the go.

November 1, Tuesday: Cold morning. Ground hard. Strong wind northwest. The afternoon was fine and pleasant. All day bright.

November 2, Wednesday: White frost but warmer. Beautiful day. Bright and pleasant.

November 3, Thursday: White frost and another bright warm day.

November 4, Friday: Chilly, cold day. Dull and cloudy. Nothing particular.

November 5, Saturday: Dull morning. Cold. Very fine snow falling. Some parts of the day ground just covered. By dark, still colder. E. J. went to Oshawa with Mr. Carnegie.

November 6, Sunday: Quite a change. Warmer. Snow. Noon went bright. Beautiful day. Jas. Walters called to see us. Took dinner. In the evening, went for a walk around the railroad block. Back at dark.

November 7, Monday: Beautiful, bright day. Warm and pleasant. In the evening, Mr. Demill called to see us.

November 8, Tuesday: A beautiful day. Bright. Wind northwest. Cool breeze.

November 9, Wednesday: Cold, windy day. Dull. Wind still higher in the evening.

November 10, Thursday: Powering rain in the morning but noon turned colder. The rest of the soft snow falling. Very slush. Went to Myrtle in the evening and then down home. Got back about 10.

November 11, Friday: About 2 inches of snow. Cold all day. Thawing just a little.

November 12, Saturday: Warmer. Bright snow. Most all over by night. E. J. and I went to Oshawa. Left home at 6. Got back at 2 in the morning. Froze hard. We went to the college.

November 13, Sunday: Bright forenoon. Warm afternoon. Dull. Went to Myrtle. Church in the morning. Home for dinner. Left for Raglan about 2. Got home and went for a walk on the rail over to the big dump. Got home again at 6:30.

November 14, Monday: A light rain for a while in the morning. Rest of the day, dull.

November 15, Tuesday: Heavy rain in the morning. About 10, snowed for a while. Afternoon, dull. Wind northwest.

November 16, Wednesday: A little bit dull. We all went to Port Perry on the evening train. W. Luke met us there. We went home with him. The night was fearful dark. Borrowed a lantern. Got there about 10.

November 17, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. The day passed off pleasant. We came home in the evening. Got home about 10.

November 18, Friday: A very nice day. Nothing particular doing.

November 19, Saturday: Dull, cloudy. At 2, there was a flurry of snow and snow and rain mixed. High wind southeast. Cleared up bright. In the evening, I went to Myrtle to meet the train. S. J. and M. A. Elliott were on board. Got home about 9.

November 20, Sunday: About 2 inches of snow. A little flurry in the afternoon. Dull all day. Did not thaw any.

November 21, Monday: Dull most of the day. A little sunshine about noon. I went to Myrtle in the morning. Very chilly in the morning. Nothing particular.

November 22, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright day. Thawing a little. Signs of a thaw. Shoeing all day. First sharpening.

November 23, Wednesday: Fine day. Dull. Beautiful. Roads not thawing any.

November 24, Thursday: Cold, raw wind southeast. Dull all day. Began to rain in the evening at dark.

November 25, Friday: Dull. Thawing fast. Roads muddy. Snow most all gone. A little rain in the morning.

November 26, Saturday: Dull and showery all day. Heavy rain about 4 and powering rain at dark.

November 27, Sunday: Dull afternoon. Showery. Colder in the evening. Wind turned northwest but still raining cold rain.

November 28, Monday: Big change. About 4 inches of snow. No frost. No snow fell through the day. Afternoon, bright. Freezing hard. In the evening, we all went to Mr. Welbourne's to tea.

November 29, Tuesday: Dull, cold. Freezing hard all day.

November 30, Wednesday: Weather about the same. The last day in the shop. The last team of horses. R. Nethertons. The last job. Iron a wheel barrow and then quit.

Dec. 1, Thursday: Weather about the same. We took 2 loads to Oshawa. Got home about 2 in the morning.

December 2, Friday: Cold, raw wind south. About 3, began to snow. About dark, turned soft. Snowing fast and soft. Almost rain. We got to Oshawa about dark. Unloaded. Went uptown and stopped all night.

December 3, Saturday: Very soft, slushy. Thawing fast. Stopped all night at W. White's. Went to the college and started work. The first job was a buggy.

December 4, Sunday: Rain most of the day. Went uptown in the evening.

December 5, Monday: Dull, soft, mild, windy.

December 6, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

December 7, Wednesday: Weather about the same `til evening. A light shower. About 7, I went uptown in the evening.

December 8, Thursday: Mild sun shine and clouds.

December 9, Friday: Cloudy, raw wind southeast.

December 10, Saturday: Raining most of the day.

December 11, Sunday: Drizzly rain `til 11. I went to Whitby. Got there about 12. I started for home about 3:30. Rained most of the time.

December 12, Monday: Freezing a little. Day dull. Planting trees in the forenoon.

December 13, Tuesday: Day pleasant, dull. Frost all gone. A very fine day.

December 14, Wednesday: A pleasant day. Mild, fine weather for the time of the year.

December 15, Thursday: forenoon I went uptown for lumber. Soft snow falling.

December 16, Friday: Colder but fine. College concert at night. We stopped up `til 3, carrying trunks.

December 17, Saturday: Up at 5. Trunks again. All done by 8. Nice morning. Fine day followed.

December 18, Sunday: Dull and cold. High wind northwest.

December 19, Monday: A change. Beautiful day. I went for brick.

December 20, Tuesday: Dull with high wind southeast. Signs of storm.

December 21, Wednesday: Snowing most of the forenoon. Soft. I went for brick.

December 22, Thursday: Dull and cold. High wind northwest. 10 above zero.

December 23, Friday: Flurries of snow. Wind east. Morning warm. Afternoon colder.

December 24, Saturday: Cold and windy. Wind, east. A little snow falling. Went uptown in the evening.

December 25, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day. Calm. Thawing a little in the sun. We went uptown in the afternoon. Christmas passed off quiet and pleasant.

December 26, Monday: A little stormy and rather cold. W. White and family spent the day with us.

December 27, Tuesday: Mild and warmer. There was a heavy fog about 10 but soon went off.

December 28, Wednesday: Raining in the morning but soon turned colder. The evening was a rough one.

December 29, Thursday: Cold and rough. High wind northwest.

December 30, Friday: Bright, cold morning. Clear all day. Middle of the day, pleasant. I was putting in windows.

December 31, Saturday: High wind east. Storming terrible. Snowing, blowing. The last day of the week. The last of the month. The last of the year. It was a terror.

1888

January 1, Sunday: Big change. Raining most of the day. Turned cold. Freezing hard. In the evening, we went to church with Demill.

January 2, Monday: Nice, bright day. We went uptown for dinner and spent the afternoon at Wm. White's.

January 3, Tuesday: Another nice day.

January 4, Wednesday: Snowing and blowing. Not very cold. Wind east. E. J. at the college.

January 5, Thursday: Very nice day. 6 trips to the station. Got through at 12. E. J. at the college.

January 6, Friday: Very stormy. Hail and sleet. Very rough wind east. 3 trips to the station. Warmer in the evening.

January 7, Saturday: Hail and sleet in the morning. Stopped about 9. The rest of the day was pleasant.

January 8, Sunday: A bright, beautiful day.

January 9, Monday: Another fine day. 9 trips to the station, 4 uptown. Cold. 2 below zero.

January 10, Tuesday: Rough, blustering wind northwest. Not very cold.

January 11, Wednesday: Clear, bright day. Rather cold. 2 loads of sand. 2 trips to station.

January 12, Thursday: Went to Whitby for lime. Began to storm about 11. The rest of the day was a terror. Cold and rough. Froze my ears after brick.

January 13, Friday: Big change. Morning raining. Freezing in the evening.

January 14, Saturday: Pleasant day. 2 trips to the station.

January 15, Sunday: Rather cold. Some parts of the forenoon blustery.

January 16, Monday: bright and cold. Drawing coal from the station. Mr. and Mrs. Goose took tea with us.

January 17, Tuesday: Rough and stormy. Cold. Snowing and blowing. Wind east. Finished drawing coal. 11 loads.

January 18, Wednesday: Clear, cold morning but the day was a nice one. I went up to the farm. Got back at 11.

January 19, Thursday: Bright, cold day. I went up to the farm and killed a beef, then I went up to T. Mawse`s, then home.

January 20, Friday: Clear, cold weather. We went up for the beef, then for brick.

January 21, Saturday: A regular stinger. 20 below zero. 1 trips to the station and uptown. Quite a breeze of wind northwest. Not much doing.

January 22, Sunday: Lots warmer but cold enough. Bright.

January 23, Monday: Calm, pleasant morning. Soon began to snow and kept at it rest of the day. Colder at night.

January 24, Tuesday: Clear, cold. 5 below zero. Went for bricks forenoon. In the afternoon, tinkering around.

January 25, Wednesday: A little warmer. Snowing and blowing all day. Morning very rough. Evening still warmer and snowing fast. I went uptown in the afternoon.

January 26, Thursday: Big change. Away below zero degrees. High wind northwest. Very blustery. 2 trips uptown. Rough enough. E. J. at the college. The 7th day there.

January 27, Friday: A rough, cold stormy day. 5 below zero most of the day. High wind northwest. A stinger.

January 28, Saturday: No better. Weather about the same. No trains all day. Wind high. Wind gone down. Nice and calm about 8. The evening a little warmer.

January 29, Sunday: Warmer. Pleasant, bright day. Took 2 loads up to the church. In the afternoon, we went up to W. White`s.

January 30, Monday: A nice clear day and very pleasant. W. Luke and family, W. Crowle and family came and stopped the night with (us).

January 31, Tuesday: Dull. Not very cold. Snowing very slow most of the day. We killed 2 pigs. Our visitors went away about 4.

DIARY

Cover: 'The Picturesque Exercise Book'

1888-1889 – July 14

February, 1888:

February 1, Wednesday: Pleasant, mild, soft. Took a pig out to Garrott's.

February 2, Thursday: Bright, pleasant morning. Afternoon, dull. Went to the farm to kill a beef.

February 3, Friday: A little colder. Dull but pleasant.

February 4, Saturday: Quite soft. Snowing steady most of the day. Nothing particular.

February 5, Sunday: Bright, pleasant. Went uptown to hear the sermon for men.

February 6, Monday: Beautiful, bright day. Thawing a little.

February 7, Tuesday: A very nice day. Dull and cloudy. Wind southwest. Nothing particular.

February 8, Wednesday: A change. Colder. Rather sharp, strong wind northwest. Dave and I went for hay. Jo Bowes began work. E. J. and I went uptown at night.

February 9, Thursday: Very cold day—away below zero about 10. College girls for oyster supper.

February 10, Friday: A stinger. High east wind. Snowing a little. It had been the coldest night of the winter, the doctor told us. 27 (degrees) below zero at 12 o'clock at night. I drew ice. In the afternoon, a lot warmer. Fred got hurt. Fell down (the) cellar with a knife.

February 11, Saturday: A bright and pleasant day. E. J. and I went uptown at night with Fred.

February 12, Sunday: A bright, pleasant day.

February 13, Monday: Bright. Thawing a little. Signs of a thaw. Packing ice. William Kirby back.

February 14, Tuesday: Raining in the morning. Snow from 10 'til 6. Turned colder and keen. Mr. and Mrs. Butt came out.

February 15, Wednesday: A sharper 15 below zero. In the morning, Bowes and I went for hay.

February 16, Thursday: Dull. A little warmer. A little snow. In the forenoon we went for hay.

February 17, Friday: Beautiful, bright. Went for 2 loads of wood. Went to Whitby with 2 students.

February 18, Saturday: Dull. A little colder. One load of wood. Went uptown at night.

February 19, Sunday: Dull, still colder. Raw, cold wind southeast. Went up to James Jewel's.

February 20, Monday: Dull and showery all the forenoon. Afternoons a little colder.

A964.19.4.4

Page 2

February 21, Tuesday: Froze a little. Fine day. A little dull.

February 22, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day. Thawing fast. Went to the woods.

February 23, Thursday: Snowed heavy for awhile in the forenoon. Afternoon, dull 'til evening. The day was warm. Evening pleasant. I went to Whitby for chickens from Rice's.

February 24, Friday: Beautiful, bright day. Thawing fast. Terrible sloppy.

February 25, Saturday: At 7, snowing fast and soft. At 9, pouring rain the rest of the forenoon. Afternoon, dull. High wind east all day. Evening wind southwest. Freezing a little.

February 26, Sunday: Froze hard. High wind northwest. Thawed just a little in the sun. We went to Jo Jewell's for tea.

February 27, Monday: Still colder. High wind west. Freezing hard all day. We went to the woods.

February 28, Tuesday: A cold day. 2 below zero. We went to the woods.

February 29, Wednesday: Big change. A nice mild day. We went to the woods (in the) afternoon.

March, 1888:

March 1, Thursday: A pleasant, mild morning but soon turned cold. Snowed very fast most of the afternoon. No wind 'til evening.

March 2, Friday: Snow all in heaps. The day was a rough one. Hail and sleet all day with high wind east. I went uptown at night.

March 3, Saturday: A cold day. High wind north. Some parts of the day, very blustery.

March 4, Sunday: Bright, cold day, about zero.

March 5, Monday: Another cold day. At 10 o'clock, down to zero. Wind northeast. Was at the woods.

March 6, Tuesday: Some warmer but still cold enough. Nothing particular.

March 7, Wednesday: Forenoon bright. Pleasant afternoon. Dull.

March 8, Thursday: Sharp morning. A fine ---- followed. Thawing a little. We were at the woods.

March 9, Friday: Beautiful, bright day. We finished at the woods. Thawing fast.

March 10, Saturday: A fine, bright day. Thawing fast. Evening dull. Looks like rain.

March 11, Sunday: Rained all the forenoon, then turned cold. Snowed fast and wind high. It was a rough one. Wind west.

March 12, Monday: Cold, windy. A little sunshine.

A964.19.4.4

Page 3

March 13, Tuesday: The forenoon was a terror. The worst of the winter. Cold, snowing and blowing. Fearful weather. Afternoon a little better. Wind west. I went for coal in the forenoon, but a bad drive.

March 14, Wednesday: The forenoon, another terror. The wind was terrible. Wind west. About noon, big change. Afternoon, quite pleasant.

March 15, Thursday: A very nice day. Dave and I went looking for hay. Nothing particular.

March 16, Friday: A beautiful, bright ----. Thawing fast. I was home sick. Sore throat. David brought me a load of coal. I went to work at noon. W. Luke came in the evening and stopped all night. Freezing hard at dark.

March 17, Saturday: A nice, bright day but cold, raw wind west. Thawing a little. We all went uptown after dinner.

March 18, Sunday: A beautiful, bright day. Thawing fast. Nothing particular.

March 19, Monday: Beautiful, bright day. Thawing. I was pruning trees. In the evening, E. J. and I went uptown to a tea. Mill's Church.

March 20, Tuesday: Dull and showery and some heavy showers all day. About the same.

March 21, Wednesday: Forenoon showery. Afternoon, bright and pleasant. A little colder. Nothing particular. To Miss Stevenson's—down to tea.

March 22, Thursday: Froze hard. I went to Bowmanville for potatoes. Freezing a little all day. A cold wind west. Some flurries of snow. Some sunshine. I got home about 7. Roads, rough.

March 23, Friday: A cold, high wind, north. Freezing hard all day. I went up to the farm.

March 24, Saturday: Weather about the same. I went up to the farm with hay.

March 25, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day. Rather chilly but warmer than yesterday. We went to church morning and evening. Evening, dull. Looks like rain. Wind east.

March 26, Monday: Raining from 10 'til dark. Froze as it fell for awhile first.

March 27, Tuesday: Sun rose bright but was seen no more all day. No rain 'til dark. About 8 o'clock then there was a short, heavy shower with thunder and lightning. Not very heavy thunder but sharp lightning. I went to Stone's for hay. Took to the farm.

March 28, Wednesday: Dull and cloudy with some light showers. One heavy shower about 10. A little colder in the evening. Wind gone northwest.

March 29, Thursday: Morning froze hard. All mud by noon. Bright 'til evening, then a little cloudy.

March 30, Friday: Morning froze a little but soon got muddy and soft. Snow falling. About 4, began to snow very fast. About one, however, brother Charley came from Muskoka.

A964.19.4.4

Page 4

March 31, Saturday: A beautiful, bright day. Very muddy. Afternoon, I went to Whitby. Poultry meeting. Got back about 9.

April, 1888:

April 1, Sunday: Dull and chilly. We went to church in the morning. Snowing steady all the way home. A little sunshine, afternoon. We went to church in the evening.

April 2, Monday: Dull, with cold wind northwest. Nothing particular doing.

April 3, Tuesday: Beautiful day, bright, warm. Charley and I went for a walk down to Cedardale Works, then to the Maleable Works. Got home about noon. Charley went down to Gursie's. Nothing particular.

April 4, Wednesday: Dull morning. Turned out to be a fine, bright, warm day. Charley came down, bid us goodbye and left for home.

April 5, Thursday: Forenoon, dull, showery. Afternoon, a little sunshine. About 10 in the forenoon, thunder and lightning. Heavy shower evening. About 8, lightning but thunder, no rain. Wind southeast. E. J. and I went uptown in the evening.

April 6, Friday: Clear and pleasant with very high wind west. Mud drying up fast.

April 7, Saturday: Bright, cold, chill. High wind west. In the evening, Jo White and Mrs. came down from Whitby. We all went uptown in the evening.

April 8, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day and warmer than yesterday. Jo White and I went to church in the morning. We all went at night. Nothing particular.

April 9, Monday: Beautiful, bright day drying the land up fast. Wind southeast. Mr. White left for home about 4.

April 10, Tuesday: Rain from about 10 'til dark. Some of the time very heavy with high winds southeast. The day was a rough one. I took the mixed train and went to Whitby. Came home at 9.

April 11, Wednesday: Forenoon dull. Afternoon, some sunshine. Pleasant day, drying fast.

April 12, Thursday: Bright, cold. High wind, northwest. Freezing hard before dark. Jo Bows started to plough on the farm.

April 13, Friday: Bright, cold morning. Soon got cloudy with high, cold wind southwest. About dark, light shower, soft snow and rain. Set first hen.

April 14, Saturday: Dull and cloudy with some drizzly showers. Chilly, cold wind west. We all went uptown in the evening.

April 15, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day. We all went to church at night. No particulars.

April 16, Monday: Fine, bright day. Chilly wind west. Afternoon, went up to Whitby on foundry business. Got home about 8 o'clock.

A964.19.4.4

Page 5

April 17, Tuesday: Fred starts school. Sunshine and clouds. High wind west. Quite chilly. Nothing particular.

April 18, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

April 19, Thursday: Beautiful, bright morning. Heavy white frost. Afternoon, very dull. Every appearance of rain and a little warmer. A. Butt went home on the 7 o'clock train.

April 20, Friday: Clouds and sunshine with high, cold wind northwest. Heavy white frost. Nothing particular.

April 21, Saturday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular.

April 22, Sunday: Bright and pleasant. Afternoon, we went to Walter Stanlick's funeral, then to church at night, then to Temperance meeting, then home.

April 23, Monday: Bright with cold high wind west. Hard frost at night. I started gardening college orders.

April 24, Tuesday: Weather about the same. A little colder in the morning. No particular.

April 25, Wednesday: Morning froze very hard. Jo Bowes and I went planting potatoes. We could hardly dig the holes for frost but the wind shifted southwest and the day was a nice one. Lots warmer. Mr. and Mrs. Hill, Mr. and Mrs. Goose here for tea.

April 26, Thursday: Just a little frost and a very warm day followed. I was sowing onion seed, beets and carrots. In the evening, Uncle Tom came down about a horse.

April 27, Friday: A bright, hot day. Big change. Hot as summer. In the afternoon, E. J., Fred and I went up to Whitby to get a horse. We got home about 9 o'clock.

April 28, Saturday: Another hot day. Hot as summer. Working among berry bushes. Big time with Lady Principal.

April 29, Sunday: Hot as ever. Nothing particular. Went to church at night.

April 30, Monday: Big change. Wind northwest. Quite chilly, dull. A nice shower about 7. Not very heavy or long. Nothing particular.

May, 1888:

May 1, Tuesday: Steady snow for about one hour in the morning. The snow soon went off almost as it fell. The rest of the day was dull and chilly. Good breeze of chill wind north.

May 2, Wednesday: Bright day. Little warmer. The last day at the College. Went uptown for the mail, then worked among the shrubs (the) rest of the day. E. J. went out home. Went to Whitby. Took the 4 o'clock train. Got through about 6:30, then went home.

May 3, Thursday: I went to Whitby about 9. Got back about 8. Went to the station to meet E. J. on the 9:30 train. Rather dull. A little sunshine.

A964.19.4.4

Page 6

May 4, Friday: High wind southeast. Afternoon showery. Heavy shower about dark. I was up to Whitby and got a horse.

May 5, Saturday: Dull and chilly. The boys and I went to Cedardale (in the) afternoon. In the evening, we all went uptown.

May 6, Sunday: Bright and a little warmer. In the afternoon, we all went up to Wm. White's for tea.

May 7, Monday: Was a nice day. Packing things forenoon. Afternoon, I went to Whitby. Mr. Smith took me up.

May 8, Tuesday: Up at 5. Dull morning. Took one load to Whitby before dinner and one after. Steady rain all the way but not heavy. E. J. and boys went on the train. Things all unloaded by 5 o'clock.

May 9, Wednesday: Dull morning, but warm. Set dino (?). Some of the day bright and very hot. Scaling sun. I began gardening. Nothing particular.

May 10, Thursday: Morning, dull, foggy but bright. Hot day followed. Gardening all day. Planted first potatoes.

May 11, Friday: A beautiful, bright day. Very warm. Forenoon gardening. Afternoon, at a meeting about the foundry business. The first meeting of the stockholders. Planted citorens (?) and cucumbers.

May 12, Saturday: Dull morning. A little rain had fell (fallen) through the night. Cleared up bright about 10. Rest of the day, bright, hot. E. A. Butt spent the day with us.

May 13, Sunday: Bright, not very warm. First Sunday in Whitby church. Morning, evening army. Afternoon nothing particular.

May 14, Monday: Dull most of the day. Like rain, but no rain came.

May 15, Tuesday: Got up at 7. Snowing steady, thawing as it fell. About 10, there was another fall of snow. Large flakes fell fast for a minute or two. A little sunshine in the afternoon.

May 16, Wednesday: Dull and cold. People all wearing overcoats. Digging garden forenoon. Afternoon, went down to the Bay fishing. We all went.

May 17, Thursday: Morning heavy frost. A nice, bright day, followed. A little warmer. Planted corn and beans.

May 18, Friday: A dull, chilly day. A light shower in the evening but not much. Nothing particular. Alfred Butt here home from Bowmanville.

May 19, Saturday: Bright weather. A little warmer. Following around all uptown and home. Mr. Currie came to board with us today.

May 20, Sunday: Bright and chilly wind. Nothing particular. To church twice.

May 21, Monday: Weather about the same. In the evening, I went out to Mr. Haw's.

A964.19.4.4

Page 7

May 22, Tuesday: Weather about the same. In the afternoon, the boys and I went fishing. Caught about 20. Mrs. White here all day. No particulars.

May 23, Wednesday: A beautiful bright day.

May 24, Thursday: Weather about the same. Home most of the day. In the afternoon, Bob and I went to the lake for a walk.

May 25, Friday: Afternoon, cloudy. About 6, (it) turned quite cool. Quite a breeze of wind southeast. John Yeo from Little Britain took tea with me.

May 26, Saturday: Beautiful, bright morning soon got cloudy. I was uptown all forenoon. Nothing particular. About 9 in the evening, there was a very heavy shower about 2 hours powering right down.

May 27, Sunday: Dull, with some sunshine about noon. Showers in the evening.

May 28, Monday: Sunshine with clouds. Things growing very fast.

May 29, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright day. I went up to Pickering to Mr. Hosbern's. Got home about 9. Day closed.

May 30, Wednesday: Weather about the same. I began work in the foundry.

May 31, Thursday: Dull and showery. No heavy shower. Nothing particular. Dino came off with 12 chicks.

June, 1888:

June 1, Friday: Clouds and sunshine. Rather cool. Mrs. White (was) up from the Bay. Nothing particular doing. Mr. Curry paid 6 on board.

June 2, Saturday: Bright morning from 10 'til dark. Showery. A heavy shower at noon.

June 3, Sunday: Bright. Not very warm. Church morning and night.

June 4, Monday: Bright and warmer. Had a chat with my old boss, Welbourne.

June 5, Tuesday: Bright. Still warmer.

June 6, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

June 7, Thursday: About the same. John White began work.

June 8, Friday: Beautiful, bright day. Nothing particular.

June 9, Saturday: Weather about the same. We all went uptown in the evening. Beautiful evening.

June 10, Sunday: A bright, warm forenoon. Afternoon (was) dull. About 5, a heavy thundershower and another about 7. White and family up from Oshawa.

June 11, Monday: A bright, pleasant day.

A964.19.4.4

Page 8

June 12, Tuesday: Bright and warmer. Rundel and Mrs. here from Brooklin.

June 13, Wednesday: Dull forenoon. Worked 'til 8. No rain.

June 14, Thursday: A bright, hot day. Nothing particular. Worked 'til 8.

June 15, Friday: Bright, scorching, hot.

June 16, Saturday: Weather about the same. All went uptown in the evening. R. Curry paid \$6 for board. \$1 for washing.

June 17, Sunday: A very bright, warm morning. A hot day followed. We all went to church at night.

June 18, Monday: Bright, scorching, hot. Nothing particular.

June 19, Tuesday: Hot as ever. Very hot in the evening. I went down to the Bay. E. J. and boys went in the afternoon. E. A. Butt was with us. Big time making ice cream. Home about 10.

June 20, Wednesday: Another scorcher. The last flock of chicks off today.

June 21, Thursday: Bright, very hot.

June 22, Friday: Weather hot as ever.

June 23, Saturday: A little cloudy. About 12:30, a light (shower). However, afternoon dull but hot. More rain in the evening about 8 o'clock.

June 24, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Some sprinkles of rain but not much.

June 25, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. A light shower in the forenoon. Very busy. We worked 'til 15 minutes to 8.

June 26, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular. Worked 'til 15 minutes to 8.

June 27, Wednesday: Bright and pleasant. Nothing particular. Worked 'til 15 to 8.

June 28, Thursday: High wind and heavy rain all day. A rough day. Very busy in the shop working on mowers.

June 29, Friday: Dull morning. Afternoon, bright and pleasant. Nothing particular.

June 30, Saturday: Beautiful and bright day. We took the evening train and went to Brooklin.

July, 1888:

July 1, Sunday: Weather about the same. Spent the day in Brooklin.

July 2, Monday: Bright and hot. Went to see the ball match (in) Brooklin. Took the evening train for home.

July 3, Tuesday: Bright and hot. Nothing particular. Busy on mowers.

A964.19.4.4

Page 9

July 4, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

July 5, Thursday: Not quite so hot. Mowers all the rush.

July 6, Friday: Bright. Very hot. Worked 'til ¼ to 8 every night this week, but Monday.

July 7, Saturday: Not so hot. Nice breeze of wind southeast. We all went uptown at night.

July 8, Sunday: Beautiful, bright morning. Afternoon, rather dull with a little sprinkle of rain about 5. Just a little. Soon stopped. We all went for a walk.

July 9, Monday: Bright, hot and dry.

July 10, Tuesday: Weather the same. Big excitement at noon. Thompson had his arm taken off in the foundry. A hard looking sight.

July 11, Wednesday: Forenoon, bright. Afternoon, dull. A light thunder shower about 4. Very warm all day. E. J. and Fred went to Oshawa on the train. Wm. White brought them in the evening about 10. About 11, there was a fire alarm. The fire was at the Martin's Buckle Works.

July 12, Thursday: Bright, cool, pleasant. Things getting very dry. Nothing particular. Finished the mowers.

July 13, Friday: Another fine day. Bob Curry put off work. Slack.

July 14, Saturday: Bright. A little warmer. We all went to town in the evening.

July 15, Sunday: Bright. Very dry.

July 16, Monday: Weather about the same. Bob Curry left town. Took first train. A. Short, E. and E. Oldfield spent the day with us.

July 17, Tuesday: Bright and pleasant.

July 18, Wednesday: Big change. Dull with a light showers but not much.

July 19, Thursday: Bright with a few light clouds in the afternoon. R. Garrow began work today.

July 20, Friday: Bright and pleasant. Jo Coone took dinner with us. In the evening, I sowed onion seed.

July 21, Saturday: Bright, close and hot. Mr. Smith took E. J. and Fred to Oshawa. I went in the evening.

July 22, Sunday: A few clouds. A heavy shower in the evening just when I got home and a little thunder and lightning.

July 23, Monday: Weather about the same. Just a little warmer. Wm. White brought E. J. and boys home. Got home about 9 and powering rain. Rained heavy about ½ an hour.

July 24, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright day. Busy on gang ploughs.

July 25, Wednesday: Bright. A little warmer.

A964.19.4.4

Page 10

July 26, Thursday: Warm. A little dull in the forenoon. In the evening, about 8, there (was) a heavy shower. A steady rain followed about 2 hours.

July 27, Friday: Rather dull. No rain. Nothing particular. Gang ploughs all the go.

July 28, Saturday: Bright, close and hot. Got out of the shop at ½ past 4. Short noon spell all the week. ¾ of an hour.

July 29, Sunday: Weather about the same. To church twice. ----(?) once.

July 30, Monday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular.

July 31, Tuesday: Bright and hot. In (the) evening, boys and I went to the Bay. E. J. and Fred went at noon. A light shower at noon. Afternoon, dull but pleasant.

August, 1888:

August 1, Wednesday: A nice, bright day. The first gang plough went today.

August 2, Thursday: A fine day. Bright. E. J. stopped at Mrs. Collen's all night.

August 3, Friday: Fine, bright day. Evening a little dull. About 10, there was a heavy thunderstorm. Fixing pigeon pen. Terrible thunder and lightning and pouring. Got Fred's pigeons tonight.

August 4, Saturday: Bright and the hottest day of the season. A scorcher. Got out at 4:30 and went home. E. J. and I went uptown at night.

August 5, Sunday: Bright and hot. Nothing particular.

August 6, Monday: About the same. Nothing particular.

August 7, Tuesday: Bright and hot.

August 8, Wednesday: Forenoon, bright, hot. Quit at 10. Went to see the circus procession. Went to work ¼ to one. Afternoon dull. About 3, light shower. About 10 minutes, (it) soon brightened up again. Rest of the day, not so hot. In the evening, Jo White and I took a look around the circus ground.

August 9, Thursday: A little cloudy. Cool, pleasant.

August 10, Friday: Bright, cool, pleasant.

August 11, Saturday: Things about the same. Out at 4:30. Went uptown at night.

August 12, Sunday: A little cloudy, cool. Went to church at night.

August 13, Monday: Some showers in the morning, 'til about 9, then cleared up. Rest of the day, bright and pleasant in the afternoon. The boys and I went to see the Scotchmen at the fair ground. It was the town civic holiday.

August 14, Tuesday: Some clouds. Some sunshine. Nothing particular.

A964.19.4.4

Page 11

August 15, Wednesday: Bright. A little warmer.

August 16, Thursday: Morning, showery but soon cleared up. The day was a hot one. Working on stump machines.

August 17, Friday: Bright and hot.

August 18, Saturday: Weather about the same. Quit 15 to 5 and went to the Bay. E. J. and boys went at noon. Had our tea out on the beach. Got home 9:30. Day closed.

August 19, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day.

August 20, Monday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular. Working on stump machines.

August 21, Tuesday: Bright, pleasant day. A heavy shower about 8 in the evening. No particulars.

August 22, Wednesday: Bright, cool, pleasant. Wm White came up in the evening.

August 23, Thursday: Weather about the same. Miss Raynolds on a visit.

August 24, Friday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular.

August 25, Saturday: Bright. A little warmer. Out of the shop at 4:30. Beautiful evening.

August 26, Sunday: Bright and windy. At 9 in the evening, higher wind. Heavy thunder. Sharp lightning. Just a few drops of rain.

August 27, Monday: Bright, cool, pleasant. Nothing particular.

August 28, Tuesday: Bright. A little warmer. Wm. White and family came up in the evening on her way to Muskoka.

August 29, Wednesday: Weather the same.

August 30, Thursday: About the same.

August 31, Friday: Bright morning about 10. Pouring rain, thunder and lightning rest of the day. Showery. Nothing particular.

Month ends.

September, 1888:

September 1, Saturday: Cool. Pleasant. Brought T. out of the shop 4:30. We went uptown in the evening.

September 2, Sunday: Bright. Warmer. The boys and I took a walk around town and back to the fairground.

September 3, Monday: Bright and pleasant morning. Very chilly.

September 4, Tuesday: A little warmer. Bright. Nothing particular.

A964.19.4.4

Page 12

September 5, Wednesday: Weather the same.

September 6, Thursday: Another fine day.

September 7, Friday: A little dull in the afternoon. Began to rain about 9. Evening busy on fair work.

September 8, Saturday: Rain forenoon heavy. Afternoon, a little sunshine. About 7, there was a very heavy rain for about ½ an hour. Thunder and lightning.

September 9, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day.

September 10, Monday: Bright. Little warmer. Nothing particular.

September 11, Tuesday: A little dull. Cool in the ----. Muskoka folks came home. Mrs. White and Wesley. Day closed.

September 12, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day. Wesley and (I) took a walk around town. The day passed off pleasant.

September 13, Thursday: Beautiful, bright day. In the afternoon, I went down to Oshawa. Very chilly evening. I got home about 8. Day closed.

September 14, Friday: Sidewalks white with frost. Beautiful, bright day.

September 15, Saturday: Beautiful, bright day. In the forenoon, the boys and I went out to Mr. Haw's. The afternoon we were digging potatoes and working in the garden.

September 16, Sunday: Pouring rain all the forenoon—the most rain that has fallen in the same length of time for six months. Mr. Curry spent the evening with us.

September 17, Monday: Dull, with some sunshine on times. Nothing particular.

September 18, Tuesday: Sunshine and clouds. E. J. and I went to Toronto. The boys went to Oshawa. We got there about 10:30. We spent hat day in the city.

September 19, Wednesday: We went to the fairground. Some showers. Bad getting around. Left the grounds about 9:30.

September 20, Thursday: A bright, pleasant day. Another trip around the city. Started for home on the 5:30 train. Got home about 8, all tired out.

September 21, Friday: Weather about the same. Not doing much.

September 22, Saturday: Fine, bright day. The boys and I digging potatoes. Afternoon, we went uptown and got our pictures taken. That finished the day.

September 23, Sunday: Bright, warm, pleasant. Nothing particular.

September 24, Monday: Bright, warm, pleasant. Went to the shop but did not run. Came home and dug potatoes.

A964.19.4.4

Page 13

September 25, Tuesday: Weather about the same. I went to work at noon.

September 26, Wednesday: Fore(noon), bright and hot. Afternoon, showery. Nothing particular.

September 27, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. White frost. Not very warm all day.

September 28, Friday: Weather about the same.

September 29, Saturday: Bright and chilly. The evening, very chill. No particular.

September 30, Sunday: White frost. Dull, cold. Overcoats all the go. Wind southeast. I went for a walk to the Bay. A shower about 3. I stopped at White's. Started for home at 4. The rest of the day, showery.

October, 1888:

October 1, Monday: heavy rain all the forenoon. Afternoon, drizzly. A bit of sunshine about 4. The boiler explosion on the fairground was the excitement. Hurst and son and one Gibson hurt.

October 2, Tuesday: A little drizzly. Shower in the forenoon. Afternoon, dry but cloudy and very chilly. In the evening, E. J. and E. A. and M. and Syllas went to the fair to see the C. J. Dull.

October 3, Wednesday: Some sunshine. Very cold. A few flakes of snow on the boards. In the morning wind northwest. The boys and I went to the fair. Near(ly) froze up.

October 4, Thursday: Forenoon, drizzly. Afternoon, dull. Not very cold. Wm. And Mrs. White up in the evening.

October 5, Friday: Dull but warmer. Running furnace. Courtice began work.

October 6, Saturday: A little sunshine but cooler. Nothing particular doing.

October 7, Sunday: Dull. A few drops of rain. Chilly. Nothing particular. A. Coone spent the evening and night with us.

October 8, Monday: Dull and cold. In the evening, the boys went with me for beech nuts. After 6, it was a cold job. E. A. Butt came at 9 (in the) evening.

October 9, Tuesday: A cold morning. A bright, pleasant day followed. Nothing particular.

October 10, Wednesday: Heavy, white frost. Very cold morning. A beautiful day—warm, bright, pleasant.

October 11, Thursday: Weather about the same, except evening a little cloudy. E. A. Butt went to Toronto again.

October 12, Friday: Steady rain most of the day. Wind east. Nothing particular.

October 13, Saturday: Some drizzly showers. Dull all day. Nothing particular.

October 14, Sunday: A beautiful, bright day. The boys and I took some tramps around town. Went to church twice.

A964.19.4.4

Page 14

October 15, Monday: Bright morning. Rest of the day, a little dull but pleasant.

October 16, Tuesday: Some sunshine and some showers, morning and evening. ½ hour noon. Out ½ past five. Nothing particular.

October 17, Wednesday: Rather dull. Little sunshine. Picking apples in the evening.

October 18, Thursday: Beautiful, bright, warmer. Finished apples, then went to the court house to hear Stricklen's trial.

October 19, Friday: Steady rain most of the day. Wind east. Evening cleared up bright.

October 20, Saturday: A little cloudy and chilly. Evening very chilly. Nothing particular. Went uptown in (the) evening.

October 21, Sunday: Bright, heavy frost. A bright, cold day. Went to church twice. A cold evening.

October 22, Monday: Warmer, pleasant and bright. Nothing particular. Evening cloudy.

October 23, Tuesday: Dull. Began to rain about 5. E. A. Butt came from Toronto on the 7 train.

October 24, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. About 11, there was a light shower. In the evening, I went for a walk with A. Couley, looking for a house for him.

October 25, Thursday: White frost. Dull morning. Nice day followed, bright and warm.

October 26, Friday: Dull with a little sunshine about noon. Rain began about dark. Nothing particular. E. A. Butt went to Mr. Heslop's.

October 27, Saturday: Heavy rain in the morning. Rest of the day, showery. Wind east.

October 28, Sunday: Colder. Clouds and sunshine. A. Butt and Mrs. White spent the day with us.

October 29, Monday: Some showers and sunshine. A squally day began. Short time showers, 15 to 1.....15 to 5. Nothing particular.

October 30, Tuesday: Pleasant, bright day.

October 31, Wednesday: Weather the same. The evening a little dull. That finished the month.

November, 1888:

November 1, Thursday: Dull, warm and pleasant.

November 2, Friday: Dull, warm. A little sunshine. About noon, a shower. About 3, not much.

November 3, Saturday: A little brighter. A pleasant day. Nothing particular.

November 4, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day.

A964.19.4.4

Page 15

November 5, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Warm and pleasant. Grand fall weather. Thunder and lightning away off southeast.

November 6, Tuesday: Had been heavy rain through the night. Very dull day.

November 7, Wednesday: Some white frost. Sunshine. A pleasant day. In the evening, E. J. and I went down to Mr. Heslop's.

November 8, Thursday: Steady rain most of the day. We started our coal fire.

November 9, Friday: Drizzly and foggy. Heavy rain about 9. E. J. and I went down to Mr. Heslop's. Mrs. Heslop dead.

November 10, Saturday: Heavy rain in the morning with thunder and lightning. Was all over by 6 (in the morning). The day was dull 'til evening, then cleared up bright and turned colder.

November 11, Sunday: A light flurry of snow had fallen through the night. Clouds and sunshine. Cold wind northwest. I went to Mrs. Hislop's funeral in the afternoon. In the evening, Mrs. Wood died.

November 12, Monday: Bright morning. The day, cloudy. A few flakes of snow in the afternoon. Rather chilly all day.

November 13, Tuesday: A dull day. A little sunshine about noon. From 4, the evening was foggy and a little colder. No particular.

November 14, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day. Warm and pleasant. Evening a little cloudy.

November 15, Thursday: Dull. Just a sprinkle of rain. A little sunshine about noon. We all went to Oshawa. Came home about 10. It was Thanksgiving Day.

November 16, Friday: Rather gloomy. Little colder. Evening still colder. We had a meeting at the foundry. Out about 9.

November 17, Saturday: Bright with snow. Cold with some sunshine. Freezing a little most of the (day). Nothing particular.

November 18, Sunday: Coldest night of the season. Freezing all day. About 5, began to snow and blow. At 9, about 1 inch of snow and turning soft.

November 19, Monday: Snow near(ly) all gone. Raining heavy in the morning 'til about 9. Rest of the day, dull. More rain evening.

November 20, Tuesday: Dull and very cold with high wind northwest. I took the train for the north. Got out at Sonya. Went to Mr. Ellis', Mr. Geo's, D. Fundel's, P. Rundel's, then off for Manilla. Stopped at W. Fermear's, P. Luke's, then to the village. Stopped all night at Uncle John's.

A964.19.4.4

Page 16

November 21, Wednesday: Still cold. Little cloudy. Visits of the day as follows: Wm. Philip. T. Jewell, Jo White, Mrs. Weary, J. Elliott, Mr. Nanskill, Philip Temms, Mr. Degears, then to Manilla. J. Crone's again for the night.

November 22, Thursday: Snowing steady all the forenoon. Afternoon, dull. No more snow. I went to Little Britain and Oakwood. Took the train at Mossford Station to Manilla. Stopped at Mrs. Jos. Coone's.

November 23, Friday: Dull and very cold. Cold enough for January. Over some of the same ground again and back to Geo. Coone's for the night. Went to a lecture 10 days in London, by Rev. Dr. Williams of Lindsay. Out at 9:15.

November 24, Saturday: Warm, bright. Thawing a little. A pleasant day. I went over to Fred Wood's and then started for Sonya. Took the 7:30 train off to Whitby. Got there at 9. Found all well at home.

November 25, Sunday: A dull, cold and chilly ----. Nothing particular. Took a good rest.

November 26, Monday: Snowing steady most of the forenoon. Afternoon, dull. A little colder.

November 27, Tuesday: A little warmer. Some rain in the afternoon. Went to I. O. O. F. concert. Snow all gone by night.

November 28, Wednesday: Steady, soft snow in the forenoon. Rain most of the afternoon. Times dull.

November 29, Thursday: Drizzly rain most of the day. Nothing particular doing.

November 30, Friday: Dull and soft. A little cooler in the afternoon. The evening still colder. Cleared up bright about 9 and began to freeze. Wind shifted northwest.

That finished the month of November, 1888.

December, 1888:

December 1, Saturday: No mud. Froze hard. Dull, cold, raw wind northwest. I was home in the afternoon putting up the storm windows and other fixing.

December 2, Sunday: Dull and chilly. Heavy white frost. Wind, northwest.

December 3, Monday: White frost. Dull, chilly all day. About dark (it) began to snow a little.

December 4, Tuesday: Dull. Rather soft. A little flurry of snow about 5 'til 7, then (it) began to rain a little. A rough evening.

December 5, Wednesday: Very sloppy snow, near(ly) all gone. A little sunshine about noon for a change. (It) turned colder in the evening. Mr. and Mrs. Butt here on their way to Oshawa.

December 6, Thursday: Froze hard. No thawing all day. Nothing particular doing. A beautiful, bright morning but soon got cloudy.

December 7, Friday: A pleasant day. Bright morning. Soon clouded up. Fine weather for December.

A964.19.4.4

Page 17

December 8, Saturday: Weather about the same.

December 9, Sunday: Rather cloudy but a pleasant day. No mud. Lots of company. Cephas Butt, Claria Loving, Alfred. E. J. (and) I went to church twice. Nothing partic(ular).

December 10, Monday: Weather about the same.

December 11, Tuesday: Weather about the same 'til evening, then (the) wind shifted northwest and colder. T. Hosburn, Mr. and Mrs. Reynolds here for tea.

December 12, Wednesday: Wind north. Lots colder. Freezing hard all day. A flurry of snow about 5. Not much.

December 13, Thursday: A bright but cold day. No thawing. Every appearance of being froze up for all winter. Nothing particular.

December 14, Friday: Bright but still colder. Strong wind north in the evening. E. HJ. And boys went out to Mr. Hosburn's.

December 15, Saturday: A little dull but pleasant. A lot warmer. Signs of a thaw. In the (evening), I went for a walk to Mr. Hosburn's. (I) stopped at Mr. Rimpthorn's on the way to the end of my journey about 9.

December 16, Sunday: A drizzly rain most of the day. We got home about 9 (in the) evening.

December 17, Monday: Weather about the same. Turned colder in the evening.

December 18, Tuesday: Froze hard. About 2 inches of snow. Freezing steady all day.

December 19, Wednesday: A little colder. Very sharp in the morning. Bright sun shone all day.

December 20, Thursday: Down about zero. Bright (in) the evening. A little warmer but very high wind southwest.

December 21, Friday: No very cold morning. The evening was a stinger. Wind got north. I worked 'til 7:30, putting up shafting.

December 22, Saturday: Stinging bright, cold morning. The evening some milder.

December 23, Sunday: Beautiful, bright. Thawing fast. Roads muddy. Mr. Rice took me for a drive out to Mr. Haw's. Got back about 6.

December 24, Monday: Little cloudy. Still thawing. Nothing particular in the evening. E. J. and I went uptown. Got home about 9. Day closed.

December 25, Tuesday: Forenoon little showery. We saw horses out to pasture. Afternoon, Wm. White and I went out to Mr. Haw's to see his chickens. We had a good time all day as it was Christmas.

December 26, Wednesday: Weather just the same. In the evening, we all went to the church. Children's entertainment, presents on.

A964.19.4.4

Page 18

December 27, Thursday: Dull and mud, mud, mud. In the afternoon about 4, (it) began to freeze a little. In the evening, (it) was colder.

December 28, Friday: Froze hard but thawed a little. Colder again in the evening. Nothing particular.

December 29, Saturday: Weather about the same. I went uptown in the evening.

December 30, Sunday: Dull. Froze hard in morning. Thawed a little afternoon. Evening very dull. E. J. and Fred went to Oshawa.

December 31, Monday: Weather about the same. In the evening, I went to the nomination of Councilmen, then I went home and finished the day, the month and the year. Went to bed at 12.

1889

January, 1889:

January 1, Tuesday: Morning froze hard. Nelson, Arthur and I walked to Oshawa. Put in the day at W. White's. Afternoon, muddy. Went to church in the evening. Wesley preached, then he drove the boys and I home. Got home about 11:15.

January 2, Wednesday: Mild and pleasant. A little sunshine. Froze in the night. Soon got muddy. Jo White and Fred Lock came to board with us at noon. E. J. and Fred came home in the evening about 7.

January 3, Thursday: Bright and warm. Just like October. I went to Bowmanville. William White went from Oshawa. We went on the train. Cattle in the fields. Lots of places between Whitby and Bowmanville.

January 4, Friday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular doing.

January 5, Saturday: Dull, muddy. A little rain and sleet. (At) 9 (in the) evening, E. J. and Fred went to Brooklin. Oyster supper.

January 6, Sunday: Rained steady all day. Nothing particular.

January 7, Monday: Cloudy all day. About 1 inch of snow fell in the night. No frost. Thawing a little. Mud and snow. Water and slush. E. J. and Fred came home on (the) morning train.

January 8, Tuesday: Weather about the same and roads not better.

January 9, Wednesday: Pouring rain all day. All the snow gone. Water running down the street like rivers. A terrible rough day. Strong wind southeast 'til about 4. Big change. Wind shifted southwest and blowing like it would smash everything. About 8, (it) began to freeze just a little.

January 10, Thursday: Some snow had fell (fallen) and (it) was all in heaps, as the night was a terror. Just a little frost. Roads, rather muddy with snow mixed. The evening paper gives account of great damages done by the wind last night.

January 11, Friday: A nice winter. Not very cold. Nothing particular doing.

A964.19.4.4

Page 19

January 12, Saturday: Beautiful, bright day. Nothing doing. E. J. and (I) went uptown and got boots for Nelson and Arthur Lock and White. \$4 each for board paid in full up to last night.

January 13, Sunday: A little flurry of snow about noon. Not much. Rest of the day, dull.

January 14, Monday: Beautiful, bright day.

January 15, Tuesday: Bright, cold morning. Beautiful, bright followed. Warmer in the evening. Fine weather. Nothing particular.

January 16, Wednesday: Pouring rain all day from 10, 'til dark, terrible weather.

January 17, Thursday: No frost. Beautiful day. Bright and pleasant in the evening. About dark, (it) began to freeze a little.

January 18, Friday: Froze hard. A beautiful day followed. Colder in the evening.

January 19, Saturday: In the morning, 2 below zero. A cold day all through. A little sunshine in the middle of the day.

January 20, Sunday: Snowing steady and slow in the morning but worse and worse all day. About dark, it was a terror. High wind east.

January 21, Monday: About 6 inches of snow. A little sunshine. Not much. Sleighs and cutters all the go. The first sleighing for the winter.

January 22, Tuesday: Clear, cold morning. Cold day. Milder in the evening. W. White and family came up in the evening. Went home about 10. Getting warmer.

January 23, Wednesday: Warm and bright. Roads beginning to look black again. Weather just like spring. E. J. went down to Darlington with Mr. and Mrs. Hosburn. Got home about 11 (at) night.

January 24, Thursday: Fine, bright. Thawing fast.

January 25, Friday: Weather about the same.

January 26, Saturday: Afternoon a little dull. Roads getting muddy. Cutters all put away. I bought 37 lbs. of beef.

January 27, Sunday: Dull morning. Rather cold. About 10, (it) began to snow. Getting faster all day. The afternoon and evening, (it) was a terror. High wind northeast.

January 28, Monday: Dull, cold. Lots of snow down. A little more falling. Nothing particular.

January 29, Tuesday: Clear and cold in the morning. Down about zero. Bright all day.

January 30, Wednesday: A little warmer. Some sunshine. A flurry of snow about 4 in the afternoon. Nothing particular.

A964.19.4.4

Page 20

January 31, Thursday: A little soft. Some flurries of soft snow in the forenoon. Some sunshine in the afternoon. A little colder in the evening.

February, 1889:

February 1, Friday: Clear, cold morning. Bright and cold all day. Colder in the evening. E. J. went to Oshawa with Silas and Melinda. Got home about 11:30 at night.

February 2, Saturday: Some clouds and sunshine. Flurries of snow. Mild and soft pleasant evening.

February 3, Sunday: Clear, cold day. Still colder in the evening. Everything cracking.

February 4, Monday: Lots warmer in the evening. About 7, snowing fast. Wind south. Quite soft. Almost rain.

February 5, Tuesday: Quite a bit of snow fell. Some rain had fell (fallen). Snow very soft by noon. Was freezing fast. The evening was a stinger. Wind north.

February 6, Wednesday: Cloudy. 18 below zero in the morning about 7. At noon, 11. At night, 8. The whole day was a stinger.

February 7, Thursday: Lots warmer and bright.

February 8, Friday: Still warmer. Snowing steady and slow most of the day.

February 9, Saturday: A pleasant day. Not very bright. Nothing particular.

February 10, Sunday: A beautiful, bright day. Went to church twice.

February 11, Monday: Forenoon, stormy. A little sunshine in the afternoon. Colder in the evening. The snow in the forenoon was soft.

February 12, Tuesday: A little colder. A nice winter day. Nothing particular.

February 13, Wednesday: Clear, cold morning. 7 below zero. Cold all day but bright wind northwest.

February 14, Thursday: Just about the same.

February 15, Friday: Bright all day. Just at zero in the morning but warmer through the day. In the evening, E. J. and I went to Oshawa with a load. Home at 11. Fine night.

February 16, Saturday: Pleasant morning. Cloudy and mild. About 1, it began to rain and (it) rained steady most of the afternoon. Tom left here for Oshawa. Day closed.

February 17, Sunday: Dull, soft and sloppy. No rain. In the afternoon, I went out to Mr. Hawses.

February 18, Monday: Froze a little. About 9, (it) began to snow. The rest of the day was rough, snowing and blowing.

February 19, Tuesday: Bright and a little colder. Nothing particular.

A964.19.4.4

Page 21

February 20, Wednesday: Bright most of the day. Morning and evening, keen and sharp. Middle of the day, quite pleasant.

February 21, Thursday: Clear, cold morning. 7 below zero. Turned mild about noon. Almost like a thaw. Turned cold again at night.

February 22, Friday: Morning bright. 6 below zero. Cold all day. Some clouds. Some sunshine.

February 23, Saturday: Bright all day. 10 below zero. Cold all day. About zero at noon. The evening was a stinger.

February 24, Sunday: 16 below zero. Cold all day and bright in the afternoon. Mr. Rice took me for a drive out to Mr. Haw's. Cold drive.

February 25, Monday: Bright and cold. 6 below zero. Lots warmer before night.

February 26, Tuesday: Quite mild but dull. About 1 inch of soft snow fell in the afternoon. Nothing particular.

February 27, Wednesday: Dull and mild. Thawing a little in the afternoon. William White and Mrs. came up in the evening.

February 28, Thursday: Mild, dull, soft. Sidewalks quite sloppy. Nothing particular.

March, 1889:

March 1, Friday: Quite mild and soft. Dull. Thawing some in the afternoon. In the evening, I went to Temperance entertainment. Brooklin Lodge was out.

March 2, Saturday: Dull but warmer. Snow going fast. Nothing particular.

March 3, Sunday: Bright. Thawing fast. One buggy to start with.

March 4, Monday: Weather just the same. Mud beginning to show on the roads.

March 5, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. Mostly cloudy. Snow going fast. Nothing particular.

March 6, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular doing. Evening blustery.

March 7, Thursday: Pleasant day. North (wind). Thawing much. Some flurries of snow. No sunshine. A good breeze of wind northwest.

March 8, Friday: Little colder. Froze hard in the morning. No thawing all day. Some flurries of snow. Little sunshine.

March 9, Saturday: Weather about the same. Colder in the evening. Wind northwest.

March 10, Sunday: Dull for awhile in the morning. Thawing. A little colder in the evening. Went to church twice. Nothing particular.

A964.19.4.4

Page 22

March 11, Monday: Bright, beautiful day. Thawing fast. In the evening, I went to a meeting at Pringle's on poultry business.

March 12, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright day. Thawing fast. Nothing particular.

March 13, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Some colder in the evening.

March 14, Thursday: A little cloudy. Cold, raw wind northwest. Freezing hard in the evening.

March 15, Friday: Morning froze hard. Fine bright day. Began to thaw about noon. Nothing particular.

March 16, Saturday: Beautiful day. Nothing particular doing.

March 17, Sunday: Very fine day. Forenoon bright. Evening a little cloudy. I went for a walk to Oshawa. Got back about 4:30.

March 18, Monday: Soft clouds and sunshine. Worked 'til 7 at night. In the evening, I went to a poultry meeting, held by Matell.

March 19, Tuesday: Weather about the same. In the evening, I went to a Temperance meeting at Mr. Ormeston's office.

March 20, Wednesday: Cloudy but soft. Nothing particular. J. Clokey left for Manitoba today.

March 21, Thursday: Some sunshine. Most of the day, cloudy but muddy.

March 22, Friday: Morning and evening, cloudy. Warm and bright at noon.

March 23, Saturday: Bright and pleasant. Roads getting dusty. Weather more like the last of April than March. Fine, fine, fine.

March 24, Sunday: Some clouds. Most sunshine. Mrs. White from Toronto with us all day.

March 25, Monday: Not so warm. Wind north but still, it was fine bright day. It froze hard in the morning.

March 26, Tuesday: Dull morning. Very much like rain but a fine day followed bright. In the evening, I went to a Temperance lecture. Mr. Thompson from New York.

March 27, Wednesday: Weather about the same, just a little colder. In the evening, Charles Walker began work today.

March 28, Thursday: There was a light fall of snow through the night and some colder. A bright pleasant day followed.

March 29, Friday: Rather cold, cloudy. Not sunshine. Light with flurries of snow. Colder in the evening. Nothing particular.

March 30, Saturday: The coldest morning of the month. Bright but chilly all day. Wind, straight north.

A964.19.4.4

Page 23

March 31, Sunday: Snowing steady all day. About 3 inches down by dark. Not very cold. Wess was with us all day. Went to church twice. Nothing particular.

April, 1889:

April 1, Monday: Beautiful, bright day. Snow near(ly) all gone. By night, very muddy.

April 2, Tuesday: A flurry of snow in the morning from 6 'til 7. A pleasant day. Clouds and sunshine.

April 3, Wednesday: Snowing steady and fast. The heavy thunder and lightning in the morning about 8. All the forenoon, not much in the afternoon. Soft all day. Roads a terrible slush.

April 4, Thursday: Beautiful, bright day. Snow all gone. By night, lots of mud. Scot Act defeated today.

April 5, Friday: Weather about the same. Drying up a little. Nothing particular.

April 6, Saturday: Bright and pleasant.

April 7, Sunday: Getting warmer. Bright. The warmest day of the season.

April 8, Monday: Another fine day. Bright. In the evening, Fred Lock went fishing.

April 9, Tuesday: Bright, beautiful weather.

April 10, Wednesday: Weather like summer. Good roads all dusty in the evening. Mrs. White came up in the evening.

April 11, Thursday: Weather just the same.

April 12, Friday: Beautiful, bright day.

April 13, Saturday: Weather about the same. E. J. went to Toronto. Afternoon train.

April 14, Sunday: A little cooler but bright. The boys and I went for a walk out to Mrs. Hawses. Got home about 1:30.

April 15, Monday: Summer weather. E. J. came home tonight. 7 train.

April 16, Tuesday: Grant weather. Nothing particular doing.

April 17, Wednesday: Hot as summer. Bright. Went to Oshawa in the evening.

April 18, Thursday: Not much change in weather. Nelson and Arthur went to Toronto with Fred Lock on the 9:47 train. Night, E. J. and I went to the station with them.

April 19, Friday: Some clouds. Sun came out. Very hot on time. About 6, light shower. About 8, heavy thunder. Sharp lightening with a nice shower. I was busy gardening all day. E. J. went to Oshawa in the afternoon.

April 20, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine but nice day. E. J. went to Oshawa in the afternoon. In the evening, I went to the junction with Nellie.

A964.19.4.4

Page 24

April 21, Sunday: Bright with high wind northwest. Afternoon and evening, chilly. I went to Oshawa about 10:30. In the afternoon, I.O.O.F. sermon was preached. We got home about 9. I went to the junction and met the boys on the night train.

April 22, Monday: Chilly morning. Bright day.

April 23, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

April 24, Wednesday: Dull but warm forenoon. Some sunshine, afternoon, 'til about 4, then a nice thundershower one hour and a half.

April 25, Thursday: Dull most of the day and chilly. Nothing particular.

April 26, Friday: Weather about the same.

April 27, Saturday: Drizzly and showery all day. In the evening, I went up to Dr. Carson's for examination. Nothing particular.

April 28, Sunday: Steady rain most of the day. Short time in the afternoon no rain. Lying around the house all day.

April 29, Monday: Cloudy, dull and chilly. No rain.

April 30, Tuesday: Dull all day. No rain. Wind northwest. Nothing particular. Went to Lodge and stayed to the finish. Out at 10. Day and month closed.

May, 1889:

May 1, Wednesday: Bright morning but clouded up. Chilly all day. Strong breeze northwest.

May 2, Thursday: Weather about the same. Planted first potatoes. Nothing particular. C. Walker quit. Foundry men all got their pictures taken at noon.

May 3, Friday: Brighter and warmer weather.

May 4, Saturday: Bright, beautiful growing day. Nothing particular. Went uptown in the evening.

May 5, Sunday: Weather about the same. I.O.O.F. sermon at the English church.

May 6, Monday: No change of weather.

May 7, Tuesday: Bright but warmer. Hot as July. Trees all in leaf.

May 8, Wednesday: Bright. Hot as ever.

May 9, Thursday: Weather about the same. A little dull in the evening.

May 10, Friday: Showery. Some thunder in the morning. About noon, a heavy shower with heavy thunder. Only lasted a few minutes. Cleared up nice in the evening. Very close and warm all day.

May 11, Saturday: Bright. A little cooler. Nothing particular. Took a sport around town in the evening.

A964.19.4.4

Page 25

May 12, Sunday: A warm, pleasant day. In the afternoon, a load of Odd Fellows went to Brooklin to their sermon. We got home (at) 10 to 5. A nice drive.

May 13, Monday: Bright. Cooler and pleasant.

May 14, Tuesday: Good shower. Steady rain 'til 10. Drizzly 'til noon. Sunshine in the afternoon. Went to Lodge in the evening.

May 15, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. Cooler in the evening. About 9, there was a heavy thunderstorm. High wind. Very sharp lightning. The light of the lightning showed. A wild looking night. The storm soon went over. Steady rain continued to fall.

May 16, Thursday: A little sunshine about noon. Cool and pleasant working. Nothing particular.

May 17, Friday: Bright and warmer.

May 18, Saturday: Bright and hot.

May 19, Sunday: Scorching hot. Bright 'til about 3, then a heavy thunder shower came up. Rest of the day, showery. I was at the S.O.E. sermon in the afternoon.

May 20, Monday: Rather dull. No particulars.

May 21, Tuesday: Forenoon, drizzly. Showers. Afternoon, dull. No rain.

May 22, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. No rain. Pleasant working. A little warmer.

May 23, Thursday: Bright and pleasant 'til about dark. Then a light shower. Not much. Mr. and Mrs. Lock from Toronto came in the evening.

May 24, Friday: Beautiful, bright 'til about 5, then a light shower. We all went to the lake fishing. Got home just before the rain. We put in a good day's sport. Caught about 50 fish.

May 25, Saturday: Pleasant day. Bright. Nothing particular.

May 26, Sunday: Bright and pleasant. We all went to church in the morning. In the afternoon, Mr. and Mrs. Lock, Fred Lock, E. J. and I went out to Mr. Hawses for a walk. A pleasant time.

May 27, Monday: Steady rain all forenoon. Afternoon, some light showers. Cold as October. Wind northwest.

May 28, Tuesday: A little sunshine about noon. Wind northwest. Very chilly.

May 29, Wednesday: Bright morning with hard frost. Ice, $\frac{1}{4}$ of an inch thick. The question of the day. How did our garden stand it? Afternoon, dull. Began to rain. In the evening, people all grumbling about the hard frost.

May 30, Thursday: Heavy rain all the forenoon. Afternoon, showery. Heavy rain began to fall again about 9.

A964.19.4.4

Page 26

May 31, Friday: Still raining. Showery day. Heavy rain in the evening. Rather chilly. Just about like October Weather.

June, 1889:

June 1, Saturday: Shower in the morning. Some sunshine about noon but not much. A little warmer. Mr. and Mrs. Butt came about 6. In the evening (it) was chilly.

June 2, Sunday: Cloudy and chilly all day. We went for a walk in the afternoon and went to church in the evening. Nothing particular.

June 3, Monday: Sunshine about ½ the day. Morning and evening, dull.

June 4, Tuesday: Cloudy. Most of the day, chilly. A little brighter in the evening.

June 5, Wednesday: Cloudy morning, then sunshine just at noon. Heavy shower of hail and rain. Afternoon, showery. Nothing particular.

June 6, Thursday: Big change. A bright day. Some warmer. Chilly in the evening.

June 7, Friday: Bright morning but raining again about 11. Rest of the day, showery. Some heavy showers.

June 8, Saturday: Dull all day. No rain 'til near dark, then steady rain 'til bedtime.

June 9, Sunday: A dull forenoon with a light shower about noon. The rest of the day was bright. We all went for a walk.

June 10, Monday: Something like clearing up. Sunshine about half the day. Some warmer. In the evening, we went to the Jesuit question discussed by Mr. Harmour, Mr. ----- and others. A good meeting. Got out about 11. A ----- of home.

June 11, Tuesday: Bright, warm. Pleasant in the evening. Wm. White and Mrs. came up. E. G. Elliott came from Muskoka.

June 12, Wednesday: Bright and warmer.

June 13, Thursday: Weather about the same. Busy in the garden in the evening.

June 14, Friday: Bright and pleasant.

June 15, Saturday: Forenoon, bright. Very warm. At noon, a heavy shower quit about 2. Cleared up bright and pleasant.

June 16, Sunday: Forenoon, bright, warm. Afternoon, showery. Nothing particular.

June 17, Monday: Bright and nice day. In the evening, Fred Lock and I went up to the college concert. Got home about 11. Day closed.

June 18, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. Chilly, pleasant working. Nothing new.

A964.19.4.4

Page 27

June 19, Wednesday: Rain most of the forenoon. Afternoon, dull but no rain. Chilly. Nothing new.

June 20, Thursday: Big change. A bright day. No clouds. Warm in the evening. E. J., Fred Lock and I went up to the college and spent the evening looking through.

June 21, Friday: Got up at 6. Raining steady. About 10, a heavy thunderstorm pouring rain. Rest of the day, showery, close and hot. A bit of sunshine about noon, 5 minutes.

June 22, Saturday: Boots for everyday use for Nelson and Arthur. Cloudy morning, afternoon, bright. Quite cool in the evening. Wind, northwest.

June 23, Sunday: Bright all day and some warmer. Nothing particular.

June 24, Monday: Weather, about the same. Not quite so bright but nice weather.

June 25, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright day. I went to Lodge in the evening.

June 26, Wednesday: Things all wet again. Heavy rain. The afternoon, close and hot. Nothing particular.

June 27, Thursday: Drizzly. Showers all the forenoon. Some thunder. No heavy rain. A little sunshine in the afternoon. Not much.

June 28, Friday: A little cloudy in the morning. A bright, hot day followed. Nothing particular.

June 29, Saturday: Bright and very. E. J. and boys took morning train for Toronto. Fred Lock and I took the night train. Got to Toronto about 10:30.

June 30, Sunday: Bright and scorching hot. Went to church in the morning. In the afternoon, Mr. Lock and I went for a walk out north about 3 miles. Got home about 6. A hard, hot walk. We spent the evening with Mr. Mehlet.

July, 1889:

July 1, Monday: Dull morning. There had been a shower in the night but soon cleared up bright and hot. The first thing we went to see the procession, then over to the island. Home at 6. Very hot day! In the evening, we went to the park. Home at 11 and went to bed.

July 2, Tuesday: Bright and very hot. We left Toronto 6:55. Got home 8:07. I got to work at 9, tired and sleepy.

July 3, Wednesday: Weather about the same 'til dark, then there was a heavy shower. Mr. White left Whitby and went home. Nothing particular.

July 4, Thursday: Not quite so hot. A nice breeze of wind. Bright.

July 5, Friday: Bright and hot.

July 6, Saturday: Bright. Hot as ever. Nothing particular doing.

A964.19.4.4

Page 28

July 7, Sunday: Weather about the same. Wm. White and family, Wes and Eliza Kellie and Amy Ford spent the day with us. Hot all day.

July 8, Monday: Scorching hot. 90 in the shade. A regular scorcher.

July 9, Tuesday: No colder. Mrs. and Eliza left for Muskoka.

July 10, Wednesday: Hot as ever. About 5 in the afternoon, there was heavy shower. Some thunder and lightning. In the evening, I planted cabbage. Another shower about dark.

July 11, Thursday: Dull morning. Afternoon, bright. Not as hot as yesterday.

July 12, Friday: Bright and hot. Nothing particular.

July 13, Saturday: Sunshine and thunder showers turn about all day 'til evening, then colder and (it) cleared up. Close and hot all day. We all went uptown in the evening.

July 14, Sunday: Bright morning. The day was cloudy. A drizzly shower at 1 and 5. Afternoon, we went down to Jo White's to tea. Got home about 10. Had a good time. Not very hot.

Diary ends at July 14, Sunday, 1889.

A964.19.4.5

Page 1

75 Winchester Street

Diary

1889:

July, 1889:

July 15, Monday: Forenoon. Bright. A little cloudy in the afternoon. Nothing particular.

July 16, Tuesday: Bright. Not very hot. In the evening, E. J. and I went to see Mr. Ockly at the church. A good time.

July 17, Wednesday: Bright. A hot day. Nothing particular. Working at gangplows.

July 18, Thursday: Weather about the same.

July 19, Friday: Bright morning. About 11:30, began to rain steady. About 12, a heavy thundershower. Sharp lightning. The afternoon was a little drizzly. I went uptown in the evening.

July 20, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Cool, pleasant working. Nice breeze northwest. Evening quite chilly.

July 21, Sunday: Bright and a little warmer. In the afternoon, Fred Lock and I went down to the lake after water lilies. Got home about 5.

July 22, Monday: Bright and hot 'til about 4. Some black clouds showed up but no rain. A pleasant evening.

July 23, Tuesday: Bright, pleasant day. I went to Lodge in the evening.

July 24, Wednesday: About the same. Not very hot. Nice working.

July 25, Thursday: Not much change. E. J. and I went to church at night.

July 26, Friday: Forenoon, bright. Afternoon, cloudy with high winds and clouds of dust. Wind east. E. J. and boys took the evening train to Myrtle on the evening train.

July 27, Saturday: Forenoon, cloudy. Afternoon, a little brighter. Fred Lock and I took the evening train to Myrtle. Got there about 8.

July 28, Sunday: Bright and hot all day. About 7:30, (it) got very dark in a short time. Some sharp lightning. Heavy rain. Not much thunder.

July 29, Monday: Got up at 6. Raining steady. Fred Lock and I took the morning train for home and went to work at 9. The afternoon was bright and hot.

July 30, Tuesday: Bright and hot forenoon. Afternoon, a little cloudy. About 6, there was a heavy shower but a short one.

A964.19.4.5

Page 2

July 31, Wednesday: Civic holiday. Bright and very hot. We all went to the lake. Fred Lock and Nellie went with us. Jo White and family joined in with us and we spent the day boating and eating up at Storie's Point. We had a good time all day. Got home about 9:30.

August, 1889:

August 1, Thursday: Bright and hot. I put in most of the day in ----? to make up for yesterday. A tough day to me.

August 2, Friday: Clouds and sunshine. I went to work but would rather be home. A long, hard day. It is now 9 o'clock. Thunder, lightning and heavy rain. Just passing over to finish the day.

August 3, Saturday: Clouds, sunshine and showers. The last shower about 1 o'clock. The rest of the day pleasant. The boys went out to Greenbank with Nellie for a few days.

August 4, Sunday: Bright and hot. Fred Lock and I went out to T. Mawse's in the afternoon. We got home about 5:30. Mr. Mawse with us.

August 5, Monday: Weather about the same. Good harvest weather. Nothing particular.

August 6, Tuesday: Fine, bright weather.

August 7, Wednesday: " " " .

August 8, Thursday: Some clouds. Close and hot. It is just 9. A sprinkle of rain falling.

August 9, Friday: Clouds and sunshine but close and hot all day. At 6 (in the) evening, (it) began to rain and rained heavy for one hour. A little thunder. Nothing particular.

August 10, Saturday: Bright. Not very hot. In the evening, Fred Lock, E. J. and I went for a walk to Oshawa. We got there about 10. Day closed.

August 11, Sunday: Bright and pleasant. Got up at 6. Took a walk around town. The day passed pleasant. We got home about 10:30. Pleasant evening.

August 12, Monday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular. In the evening, B. Raynolds came in and stayed all night with us.

August 13, Tuesday: Cloudy all day. A little sunshine on times. I went to Lodge in the evening.

August 14, Wednesday: Dull. About 11:30, there was a short but heavy shower. A little thunder turned quite chilly. Almost needing an overcoat.

August 15, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. E. J. sick all day. I went to see the doctor in the evening. Chilly evening.

A964.19.4.5

Page 3

August 16, Friday: Weather the same. Nothing particular.

August 17, Saturday: A fine, bright day. E. J. and I took the evening train for Port Perry. Silas was there to meet us. Got home about 10.

August 18, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day. Went over to W. Luke's about 11 for the rest of the day. We went to Greenbank to church in the evening.

August 19, Monday: Got up about 5. Raining heavy. We got ready and started for home. It was a bad drive. Mud and rain. Got to work at 9.

August 20, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. Close and hot. Nothing particular.

August 21, Wednesday: Weather just the same. Nothing particular.

August 22, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. Close and hot. Nothing particular.

August 23, Friday: Weather about the same.

August 24, Saturday: Bright, fine day. We all went uptown in the evening.

August 25, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day. Hot. Clara and Cephas came about 9 and spent the day with us. In the afternoon, we went to the lake for a little sport. They left for home about 7 and we went to church.

August 26, Monday: Fine weather and hot.

August 27, Tuesday: Bright and hot. I went to Lodge in the evening.

August 28, Wednesday: Bright, dry and hot. Nothing particular doing.

August 29, Thursday: Dry and hot. Bright. Went to meeting. Just got to bed when the fire alarm was sounded. Up and off to the fire. The shoddy (?) factory all burnt down. We got home about 1. J. Lock and I.

August 30, Friday: Bright, close. Dry, hot. Nothing particular doing.

August 31, Saturday: Weather hot as ever. E. J. and I went uptown in the evening. A fine evening.

September, 1889:

September 1, Sunday: Bright, not quite so hot. We went back to the fairground for a walk. Nothing particular.

September 2, Monday: Bright. Hot as summer.

September 3, Tuesday: Bright and very hot. I went to (the) Lodge in the evening. While there, there was a short, heavy shower but no cooler.

A964.19.4.5

Page 4

September 4, Wednesday: Dull morning, then sunshine. The evening, dull with drizzly rain from 6 'til 7. Close. Hot, hot. No wind.

September 5, Thursday: Dull morning. Drizzly, then some sunshine. The evening, showery. I spent the day packing things for the fairs: Ottawa, Toronto, London. Very close and hot all day.

September 6, Friday: Steady shower in the morning. Clouds and sunshine the rest of the day. Some cooler in the evening.

September 7, Saturday: Bright, pleasant day. Working on fair work. E. J. and I went uptown in the evening.

September 8, Sunday: Bright and getting warmer. In the afternoon, Fred Lock and I went out to Maude's. Got home at 5.

September 9, Monday: Bright and hot. Worked all the forenoon. Quit at 2. E. J. and I to see the ball match. Buffalo and Whitby. Through at 5:30.

September 10, Tuesday: Weather ---- just the same. E. J. and I went up to the college in the evening.

September 11, Wednesday: Bright, warm, pleasant. Nothing particular doing.

September 12, Thursday: Bright and hot. E. J. and I went to meeting in the evening.

September 13, Friday: A little cooler. Cloudy morning and evening. Very dry.

September 14, Saturday: Weather about the same. E. J. and (I) went uptown in the evening.

September 15, Sunday: Bright 'til evening, then a little cloudy. Nothing particular.

September 16, Monday: Raining morning. Rest of the day, dry but dull. I was digging potatoes. Forenoon, went to the shop at 2. Worked the rest (of the) day.

September 17, Tuesday: Rain morning and evening. I took a trip 'round town. Just got home and had to go to the shop again. We went up to the college in the evening.

September 18, Wednesday: Bright, cool, pleasant. Digging potatoes forenoon. Afternoon, got ready and E. J. and I went to Toronto. Got there at 6. Spent the evening at Mr. Lock's.

September 19, Thursday: Nice bright morning. We left for Exhibition at 9. Afternoon dull with a high west wind. About 4:30, began to rain. We left for home. Steady rain, the rest of the evening.

September 20, Friday: Dull all day and chilly. A light shower in the morning. I left Toronto at 7. Got home (at) 8:30. Raining. Spent the day fooling around.

September 21, Saturday: A little rain through the night. Dull. Windy and chilly all day. Tinkering around home.

A964.19.4.5

Page 5

September 22, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day. The boys and I took a walk out to T. Maw's. Got home about noon.

September 23, Monday: Beautiful, warm, bright. W. J. and Fred Lock came home on the morning train from Toronto.

September 24, Tuesday: Weather about the same. A little stroll around town first day of the fair. I was taking stock.

September 25, Wednesday: Fine weather all day. Silas and Molinda spent the day with us. There was a shower about 9:30 in the evening. We all went to the fair in the afternoon.

September 26, Thursday: Forenoon, dull. Some sunshine in the afternoon but a good crowd for the last day.

September 27, Friday: Clouds and sunshine. A light shower about 3 in the afternoon. E. J., Fred Lock and I went to Bowmanville fair. We got home about 9:30. Very chilly drive.

September 28, Saturday: Very nice day. Bright. I finished digging potatoes.

September 29, Sunday: Bright forenoon. Rest of the day, a little dull. We all took a good walk around town in the afternoon.

September 30, Monday: Dull all day with drizzly showers. Still out of work. Fooling around (at) home. Fred Lock left for home on the night train through in Whitby.

October, 1889:

October 1, Tuesday: Dull all day with a heavy thunderstorm just at 11 o'clock. Some regular crackers. I went to the bay, fishing in the morning. Had to quit for the rain. I caught one 4 lb. pike.

October 2, Wednesday: Sunshine and clouds. Very chilly. Nothing particular.

October 3, Thursday: Showery all day. Chilly. I went to the shop in the afternoon.

October 4, Friday: No rain. Rather nice day. Chilly. Fooling around all day.

October 5, Saturday: A terror of a day. Raining most of the day with strong wind. Stopped in the house most of the day.

October 6, Sunday: Got up at 7. Snowing. A regular winter storm. Ground got nicely covered and then it stopped. Rest of the day, dry cloudy and cold. Afternoon, I went to Oshawa. Got home at 6.

October 7, Monday: Quite a hard frost. Clouds and sunshine. Rather nice but a little chilly. E. J. and I went to Oshawa in forenoon. I spent the afternoon driving around town.

October 8, Tuesday: A pleasant day. I went out to Thompson's, picking apples. Nothing particular doing.

October 9, Wednesday: Weather dull, chilly. I went down to Oshawa all day.

A964.19.4.5

Page 6

October 10, Thursday: Weather about the same. Around town all day.

October 11, Friday: Dull morning. A little sunshine at noon. Picking apples in the forenoon.

October 12, Saturday: Sprinkles of rain in the morning. Not much. Dull and chilly all day. I was in Oshawa all day. I brought home a singing bird.

October 13, Sunday: A nice, bright day. Little chilly. Afternoon, (I) took a good walk 'round town. Nothing particular doing.

October 14, Monday: Beautiful, bright day. Lots warmer. Around home most of the day. In the evening, we all went to the church tea.

October 15, Tuesday: Another very fine day. I was out to Thompson's, picking apples. E. J. went to Oshawa.

October 16, Wednesday: Weather just fine. Picking apples again.

October 17, Thursday: Beautiful, warm weather. Things just as dull as ever.

October 18, Friday: Warm as September weather. Fooling around all day. Nothing doing.

October 19, Saturday: Weather just the same. I went to Brooklin in the afternoon. Got a ride all the way. Took the train at Brooklin with E. J. and boys and went to Myrtle. A little cooler in the evening.

October 20, Sunday: Big change. Dull and chilly. We spent the day on the farm and enjoyed the rambling.

October 21, Monday: A chilly morning. Bright day following hard frost. The boys and I took the first train for home. E. J. came home on the night train.

October 22, Tuesday: Colder and ice $\frac{1}{2}$ inch. Bright day around home as usual. Dull times.

October 23, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

October 24, Thursday: Coldest morning of the season. Cold northwest wind. Bright all day.

October 25, Friday: A little warmer. Dull. I went to work in the shop again. Began working on straw cutters.

October 26, Saturday: A nice day and fall weather. J. White began work.

October 27, Sunday: Dull, chilly wind northwest. Afternoon, E. J. and I walked to Oshawa.

October 28, Monday: Rain most of the forenoon. Afternoon, dull. Strong wind southeast. Chilly evening.

October 29, Tuesday: Dull and chilly. No rain.

October 30, Wednesday: Weather just about the same. Nothing particular doing.

A964.19.4.5

Page 7

October 31, Thursday: Steady rain most of the forenoon. Afternoon, showery. Nothing particular. Dull times.

November, 1889:

November 1, Friday: Cloudy. No rain. Chilly. Nothing particular.

November 2, Saturday: Forenoon, very dull. Steady rain most of the afternoon with a cold east wind.

November 3, Sunday: A little sunshine. High wind in the morning. Soon calmed down. We went for a walk around town. At 4, we went to the hall to hear the Indians from Manitoba. 3 of them on their way to Montreal.

November 4, Monday: Heavy white frost. Nice day followed. Mostly sunshine. A good cool breeze from the west.

November 5, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular. Times dull.

November 6, Wednesday: Another fine day. Bright. Warm afternoon. We changed houses. Left Mrs. Rice's house. Went to the McNillie's. J. Bravender moved the things. Foundry team.

November 7, Thursday: Beautiful, bright warm Thanksgiving Day. Home all day fixing up.

November 8, Friday: Dull forenoon. Afternoon, bright. Went to work in the shop.

November 9, Saturday: Very dull forenoon. Afternoon, brighter. Some sunshine. Fine weather. I stopped home in the afternoon. I put up the coal stove and started the fire.

November 10, Sunday: Weather about the same. I stopped home all day to take a rest. W. White and family came afternoon.

November 11, Monday: Rather dull all day. Not much doing.

November 12, Tuesday: Dull. Cloudy morning. About noon, bright warm and pleasant.

November 13, Wednesday: Dull and showery. Dull time. Nothing particular doing this day.

November 14, Thursday: Cloudy morning, then a little sunshine. Afternoon, cloudy. Nothing particular.

November 15, Friday: White frost. Cold, dull morning. A fine day followed. Dull times.

November 16, Saturday: Clear, cold morning. Coldest of the season. A nice warm day followed. Went to work. The machinists quit at 8. Froze up. Shut down at 9. All went home. I worked around home all day.

November 17, Sunday: Weather about the same. Dry, fine. Afternoon, we all walked to Oshawa and back. Got home to church in the evening.

November 18, Monday: Warmer. Dull forenoon. Raining all afternoon. Wind down southeast.

A964.19.4.5

Page 8

November 19, Tuesday: Forenoon, dull. About 11, light shower. Powering rain all the afternoon. Not much doing.

November 20, Wednesday: Dull all day. Only a drizzle about 11. No rain. Mr. Rundel came at noon and brought our pork. 168 lbs. Nothing particular.

November 21, Thursday: Dull with drizzly showers. In the evening, I bought three pair(s) of boots for the boys. \$1.25 a pair.

November 22, Friday: Dull with some drizzly showers. Very disagreeable weather.

November 23, Saturday: Dull. A little colder. Northwest wind. Brightened up in the evening. Wesley came up to stop over Sunday with us.

November 24, Sunday: Shower in forenoon about 10. Afternoon, fine, warm, dry, bright. Evening, cooler. We all took a good walk 'round town.

November 25, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Colder. Freezing a little in the evening.

November 26, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. Freezing a little in the morning with white frost. Went to lodge, then down to hear J. Bell's trial. He went down to the stone house.

November 27, Wednesday: Morning, ground covered with snow, then rain for awhile. Soft snow falling all the afternoon. At night, there was about 2 inches of snow and water mixed with high east wind. A very disagreeable day.

November 28, Thursday: Snowing most of the day. Some colder at night. About 5 inches of snow down. Still colder in the evening. Nothing doing.

November 29, Friday: Calm and cold. A little sunshine. About noon, the boys all quit work. Too cold for them. I worked around home all day.

November 30, Saturday: Weather about the same with a little more sunshine. Pleasant day. Thawing a little. A little sloppy. Nothing particular doing.

December, 1889:

December 1, Sunday: Nice, bright day. Thawing a little.

December 2, Monday: Cloudy. Thawing fast. About dark, (it) began to rain thick, drizzly rain. Cephas and Clara came at noon (and) brought me flour from 6 bu(shels) 45 lbs of wheat. I went to work afternoon. No work in forenoon.

December 3, Tuesday: Big change. Colder with a little snow in the morning. A little sunshine about noon. Still colder. The evening clear and cold. The sidewalk began to crack with frost.

December 4, Wednesday: Clear, cold day 'til evening. Then cloudy and a little warmer in the morning. About 3 below zero. A shocker.

A964.19.4.5

Page 9

December 5, Thursday: Lots warmer. Light fall of snow in the morning. About 10, light shower. Dull all day. Little colder in the evening.

December 6, Friday: Dull and pleasant. A little sunshine just after dinner. Brighter in the evening.

December 7, Saturday: Beautiful, bright day. Fast thawing. E. J. and I went uptown in the evening. Nothing particular.

December 8, Sunday: Raining most of the day. Some very heavy showers. In the afternoon, I went to a funeral (for) Mr. Smith's child. Stanlick, Nusam, Mewis and myself (were) (pall) bearers. Terrible heavy rain about dark.

December 9, Monday: Beautiful bright day. Snow near(ly) all gone. Thawing fast.

December 10, Tuesday: Dull, cloudy, chilly. Southwest wind. In the evening, we went down with J. Taylor to see his chickens. Rain began to fall about 6, just as I got home. The evening was a terror for rain.

December 11, Wednesday: No rain. Clouds and sunshine. Cloudy. Mostly strong breeze west. A pleasant day.

December 12, Thursday: Pleasant. (A) little more sunshine. Nothing particular. In the evening, Charlie's wife came from Muskoka. W. White came up after her. Left for home about 10.

December 13, Friday: Beautiful, bright morning. A dull cloudy day, followed colder in the evening. Freezing hard. E. J. and boys went to Brooklin on the 7 o'clock train.

December 14, Saturday: Snowing steady all the forenoon with a strong east wind. Not much snow in the afternoon. It was a cold and disagreeable day. I went to Brooklin on the 7 o'clock train. It was a cold evening.

December 15, Sunday: Big change. Some sunshine. Thawing a little. I started for home about 4. Walked home.

December 16, Monday: Weather about the same. E. J. and boys came home on the morning train.

December 17, Tuesday: Dull snow all gone. Light shower about dark.

December 18, Wednesday: Raining most of the day. Some heavy showers.

December 19, Thursday: Sunshine and clouds. Mostly cloudy.

December 20, Friday: Another day's rain. Afternoon, heavy.

December 21, Saturday: Dull. No rain. Mild weather. We all went uptown in the evening.

December 22, Sunday: Ground and trees covered with ice. Some rain in the forenoon. Afternoon, colder with high wind from the west. Not freezing much.

A964.19.4.5

Page 10

December 23, Monday: Dull morning. Beautiful, bright day followed. We all went uptown in the evening. The Bowmanville S. A. (Salvation Army?) band was in town.

December 24, Tuesday: The day was a terror. Rain all day and powering down at that. Water running down streets like a river. High wind east in the evening. Heavier rain. Fred Lock came about 12:30 at night.

December 25, Wednesday: Xmas beautiful, warm, bright. More like October weather. No frost. Fred Lock, the boys and I, went to the junction to meet Mr. and Mrs. Lock and George. Wm. White's family, Wesley and Annie from Muskoka and Nellie, were the guests for the day.

December 26, Thursday: Dull, showery morning. About 9, the wind got west and way up high. The clouds soon left. Freezing a little. Evening colder. Wind higher. We all went to the Sunday school entertainment in the evening.

December 27, Friday: About 1 inch of snow. Nice, bright day. Not very cold. Thawing a little. Nothing particular.

December 28, Saturday: Mostly cloudy. Snow all gone. Mud again and appearance of rain.

December 29, Sunday: Showery all day. High wind. Colder in the evening. Some heavy showers. We went to church morning and evening.

December 30, Monday: Froze hard. Wind northwest. A bright day. Freezing a little all day. Nothing particular doing.

December 31, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Just a little colder. The last day of the year. Nothing particular. We all went uptown. In the evening, I went to Lodge. James Jewell took tea with (us) on his way home from Toronto. I got home at 10. The sports of the year closed 1889.

Whitby, Jan. 1st, 1890:

January 1, Wednesday: Began to rain about 10 and rained steady and heavy all day. We all went to Oshawa. I got home about 10 at night. Still raining. E. J. and boys stayed all night.

January 2, Thursday: Forenoon showery. Afternoon dull. Colder at night. I left at 7. Walked to Oshawa. W. White and I drove to Bowmanville. Poultry show. I got to Whitby at 9. E. J. and boys about 10.

January 3, Friday: Dull. Froze hard. Freezing a little all day.

January 4, Saturday: Dull. Thawing a little. Nothing particular doing.

January 5, Sunday: Raining most of the day. Stopped for a short time at noon. E. J. and I went down to J. White's. Got a soaking coming home.

January 6, Monday: Rain all the forenoon. Afternoon, a little sunshine. Wind turned northwest. A little colder. Quite an excitement over the council election.

A964.19.4.5

Page 11

January 7, Tuesday: Dull. Froze hard. Wind northwest. Nothing particular doing. Getting colder.

January 8, Wednesday: Dull and freezing all day. Wind northwest and lots of it with flurries of snow. In the evening, E. J. went to Mrs. White's to the bay. She got home about 7. The evening was cold and rough.

January 9, Thursday: Dull, cold day. Just a little snow. The evening was rough, snowing and blowing.

January 10, Friday: All the snow in heaps. Dull, cloudy. A good, cold winter day. Wind gone southeast. In the evening, we all went to the Foresters' meeting.

January 11, Saturday: A good winter day. The evening a little blustery. Nothing particular.

January 12, Sunday: Dull, with cold, raw wind southeast. Tried hard to rain but only sprinkled. A little warmer at night. Wind higher.

January 13, Monday: Very sloppy. Morning showery but soon cleared up with very high wind west. Turned colder. Freezing in the evening.

January 14, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. Thawing a little. Fine day. In the evening, I drove to the station to meet Mr. Johnston and Mrs..

January 15, Wednesday: Showers and fog all day. Snow near(ly) all gone. Dull times.

January 16, Thursday: Big change. About 1 inch of snow. Forenoon bright and pleasant afternoon. Colder. A very cold evening. High wind north.

January 17, Friday: A nice winter day. Mostly cloudy.

January 18, Saturday: Beautiful, bright day. A little cloudy in the evening. Nothing particular.

January 19, Sunday: Dull. Thawing a little. Went to church in the evening. Raining steady when we got out.

January 20, Monday: Forenoon no rain. Dull. Afternoon cleared up. Little sunshine. Freezing hard about dark.

January 21, Tuesday: Sharp morning. Bright, pleasant day. Lots colder in the evening.

January 22, Wednesday: Just at zero. A cold day. Little sunshine at noon.

January 23, Thursday: Snowing steady from 9 'til 4. About 3 inches down then. Not quite so cold. Nothing particular.

January 24, Friday: A pleasant day. Mostly sunshine. Thawing a little in the sun.

January 25, Saturday: Cloudy with cold raw wind southeast. Nothing particular.

January 26, Sunday: Dull but warmer with southeast wind. About 4, it began to rain and finished the day at it. Stopped home in the evening.

A964.19.4.5

Page 12

January 27, Monday: A little colder. Mostly cloudy. Wind gone north. Lots colder at night.

January 28, Tuesday: Clear, cold. 6 above zero. A very nice day. Cloudy in the afternoon. I went to Lodge in the evening.

January 29, Wednesday: A very mild day. Thawing fast. Cloudy all day. Just a sprinkle about 3 afternoon.

January 30, Thursday: A pleasant day. Clouds and sunshine. Nothing particular. E. J. and I went in the evening up to Mrs. Rice's.

January 31, Friday: Heavy rain 'til about 11, then cleared up. Bright and sunny. A pleasant afternoon. E. J. and I went to Miss Rice's funeral, then went right on to Oshawa. Got home about 10. Freezing hard but it was a nice drive.

February, 1890:

February 1, Saturday: Mostly cloudy. Froze hard but a fine day for the first of February.

February 2, Sunday: Cold morning. Sun turned warmer. A little flurry of snow in the morning. In the afternoon, a little snow and rain mixed but not much. Cloudy all day. Nothing particular.

February 3, Monday: Mostly cloudy. Thawing a little. Roads getting muddy. No fun.

February 4, Tuesday: A changeable day. Cold morning. About 10, warmer with hail and sleet. At 1, a heavy shower of rain. Afternoon showery. At 6:30 powering rain with some heavy thunder and sharp lightning but only lasted about 10 minutes, then steady rain for about one hour.

February 5, Wednesday: High wind southwest in forenoon. No frost 'til afternoon, then turned very cold. Afternoon wind northwest. Cloudy all day. Shareholders' meeting. In the afternoon, W. White came up in the evening and we went out to Hawse's. Back at 11. A cold drive. He traded chickens, hamburgs. (?)

February 6, Thursday: Morning, clear, cold. 10 above zero. A beautiful, bright, warm day. A little colder in the evening. Wind northwest.

February 7, Friday: Another change. High wind southeast. A dull, cloudy day from 4. The rest of the day was a terror. A blinding snowstorm and all going in heaps. The worst of the season.

February 8, Saturday: A dull, mild morning. Snow soft. About 5 inches of it down. The wind shifted north, getting colder. Some sunshine in the afternoon.

February 9, Sunday: A bright nice winter day. Colder in the evening. Lots of cutters on the streets. Roads good. Nothing particular. E. J. sick. Boys and I went to church in the morning.

February 10, Monday: Clear, cold morning. 7 above zero. A nice, bright day. Warmer in the afternoon.

February 11, Tuesday: Cloudy but a nice winter day.

February 12, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy. A nice winter day. Nothing particular. Times dull. W. White came up in the evening.

A964.19.4.5

Page 13

February 13, Thursday: Beautiful bright day. Thawing fast. Annie Elliott left for home in Muskoka. In the evening, I went to a meeting on the foundry business. Clokey left town and took all his truck with him.

February 14, Friday: Steady rain from 9 'til 4. Wind shifted from southeast to northwest. In the evening High and a little colder.

February 15, Saturday: Froze a little. Mostly sunshine. Lots colder in the evening. High wind northwest. Nothing particular.

February 16, Sunday: Rather dull. Thawing a little. E. J. and I went for a walk in the afternoon.

February 17, Monday: Weather about the same except a flurry of snow in the evening and a little colder. Albert came on the 9 o'clock train from Muskoka.

February 18, Tuesday: Dull. A little colder with some showers of hail and snow mixed in the evening. I went to a meeting on the foundry business.

February 19, Wednesday: Mostly sunshine. Windy. 3 above zero. A cold day. Nothing particular. Bonus all the talk.

February 20, Thursday: Morning a little warmer. High wind southeast. Heaps of snow. Every appearance of a rough night. Sunshine, clouds and snow flurries. Wind turned northwest. A storm evening and lots colder.

February 21, Friday: A calm, cold morning. Just at zero. A little sunshine in the middle of the day. Getting a little warmer in the afternoon.

February 22, Saturday: 10 above zero. A flurry of snow in the morning, then some sunshine. A nice winter day.

February 23, Sunday: Nice bright morning with heavy white frost. Soon clouded up and turned soft. Roads getting sloppy. Wind southeast. About 4, (it) began to snow fast and soft. Kept at it 'til dark. We went to church. Raining a little when we came home. There was not much.

February 24, Monday: Soft and cloudy. A sprinkle of rain in the forenoon but not much. Thawing fast.

February 25, Tuesday: Powering rain most of the forenoon. Stopped about 11, then a little sunshine. Most of the afternoon, cloudy. I went to a foundry meeting in the evening. Alfred and Silas came in the afternoon.

February 26, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy. Began to freeze about noon but not very sharp.

February 27, Thursday: Froze a little. Cloudy all day. A flurry of snow at noon but soft. Thawing a little in the afternoon. Wesley, Albert and S. J. left for Muskoka on the morning train.

February 28, Friday: Steady rain all the forenoon. Wind southeast. Afternoon cloudy. No rain. Wind shifted northwest in the evening and got away up ready for the first of March. The forenoon, rain. Finished the snow. The roads very muddy. So much for the last of February, 1890.

A964.19.4.5

Page 14

March 1, Saturday: A little sunshine. Mostly cloudy. Froze hard. Cold high wind northwest. 10 above zero morning. Colder in the evening.

March 2, Sunday: Clear cold morning. Wind straight north. A beautiful day followed bright and pleasant. The boys and I went down to see where the wreck was on the Grand Trunk. We got home about 1 o'clock.

March 3, Monday: Clear, cold morning. A nice bright day followed. In the evening, I went to a foundry meeting.

March 4, Tuesday: Dull and mild. Began to snow about 11. The rest of the day blustery. Snow very soft and wet. Wind got up and began to freeze in the evening. I went to Lodge in the evening.

March 5, Wednesday: Clear and cold. 5 below zero in the morning. Cold north wind all day. A little warmer afternoon. E. J. went down to Mrs. White's at the bay.

March 6, Thursday: Clear cold morning. The coldest morning of the season. 10 below zero. A nice bright day. The evening, clear and sharp.

March 7, Friday: Clear and cold. 8 below zero at 7 in the morning. A little warmer in the afternoon. Nothing particular.

March 8, Saturday: Clear and cold. 5 below zero. Clear, fine day. Thawing a little about noon.

March 9, Sunday: Lots warmer. Bright and pleasant. Went to church morning and evening. In the afternoon, E. J. and I went for a walk.

March 10, Monday: White frost. Mostly cloudy. After 3, began to snow but very soft. About dark began to rain. A big change.

March 11, Tuesday: Raining all the forenoon. Afternoon, showery. Dull times.

March 12, Wednesday: Cloudy with drizzly showers all day. No heavy showers.

March 13, Thursday: Mostly cloudy. No rain. Things were dull in the shop.

March 14, Friday: Mostly cloudy. A little colder. Wind shifted further north. A little freezing. A little in the evening. Nothing particular.

March 15, Saturday: About 2 inches of in the morning. Shop shut down. Home all day. Some flurries through the day. A little sunshine. Mostly cloudy.

March 16, Sunday: Northwest wind up high. Flurries of snow. Sunshine and clouds. A cold and chilly day all through.

March 17, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Snow all gone. Roads all muddy again. I was home all day.

March 18, Tuesday: A little snow. Rather cold in the morning. Most gone by noon. Mostly cloudy. Went to Lodge in the evening.

A964.19.4.5

Page 15

March 19, Wednesday: No snow but weather about the same. Nothing particular. Times dull.

March 20, Thursday: Morning froze hard. Soon got muddy. Dull all day. About 6, began to rain just a shower.

March 21, Friday: Heavy rain for a while in the morning, then a little sunshine. Afternoon mostly cloudy. Nothing particular. Mr. Smelt and Rice called in the evening.

March 22, Saturday: Froze hard. Bright and pleasant day followed. The roads a terror. E. J. and I went uptown in the evening.

March 23, Sunday: Morning froze hard. Soon got muddy. A strong, cold wind northwest. Clear and bright all day.

March 24, Monday: Weather about the same 'til evening, then cloudy with high southeast wind. Nothing particular.

March 25, Tuesday: High wind southeast. Very dark and cloudy. Began to rain about 11. Cleared up about 2. The rest of the day, clouds and sunshine. Samuel Reynolds and family took dinner with us. Nothing particular.

March 26, Wednesday: Clouds. Sunshine. High wind. Hail and wind all today. In the evening, I went to a concert at the Home Circle Lodge. A dark windy night.

March 27, Thursday: Bright with a cold raw wind southeast. Nothing particular

March 28, Friday: High wind southeast. Snowing all day. The most snow and the roughest day of the winter. The snow all piled in heaps. Not very cold. In the evening, E. J. and I went to a concert. Royal Templars and W. C. T. U. (Women's Christian Temperance Union).

March 29, Saturday: Bright and warmer. Snow beginning to get soft and sloppy.

March 30, Sunday: Weather about the same.

March 31, Monday: Fine, warm, bright weather. Foundry close(d) at 5:30 p.m.. Everything looking black.

April, 1890:

April 1, Tuesday: Fine, mild and bright. Around home all day. Nothing particular.

April 2, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Snow near(ly) all gone. Roads very bad.

April 3, Thursday: The warmest day since last year. Bright morning. E. J. took the morning train to Brooklin. The boys and I took the evening train to Brooklin. Began to cloud over at noon. A little shower just when the train was leaving.

April 4, Friday: A dull, cloudy day with just a shower about 6, then the wind shifted northwest and turned colder. It was a dull, lonesome day. Nothing doing.

A964.19.4.5

Page 16

April 5, Saturday: The mud all froze up. Dry with cold northwest (wind). Mud just as bad as ever by noon. Nice bright day. I came home on the noon train. E. J. and boys came on the evening train. Times very quiet.

April 6, Sunday: Nice, bright morning. The afternoon showery. We all took a good long walk out the track.

April 7, Monday: Beautiful bright day. Fooling around at home just as usual.

April 8, Tuesday: Some flashes of lightning after dark. Dull windy and showery and not very warm. I took a walk to Oshawa. Got back about 6.

April 9, Wednesday: Dull, foggy, drizzly morning. Some sunshine in the middle of the day and nice and warm. Turned some colder in the evening with high northwest wind.

April 10, Thursday: Dull all day with light flurries of snow. Cold wind northwest.

April 11, Friday: Chilly. Mostly cloudy 'til about 4, then cleared up bright and warmer. I went to a meeting about the foundry in the evening.

April 12, Saturday: Beautiful, warm, bright. Something like spring. Nothing particular.

April 13, Sunday: Bright and hot enough for June. The grass made a big start. E. J. and I took a walk to a funeral down to the Bay. **The first night of the electric light in Whitby.** It only lasted about 5 minutes, then went out.

April 14, Monday: A warm, cloudy with a sprinkle of rain about 9, then the wind shifted northwest and got away up high. The afternoon was bright, chilly and windy. E. J. and I went up to Mr. Kempthorn's. We got home about 6. **The electric light flashed** about 8 and kept going 'til bedtime. Nothing particular.

April 15, Tuesday: A bright, pleasant day. We started work again after 2 weeks rest. All going fine.

April 16, Wednesday: Bright and warmer. Beautiful spring weather. Roads getting dusty.

April 17, Thursday: Weather about the same.

April 18, Friday: Bright but a little colder.

April 19, Saturday: Weather about the same. We all went uptown in the evening.

April 20, Sunday: Bright, pleasant day. Nothing particular. Mr. Oakley preached the I.O.O.F. in the evening.

April 21, Monday: Beautiful bright warm. Nothing particular doing.

April 22, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

April 23, Wednesday: Warm, dull with some drizzly showers in the forenoon. A little sunshine in the afternoon. Not much.

A964.19.4.5

Page 17

April 24, Thursday: White frost. Chilly morning. A fine, bright day. J. Stanlick ploughed the garden. Nothing particular.

April 25, Friday: Weather about the same.

April 26, Saturday: Dull, chilly forenoon. About 2, (it) began to rain. High, steady rain all the rest of the day.

April 27, Sunday: Dull with a little rain in the forenoon. A little warmer in the evening. Cleared up bright in forenoon. About 3, I went for a drive with B. Oke to Brooklin. We stopped at Mr. Heslop's for tea. Got to Brooklin about 15 to 7. I.O.O.F. sermon preached by Mr. Leach. We got back to Whitby about 10:30.

April 28, Monday: Bright, chilly morning with a little ice on a pail of water and a little white frost. Beautiful, bright day. Nothing particular.

April 29, Tuesday: Steady rain forenoon. Afternoon, clouds and sunshine. No rain.

April 30, Wednesday: Heavy rain 'til about 10. Afternoon dull. About 8, heavy rain, high wind west. Nothing.

May, 1890:

May 1, Thursday: Dull, cloudy morning. Soon brightened up. Fine day followed.

May 2, Friday: Cold morning. White frost. Ground froze hard. Ice about $\frac{1}{4}$ thick. Bright, pleasant day. Warmer in the evening. More like spring.

May 3, Saturday: Bright and warm. Very warm afternoon. Little cloudy about 3. Bought boots for Nelson and Arthur.

May 4, Sunday: Mostly cloudy. No rain. Cold, chilly wind west.

May 5, Monday: Dull forenoon. No rain. Steady rain most of the afternoon.

May 6, Tuesday: Cloudy and chilly. Planted first potatoes.

May 7, Wednesday: Cloudy and chilly. Cold enough for first of April. Brightened up in the evening. Nothing particular. Day closed.

May 8, Thursday: Froze hard. Ground had quite a hard crust. Ice about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch thick. Nice bright day followed.

May 9, Friday: Dull morning. Began to rain about noon. Steady rain all the afternoon.

May 10, Saturday: Dull and showery. Nothing particular doing.

May 11, Sunday: Chilly morning. A hard crust on the ground with a thin ice on a pail of water. White frost in the morning. A nice, bright day with a chilly wind northwest. We all went for a walk around the south ward in the forenoon.

A964.19.4.5

Page 18

May 12, Monday. Forenoon, clouds and sunshine. Afternoon, clouds and rain.

May 13, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy and chilly but getting a little warmer.

May 14, Wednesday: Morning cloudy but a fine day followed. Bright, warm.

May 15, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. Nothing particular. Times dull.

May 16, Friday: Mostly cloudy with a shower of cold rain and hail or sleet with a little sunshine afternoon.

May 17, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine with high wind northwest.

May 18, Sunday: Dull, chilly morning with a thin crust of ice on a pail of water. About 3, began to rain cold and steady. Rain the rest of the day.

May 19, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Some warmer. I went to a political at night. Miller Patterson and Lark was (were) the speakers. Out at 11:30. Raining steady. No more particulars.

May 20, Tuesday: Raining in the morning. Soon stopped, then clouds and sunshine. Cold, chilly all day.

May 21, Wednesday: Heavy white frost. Fine bright forenoon. Afternoon a little cloudy. Nothing particular.

May 22, Thursday: Some clouds. Some warmer. Nothing particular. Times dull.

May 23, Friday: Molinda came on the noon train. Heavy rain in the forenoon. Warm and close afternoon. Things beginning to grow fast.

May 24, Saturday: Not quite so warm. Clouds and sunshine with a light shower in the afternoon. Mr. Rundel and family spent the day with us. Not a very large crowd. A band from Toronto furnished all the music for the Foresters.

May 25, Sunday: Bright, warm morning. We all went to the Bay about 10 in the forenoon. Molinda with us. Got home in the rain about 1:30. A heavy thundershower came up quick. The rest of the day was cloudy, close and hot.

May 26, Monday: A sprinkle of rain. Afternoon, warm with clouds and sunshine. Beautiful growing weather. Nothing particular.

May 27, Tuesday: Weather just the same.

May 28, Wednesday: Bright and warm. Times dull. Nothing particular.

May 29, Thursday: Little cloudy, forenoon. Afternoon, bright and hot.

May 30, Friday: Steady rain, forenoon. A little drizzly rain, mostly cloudy afternoon and a little cooler. A beautiful evening.

May 31, Saturday: Bright, hot day. The foundry shut down at noon and all the men went out working on the foundry by-law. Nothing particular.

A964.19.4.5

Page 19

June, 1890:

June 1, Sunday: Bright and very hot.

June 2, Monday: Weather about the same. Big times over the foundry election.

June 3, Tuesday: Weather about the same. A little cloudy in the afternoon. About 9, heavy rain with thunder and lightning to suit. (It) kept steady at it, 'til about 11 o'clock.

June 4, Wednesday: The day all through was about the same from dark 'til about 3 in the morning. Was the worst night I ever heard and saw. Thunder, lightning and rain.

June 5, Thursday: Bright, close and hot. About 3, began to cloud up and thunder. About 4:30, a heavy thunder storm for about ½ (an) hour. We all went to the bay fishing. We got home about the time the rain started. It has been a busy day. Election Day. Dryden elected by 139 majority. Big times. Bridges all washed away and people can't get home. I left the committee rooms about 11. Went home.

June 6, Friday: Clouds and sunshine with a sprinkle of rain about 7 in the evening. No work in the shop. The first thing we all took a walk up to the wash away. A hard looking sight. Logs, post rails, stumps, trees, all piled in heaps. The north bridges all washed away. Things quiet.

June 7, Saturday: Bright, pleasant day and some cooler. Evening quite chilly. Worked in the forenoon. Shop shut down in the afternoon.

June 8, Sunday: Bright with a chilly northwest wind. Cold enough for an overcoat. Nothing particular doing.

June 9, Monday: Some warmer. Bright and pleasant.

June 10, Tuesday: Bright and pleasant 'til about 3, then just a sprinkle. The evening cleared up bright and pleasant.

June 11, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy but close and warm. About 5, rain came and lightning lasted about ½ an hour. The evening was showery.

June 12, Thursday: Mostly sunshine. Nothing particular. Times dull.

June 13, Friday: Mostly cloudy. Some light rain in the evening. About 6, I set out some cabbage plants.

June 14, Saturday: Cool and cloudy. No work in the afternoon. A heavy shower from 3 'til 5 afternoon, Mr. and Mrs. Butt came on the evening train.

June 15, Sunday: Getting warmer and brighter. No rain. We all went to the army (in the) afternoon. It was a pleasant day all through.

June 16, Monday: A bright, warm day. Nothing particular doing. Times dull.

A964.19.4.5

Page 20

June 17, Tuesday: Forenoon bright and hot. The afternoon was a terror. Rain, thunder, lightning all going down the stream. We all went to hear Mr. Luke's lecture in the evening. The subject 'Thumbs up, thumbs down'. The evening was cool and pleasant. People all excited over the storm.

June 18, Wednesday: Bright and warm. Stockholders' meeting in the afternoon.

June 19, Thursday: Bright, nice summer day. I was fixing up the furnace. Times dull.

June 20, Friday: Weather about the same.

June 21, Saturday: Dull morning. A bright and hot day followed. No work in the afternoon. I was in the garden. We all spent a pleasant evening uptown.

June 22, Sunday: Very dull morning. Just a sprinkle of rain about 10. Afternoon, bright and hot.

June 23, Monday: Bright and hot.

June 24, Tuesday: Bright and hotter. Nothing particular. Times dull.

June 25, Wednesday: Bright and hot.

June 26, Thursday: About the same.

June 27, Friday: No colder. Bright.

June 28, Saturday: Close and hot, with clouds and sunshine. (In the) afternoon, the boys and I went to the bay. We saw the soldiers come off the boat, then went fishing. Caught about 50. There was a light shower about 4.

June 29, Sunday: The hottest day of the summer. The whole day was a scorcher.

June 30, Monday: Bright. Just a little cooler. Nothing particular doing. Times dull.

July, 1890:

July 1, Tuesday: Dull, cloudy morning. About 7, (it) began to rain, just a short shower, then (it) stopped for a short time. (It) began again about 9, thunder and lightning sharp, then a good heavy shower for about an hour. Then, the sun began to shine. We all went to the bay. We had a good time around the bay. Got 75 fish. Left for home at 5. Got near home, then we got a good wetting, as there was a short but very heavy shower with high wind. Light thunder and lightning. Very close and hot all day.

July 2, Wednesday: Dull morning with clouds and sunshine through the day and a short thunder shower about 5. Close and hot. Nothing particular.

July 3, Thursday: Mostly cloudy. Lots cooler. We were running the furnace bending mower spring. Things begin to take shape. Nothing particular.

July 4, Friday: T. Elliott came from Muskoka. Forenoon rather cloudy with a light shower about 9, but (it) soon cleared up. Afternoon bright and hot.

A964.19.4.5

Page 21

July 5, Saturday: Bright and hot. No work. In the afternoon, I was in the garden. Tom left for Oshawa. A. Reynolds and Mrs. took tea with us, then we went uptown with the boys.

July 6, Sunday: Mostly sunshine. About 4, there was a light shower but not much. E. J. went to the R. C. church confirmation. Nothing particular.

July 7, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. About 3, the sky looked rather wild and very dark but nothing but wind.

July 8, Tuesday: Forenoon bright and hot. (In the) afternoon, some clouds about 3. There was a good heavy thundershower for about one hour. It was very dark while raining. (The) evening, some cooler.

July 9, Wednesday: Bright and pleasant with a strong breeze northwest. In the evening, all wearing coats.

July 10, Thursday: Bright and hot.

July 11, Friday: Weather about the same.

July 12, Saturday: Mostly sunshine. Hot. Quite a change in the shop. Men heard of Good Shaw Procter Tom(a)s Gregory. No work (in the) afternoon.

July 13, Sunday: Bright and hot.

July 14, Monday: Bright, very hot. 85 in the shade. I did not work. In the forenoon, (I) went to the shop. In the afternoon, nothing particular.

July 15, Tuesday: A scorcher. 88 in the shade. 114 in the sun. E. J. and boys went to Port Perry on the evening train. I went to (the) Lodge.

July 16, Wednesday: Not so hot but bright.

July 17, Thursday: Forenoon, cloudy with a very light shower and a little thunder. Nothing particular. Times dull.

July 18, Friday: Bright, pleasant summer day. Very chilly morning and evening.

July 19, Saturday: Weather about the same. I went to Oshawa in the afternoon.

July 20, Sunday: Fine, bright weather. I got home about 12. Nothing particular.

July 21, Monday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular. E. J. came home on the evening train.

July 22, Tuesday: A little warmer. A little cloudy in the evening. Morning and evening quite chilly.

July 23, Wednesday: Not very hot. Clouds and sunshine with a short heavy shower at 6. Fred went to Oshawa. Nothing particular.

July 24, Thursday: Weather about the same with a light shower. About the same time, E. J. went to Oshawa in the forenoon. Times dull. Nothing doing.

A964.19.4.5

Page 22

July 25, Friday: Very dull morning. Lots of rain fell through the night with heavy thunder and lightning. In the evening, I went out to Mawse's. There was a heavy shower while there.

July 26, Saturday: Some sunshine. Some clouds. The afternoon, mostly sunshine and very hot. I went to Oshawa about 3. A very warm walk.

July 27, Sunday: Bright and hot. We spent the day in Oshawa. William brought E. J. and I home. Fred rode with Alfred Butt. Home about 10.

July 28, Monday: Weather about the same.

July 29, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

July 30, Wednesday: Forenoon clouds and sunshine. Some parts of the afternoon, light drizzly rain.

July 31, Thursday: Mostly cloudy with some rumbling thunder at a distance. No rain. E. J. and boys went to Pickering. Very hot and close.

August, 1890:

August 1, Friday: Bright, very hot. Nothing particular. Times dull.

August 2, Saturday: Scorcher. In the afternoon, I went up to Pickering. Stopped to tea at Mr. Kimpthorn's. To Mr. Osbern's about 7.

August 3, Sunday: Very hot. 88 in the shade. Some clouds in the evening with a light shower about 7. (It) soon stopped. Very heavy thunder at a distance. We left for home about 8. It was a scorching hot day.

August 4, Monday: Hot as ever. Cloudy in the morning. Close and a little sunshine in the middle of the day. Steady rain from 6 'til 7. I went up to the Doctor and got Fred's arm fixed. It was a warm job for all hands. (I) got home about 8. B. Reynolds spent the night with us.

August 5, Tuesday: Some cooler. Raining most of the forenoon. The afternoon mostly sunshine. Nothing particular.

August 6, Wednesday: A pleasant summer day. I was up at 4. Went to the bay, fishing. Got home about 9. No fish. Afternoon, the boys and I went to see the sports at the firemen's picnic. It was quite a time. Civic holiday.

August 7, Thursday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular doing.

August 8, Friday: A nice summer day.

August 9, Saturday: A little cloudy in the morning. A little rain fell in the night but soon dried up. In the afternoon, I went to Evelie's to raise a barn. From there, I went out to T. Mawse's. Jo White was there. We got home about 9. The afternoon was a hot one.

A964.19.4.5

Page 23

August 10, Sunday: Bright with a high wind northwest. Clouds of dust morning and evening. Cold enough for overcoats. Just a little sprinkle of rain about 6. Not much. Cephas and family spent the day with us.

August 11, Monday: Bright. Some warmer. We were running **the furnace**.

August 12, Tuesday: Bright and pleasant. Nothing particular. Times dull.

August 13, Wednesday: Bright. A little warmer. Nothing particular doing. Very dull.

August 14, Thursday: A beautiful summer day. E. J. and Fred at Mrs. White's all day. Arthur Nelson and I went down. In the evening (I) got home about 9:30.

August 15, Friday: Weather about the same.

August 16, Saturday: Weather about the same. Fred Lock came on the evening train at 7. We all took a walk uptown.

August 17, Sunday: Dull, cloudy. Morning began to rain about 10. Rained steady 'til near 4. The evening was dull and chilly. We went to church in the evening.

August 18, Monday: Mostly sunshine. Very chilly morning and evening.

August 19, Tuesday: clouds. Showers and sunshine. Fred Lock left on the morning train.

August 20, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day. E. J. and boys went to the bay to see the drudge and have a ride out on the tug. Got home at 8.

August 21, Thursday: Steady heavy rain all the forenoon. Very dull all the afternoon but no rain.

August 22, Friday: There was heavy rain in the night. A few clouds, just a sprinkle about 10. Afternoon, clear and bright and weather for the 22 of August. E. J. and boys went to Myrtle on the morning train.

August 23, Saturday: First frost of the season. Nice bright forenoon. The afternoon, a little cloudy. I went to Myrtle on the afternoon train

August 24, Sunday: Cool, bright, pleasant day. Spent the day on the farm.

August 25, Monday: Mostly cloudy. A steady shower in the evening. About 7, we all came home on the morning train.

August 26, Tuesday: Afternoon, a little cloudy with a light shower between 6 and 7. We all went to hear Mr. Bell lecture on temperance. A pleasant evening.

August 27, Wednesday: Bright morning. Soon got cloudy with a steady shower about 11 with some light thunder in the evening. E. J., Fred and I went down to Mrs. Holt's. Some drizzly rain in the afternoon.

August 28, Thursday: Bright, pleasant day. Nothing particular. Times (dull).

A964.19.4.5

Page 24

August 29, Friday: Jo White quit tonight. Afternoon a little sunshine with drizzly showers.

August 30, Saturday: Forenoon clouds and sunshine with a drizzly shower about 10. Afternoon, bright with a strong chilly breeze northwest. E. J. and I spent the afternoon with Dr. Bogar pulling teeth. We got home about 6 (in the) evening.

August 31, Sunday: Bright, cool, pleasant. Nothing particular doing. We all went to church in the evening.

September, 1890:

September 1, Monday: White frost. A beautiful, bright day followed.

September 2, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright day. I quit in the shop at noon. The boys and I went to the bay, fishing. About (in the) afternoon, caught 1 pike, 6 ½ lbs. We got home about 8.

September 3, Wednesday: Weather a little cloudy. Got up at 4. Went fishing but got nothing. Got home about 8:30. In the afternoon, we (went) out to Heslop's with Alfred for a beef to kill.

September 4, Thursday: Bright and hot. Nothing particular. Times dull.

September 5, Friday: Weather about the same. The boys and I went to the bay. Caught one pike. Got home about dark.

September 6, Saturday: Got up (at) 4:30. Went to the bay. Steady sprinkle of rain all the way. About 6, a heavy shower. I was on the bay in the rain. Got a good soaking, then went home. No fish. Forenoon showery. Afternoon, bright and hot.

September 7, Sunday: Dull morning but hot. About 10, a heavy fog for a short time, then scorching hot and bright. Thermometer got up to 84 in the shade. W. White and family spent the day with us.

September 8, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. A little cooler. I was picking plums and apples.

September 9, Tuesday: Pleasant, bright and hot. I went to Oshawa in the afternoon. William brought me home in the evening.

September 10, Wednesday: Forenoon mostly cloudy with just a light shower in the morning. I helped Mr. Ayer's part of the afternoon. In the evening, I went for a ride with Mrs. Kimphorn up to the townline. Sam brought me part way home.

September 11, Thursday: Steady rain most of the day with wind east. Nothing particular. Home all day.

September 12, Friday: Forenoon cloudy with drizzly rain. Afternoon, a little sunshine.

September 13, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Mostly sunshine. We all went uptown in the evening. Quite chilly.

September 14, Sunday: Bright and pleasant.

A964.19.4.5

Page 25

September 15, Monday: Weather about the same. Digging potatoes all day. In the evening, I went up to the college to help with some trunks.

September 16, Tuesday: A beautiful day. Clouds and sunshine. E. J. and I went up to the college. In the evening, I finished digging my potatoes.

September 17, Wednesday: Bright, pleasant day. E. J. and I took the afternoon train for Toronto. Got to Mr. Lock's about 7:30. Mr. Lock met us at the station. It was a nice drive.

September 18, Thursday: Weather about the same. Mr. Lock left the house about 8:30 for the exhibition. Got there about ten. I left at 6:30. Train left 15 to 8. Mr. Dryden on the train when we got to Whitby. A big crowd was there to meet him. Lots of teams and torches.

September 19, Friday: Nice bright forenoon. Afternoon, clouds and sunshine with a heavy shower about 5 with high wind.

September 20, Saturday: A bright, pleasant day. E. J. came home on the evening train. I was home all day making chicken coops.

September 21, Sunday: Weather about the same. About 5, Charley came up from Oshawa to see us before he left for Muskoka. He stop(ped) all night with us.

September 22, Monday: Another fine day. Bright. Charley left about 6. I went to work for Mr. Johnston unloading lumber and shingles.

September 23, Tuesday: First day of the fair. A bright and pleasant day. Working with Mr. Johnston again. Nothing particular. Times dull.

September 24, Wednesday: Quite a hard frost. White. Everything lively. Big rush at the fair. W. Luke and wife, Silas and Molinda, Seldon and wife were our company.

September 25, Thursday: Another white frost, but a fine day. Bright. Tomatoes all froze down. I spent the day around home and at the fair.

September 26, Friday: Dull and cloudy with very light showers forenoon about 10. Afternoon about 3. Nothing doing.

September 27, Saturday: A bright, pleasant day with a chilly breeze northwest.

September 28, Sunday: A beautiful, bright day. Nothing particular.

September 29, Monday: Bright, pleasant. I took the morning train to Myrtle. I was ploughing all day. Hot enough for August.

September 30, Tuesday: Weather about the same. I was at Brigg's, thrashing all day.

A964.19.4.5

Page 26

October, 1890:

October 1, Wednesday: Bright. A little cloudy in the evening. The day a little cooler. Ploughing all day. A quiet day.

October 2, Thursday: Bright 'til evening. Then cloudy with sprinkles of rain. Ploughing forenoon. Mowing afternoon.

October 3, Friday: Heavy rain all the forenoon. Ploughing in the afternoon. Cloudy with a light shower about 4. Evening quite chilly.

October 4, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine with a strong breeze northwest. I took the evening train for home.

October 5, Sunday: Weather about the same. No wind. Around home all day.

October 6, Monday: I took the train for Myrtle. Dull. (It) began to rain about noon. Steady rain all the afternoon. Blowing all forenoon.

October 7, Tuesday: Dull all day with drizzly showers. Blowing all day.

October 8, Wednesday: Bright and pleasant with a cool breeze northwest.

October 9, Thursday: Forenoon bright. The afternoon a little cloudy. Ploughing at Mr. Stevenson's.

October 10, Friday: Showery 'til about noon, then the wind got up. Shifted northwest and cleared up and got colder. Ploughing all day. E. J. and boys came on afternoon train.

October 11, Saturday: Ploughing all day. A nice fall day. Bright.

October 12, Sunday: Weather about the same.

October 13, Monday: Cloudy with a strong wind east and a light shower about then (it) brightened up a little. E. J. and boys took first train home.

October 14, Tuesday: Changeable clouds. Sunshine and showers. Finished potatoes.

October 15, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day.

October 16, Thursday: Dull, with east wind. (It) began to rain about 3. I quit ploughing.

October 17, Friday: Nice bright forenoon. A heavy shower at noon. Came up very quick. Did not last long. Another shower about 3, then we had a little more sunshine.

October 18, Saturday: A little sunshine in the morning. The rest of the day, dull and gloomy.

October 19, Sunday: Steady rain most of the day.

October 20, Monday: Mostly cloudy. A little sunshine. Chilly.

October 21, Tuesday: Dull morning. About noon, the sun was very hot for so late in the fall.

A964.19.4.5

Page 27

October 22, Wednesday: A few clouds. We were killing pigs in the afternoon.

October 23, Thursday: Dull. Began to rain about 3. We were thrashing at Smith's 'til 9.

October 24, Friday: Dull with drizzly showers in the forenoon. A little brighter. Strong wind straight north. Afternoon, no sunshine.

October 25, Saturday: Dull morning. A little sunshine about noon. Ploughing forenoon. Picking apples (in the) afternoon.

October 26, Sunday: Dull all day with a strong wind northeast.

October 27, Monday: Dull, cold, windy day.

October 28, Tuesday: Still cold with a few flakes of snow. About 10 a little warmer. Afternoon, (I) finished ploughing buckwheat at noon.

October 29, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy. I went for a walk over to Raglan in the morning. Got back about noon. Got ready and started for Whitby on the evening train.

October 30, Thursday: White frost. ½ inch of ice in my pail of water. A pleasant day. Mostly sunshine. Frost and ice. About the same.

October 31, Friday: Weather about the same. Mr. and Mrs. Dawson spent the afternoon with us. We started our coal fire today.

November, 1890:

November 1, Saturday: A little sunshine in the morning. Did not last long. Steady, heavy rain all the afternoon. John Coone came on the noon train.

November 2, Sunday: Began to rain about 10. Steady rain 'til 4, then turned to snow but soon stopped. Snowed steady for about 10 minutes. A dreary day. Dr. Potts preached at night.

November 3, Monday: Dull forenoon. A little brighter afternoon. The first time for the fall that the ground was frozen over just a thin crust. I went for a walk to the bay in the forenoon.

November 4, Tuesday: Just a thin ice on a barrel of water. A beautiful warm, bright day. I was fixing up my hen house.

November 5, Wednesday: Morning a little cloudy. A beautiful warm, bright day followed. John White and I went to Oshawa in the afternoon. Got home about 6.

November 6, Thursday: Weather about the same. Around home as usual doing nothing.

November 7, Friday: Mostly cloudy. Cloudy but warm and pleasant. Nothing doing.

November 8, Saturday: A cloudy, chilly day. The boys and I went for a walk out to Mr. Mawse's in the forenoon. The afternoon, we went to Wood's sale. Nothing particular doing. Dull times.

A964.19.4.5

Page 28

November 9, Sunday: Heavy wind east. Rain all forenoon. No rain afternoon 'til about 6, then just a shower. E. J. and I went to church in the evening.

November 10, Monday: Dull, chilly day. Wind northwest.

November 11, Tuesday: Morning dull. No frost. Afternoon beautiful, bright, warm.

November 12, Wednesday: Heavy, white frost and about ½ inch of ice on pail of water. Ground froze a little but a beautiful, bright day followed. We all went to the station at night to see Wood's boys off for the States.

November 13, Thursday: Weather about the same. A little harder frost. Heavy with frost.

November 14, Friday: A light white frost. No ice. A beautiful bright day followed. Nothing particular.

November 15, Saturday: Showers all day. No heavy rain.

November 16, Sunday: Bright morning but a cold cloudy day followed. Wind west.

November 17, Monday: Steady, heavy rain all day.

November 18, Tuesday: A dull, chilly day. Cold west wind. Went to Lodge in the evening. Big crowd up from Ottawa. After Lodge, we all went to Ray's Hotel and had an oyster supper. I got home about 12. A pleasant time.

November 19, Wednesday: A little sunshine in forenoon. Windy, cloudy, chilly in the afternoon with the light fall of sleet and small hail. I went to work in the shop.

November 20, Thursday: A nice day for the time of the year. Clouds and sunshine. Nothing particular. Times dull.

November 21, Friday: The coldest morning of the season. About one inch of ice on a pail. Clouds and sunshine. A nice mild evening. I went up to Dr. Bogart and paid up.

November 22, Saturday: Clouds, sunshine and all flurries of snow. Ground almost covered. About 3 (in) the afternoon but went off in a few minutes. Beautiful, bright evening.

November 23, Sunday: Got up about 7. Much surprised to see over 2 inches of snow. Everything looking like winter. Chilly morning. Bright day. Did not thaw much. Some colder in the evening. Every appearance of a cold night. We all went to church.

November 24, Monday: A nice winter morning. A little warmer. About 10, (it) turned softer. Snow most(ly) all gone by night. Mostly cloudy. A nice, mild evening. Wind west, not freezing.

November 25, Tuesday: A dull but pleasant day. Colder in the evening. There was a meeting of the foundry stockholders in the afternoon. Got through about 5. Things went off a little more satisfactory than expected.

1890-1892

Diary

(Inside front cover entry)

Port Perry, Dec. 28

For 20 pounds of meat

Salt 8 ounces

Pepper 3 ounces

Sage 1 ½ ounces

Saltpetre to suit the taste

Mace do likewise

Coriander 3 ¼ ounces

July 12 Cash for eggs delivered at P. Dawson's. 380 taken in trade. July 12 cash for eggs delivered at J. Welbournes. 105.

Entries

4953

350

200

5503

300

400

6203

(R. S. Cormack, Boots & Stationery, Whitby, Ont.)

Page 1

Whitby

Nov. 26, 1890

Nov. 26, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy. A cold day. Freezing all day. Nothing particular.

Nov. 27, Thursday: Weather about the same with a light flurry of snow in the afternoon. Nothing particular. Times dull.

Nov. 28, Friday: The coldest day of the season. 18 about zero at 9 in the morning. A little sunshine in the middle of the day. We all went to the Royal Templars concert in the evening. Grand time.

A964.19.4.6

Page 2

Nov. 29, Saturday: Warmer. A pleasant day. Mostly cloudy. Thawing a little. John White began work today.

Nov. 30, Sunday: A little sprinkle of rain in the morning. Soon turned cold and cleared up. Wind northwest. A cold win(d)y day. Mostly cloudy.

December, 1890

Dec. 1, Monday: A dull day. A little snow in the forenoon. Just enough to cover the ground. It was a cold day. About 14 above zero. No wind. We went to church in the evening.

Dec. 2, Tuesday: Just 6 above zero in the morning at 7. It was a nice day. Sun came out nice about noon. Went to church in the evening.

Dec. 3, Wednesday: A terror. Snowing fast all day with high wind from the east. Would be a foot of snow if on the level but most of it was blown in high heaps. It was a very stormy day. Cutters all the go tonight. Calmed down a little about dark.

Dec. 4, Thursday: A nice winter day. A little sunshine. Mostly cloudy. Things quite lively. Sleighs and cutters all the go. Colder in the evening.

Dec. 5, Friday: Weather about the same. We went to church in the evening.

Dec. 6, Saturday: Nice and mild. Thawing. A little snow beginning to pack a little. Mostly cloudy. Appearance of a storm looks like snowfall.

Dec. 7, Sunday: A clear, cold day. Good solid winter weather. We all went to church 3 times. Scheavere preached.

Dec. 8, Monday: Morning, first blow of foundry whistle. Just as cold. Mostly cloudy. E. J. went to Oshawa. Got back about 10.

Dec. 9, Tuesday: A nice winter day. A little warmer in the afternoon. E. J. and I went to church. A beautiful evening.

Dec. 10, Wednesday: Quite soft. Thawing a little. Nothing particular. Times dull.

Dec. 11, Thursday: Soft and cloudy just a little. A little sunshine at noon. Roads beginning to get sloppy. There was a heavy fall of snow from 6 'til about 9. About 2 inches fell, then (it) began to turn colder and blow a little. (The) wind shifted from (the) southwest to northwest. E. J. and I went to church.

Dec. 12, Friday: Clear, cold morning. 6 above zero. Clouds and sunshine through the day. All went to church in the evening.

Dec. 13, Saturday: A cold, clear morning. The afternoon turned quite mild. Snow beginning to pack a little in the evening.

A964.19.4.6

Page 3

Dec. 14, Sunday: A beautiful, bright day. Snow getting quite soft. Thawing a little. Went to church 3 times. Men's meeting in the afternoon. A big crowd.

Dec. 15, Monday: Weather about the same. A little colder in the evening. E. J. and I went to church in the evening.

Dec. 16, Tuesday: A nice, mild day with a little sunshine and a heavy fall of snow just at dark for about 1 hour. E. J. and I went to church, then went for a walk to the College.

Dec. 17, Wednesday: A mild day, mostly cloudy. A little colder in the evening. E. J. went to (Dr.) Bogart in the evening. Bad hand.

Dec. 18, Thursday: A dull, cloudy day and thawing a little. Nothing particular. Nelson and I went to church to hear Mr. Schevere's last sermon.

Dec. 19, Friday: Dull forenoon with a cold morning. 6 above zero and cold all day with a clear, cold evening. I met Mr. Bogart at the station. He went with me to the house and lanced the sore on E. J.'s hand. No more particulars.

Dec. 20, Saturday: Clear morning. 10 above zero. A pleasant, bright day followed. Lots warmer in the evening. Nothing particular. Colder in the evening with high wind from the west.

Dec. 21, Sunday: Cloudy and soft with a light shower (in the) afternoon. I went and got the Doctor after dinner.

Dec. 22, Monday: Froze a little. Dull with just a little sunshine about noon. Thawing a little. Nothing particular. The Binder man started today.

Dec. 23, Tuesday: Soft and mild 'til evening, then turned colder. Father came on the evening train.

Dec. 24, Wednesday: Big change. Just 10 above zero. The whole day was cold. Mostly sunshine. A good breeze northwest. The boys and I went uptown in the evening.

Dec. 25, Thursday: Xmas day. Clear, cold. Just at zero. We all went to Oshawa. The boys walked with Father. William came after E. J. and I. E. J. and I came home in the evening.

Dec. 26, Friday: A stormy day. Snowing all day. Wind southeast. Not much snowfall.

Dec. 27, Saturday: Dull and mild 'til evening. About dark, then a little blustery. The boys came home (in the) afternoon. Very stormy after dark.

Dec. 28, Sunday: Bright and cold. 2 or 3 below zero in the morning and cold all day. Wind north. Stopped home all day. Not out to church.

Dec. 29, Monday: Another cold day. Down about 8 above zero. Not much warmer all day. I went to the Council nomination in the evening. Big time.

A964.19.4.6

Page 4

Dec. 30, Tuesday: Snowing steady all the forenoon. A little wind southeast. Afternoon a little milder. A steady cold day. Solid winter.

Dec. 31, Wednesday: Cloudy and a very cold day. Solid winter weather. The year ends quiet. P. Rundel and Y. Rundel took dinner with us. Nothing particular to write about. I went uptown in the evening just for a short time, then went home to end the year 1890.

January, 1891

Jan. 1, Thursday: Rain and sleet had been falling through the night and froze as it fell but began to rain about 11 and rained steady all the rest of the day. Father went to Oshawa after. S. J. and I took the horse after dinner and went to meet William. He was at a funeral. We got back about 4. They left for home at 10. Still raining.

Jan. 2, Friday: Soft and thawing 'til about noon, then (it) began to freeze and about 3, (it) began to snow. The evening was blustery but not very cold. Father left on the 4 o'clock train.

Jan. 3, Saturday: Big change. 1 below zero in the morning. Cold and clear all day. Not a cloud in the sky. Nothing particular. I took a lone walk uptown in the evening.

Jan. 4, Sunday: A cold, cloudy day with a few flakes of snow falling now and then.

Jan. 5, Monday: Bright but cold day. 1 below zero in the morning. A cold day all through. Big times over the town election.

Jan. 6, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Just a little warmer but not much. I went to Lodge in the evening.

Jan. 7, Wednesday: Another bright, cold day. Good, hard winter weather.

Jan. 8, Thursday: Bright. Just a little warmer. Nothing particular. Times dull.

Jan. 9, Friday: A white frost. Bright and warmer. A very nice day. I went up and (bought) the boys a pair of boots each. Nelson's \$1.10 cents. Arthur's .95 cents. Fred's .85 cents. Total \$2.90.

Jan. 10, Saturday: Heavy, white frost with a damp, raw wind east. Dull and foggy. E. J. and boys went up to Mr. Osbern's at noon. I went in the evening. Nothing particular.

Jan. 11, Sunday: A dull forenoon. Not very cold. About noon, (it) began to snow very fast and soft, turning a little colder and snowing faster and blowing harder. Wind shifted from (the) southeast to northeast. I left for home at 8. Got home about 10. Walked all the way. It was a very rough, stormy night. Lot(s) of snow.

Jan. 12, Monday: Quiet. Calm. No snow falling. A nice day. Not very cold. E. J. and boys got home about 11. Nothing new. Harry Bogart began work today.

A964.19.4.6

Page 5

Jan. 13, Tuesday: 6 above zero in the morning. Some flurried of snow and about dark snow fell fast. Wind began to blow, shifting from southeast to southwest. It was a very stormy evening, blowing and drifting. E. J. and I went to hear the Japanese lecture. The storm was a terror when we were on our way home at 10.

Jan. 14, Wednesday: Clouds, flurries of snow and just a little sunshine. Not very cold. Turned a little colder in the evening.

Jan. 15, Thursday: Mostly cloudy. A nice day. A little colder in the evening.

Jan. 16, Friday: Mostly sunshine. A very cold day. About 7 below zero in the morning. At 5 in the evening, 4 above. A steady, cold day.

Jan. 17, Saturday: Some warmer. Cloudy. Just a light flurry of snow in the morning. A nice, mild day. Nothing particular.

Jan. 18, Sunday: Sharp morning but a beautiful, bright day followed. The nicest day for weeks. We all went to church in the evening.

Jan. 19, Monday: Mostly cloudy and mild with slight signs of a thaw. Nothing particular.

Jan. 20, Tuesday: Cloudy and soft. No rain. Snow settling down very fast.

Jan. 21, Wednesday: Cloudy and soft. The roads getting very sloppy. Thawing fast. No rain. Stock for mowers came today. Nothing particular.

Jan. 22, Thursday: Raining steady. About 10, snow and rain mixed. Fell for awhile, then some showers the rest of the day. A little colder in the evening. Nothing particular.

Jan. 23, Friday: Mostly sunshine. Thawing a little. Did not freeze much in the night.

Jan. 24, Saturday: A nice, pleasant day. Thawing a little. Mostly cloudy.

Jan. 25, Sunday: Cloudy with a cold, raw wind northwest. Nothing particular. Nelson home sick with measles.

Jan. 26, Monday: Snowing very slow most of the day. About 2 inches down at dark.

Jan. 27, Tuesday: Cloudy with some flurries of snow occasionally. A little wind in the forenoon. Not very cold.

Jan. 28, Wednesday: Cloudy and soft snow. Quite soft and sloppy on the sidewalks. Times dull. Nothing particular. The evening shows some signs of a thaw.

Jan. 29, Thursday: Mild and cloudy with a little foggy rain in the forenoon but (it) began to rain about noon with steady rain most of the afternoon. Heavier in the evening.

Jan. 30, Friday: Cloudy and mild. No frost 'til evening, then just a little. Nothing new.

A964.19.4.6

Page 6

Jan. 31, Saturday: White frost. Did not freeze very hard. Dull all the forenoon. (It) began to rain about 3 in. in the afternoon, just steady but heavier showers about dark. Nothing particular.

February, 1891

Feb. 1, Sunday: Cloudy all day. Soft and sloppy. No rain. A little colder about dark.

Feb. 2, Monday: Big change. 9 above zero. Bright forenoon but afternoon mostly cloudy.

Feb. 3, Tuesday: Another big change. Everything looks as if there had been 2 or 3 hour's rain and still raining at 7. The wind begins to blow colder as it shifts around towards the northwest. (It) begins to snow about 8 and keeps steady at it 'til noon. Still getting colder. Some sunshine in the afternoon with a clear, cold evening and getting colder.

Feb. 4, Wednesday: Clear, cold morning. 5 below zero. A bright, cold day. Nothing new.

Feb. 5, Thursday: some warmer but plenty cold enough in the forenoon. The evening was quite warm and pleasant.

Feb. 6, Friday: A dull, cloudy morning with a light flurry of snow but (it) soon brightened up and (it was) a beautiful warm, bright day. Thawing fast. Roads begin to look black. In the evening, E. J. and I went to hear Mr. Stevens give his lecture on the 5 Steps of the Drunkard. A good one.

Feb. 7, Saturday: Dull, cloudy with a cold, raw wind southeast. The afternoon was stormy. Snowing steady. Getting worse after dark. A very stormy evening.

Feb. 8, Sunday: A little stormy in the morning but a beautiful, bright day followed warm and pleasant. Boys all sick. A dull day.

Feb. 9, Monday: A windy, blustery morning. A little snow and sleet. Not very cold. About 10, a little drizzly rain. Not much. The afternoon was showery. Nothing particular.

Feb. 10, Tuesday: Froze a little. A pleasant day. Showers and sunshine. Nothing particular.

Feb. 11, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day.

Feb. 12, Thursday: Weather about the same.

Feb. 13, Friday: A little cloudy in the morning. A nice, bright day followed. Bought one cord of wood.

Feb. 14, Saturday: A beautiful, bright day. Thawing fast. Nothing particular. Times dull.

Feb. 15, Sunday: Forenoon, bright and pleasant. Afternoon, a little gloomy but thawing fast. I went for a ride with Mr. Rice to a funeral down to the bay. Got home about 4.

Feb. 16, Monday: Dull and soft. (It) began to rain about dark just like spring.

Feb. 17, Tuesday: Snowing slow and steady most of the day but very soft 'til about dark, then (it) turned a little colder.

A964.19.4.6

Page 7

Feb. 18, Wednesday: Clouds. Sunshine.

Feb. 19, Thursday: A beautiful, bright day. Not very cold.

Feb. 20, Friday: A very stormy forenoon. Snowing fast and blowing hard. Wind southeast. (It) stopped snowing about noon. Wind went down a little, then began to rain some heavy showers. Very heavy about dark.

Feb. 21, Saturday: Soft and sloppy and bright. Mrs. Bull was out to settle things up.

Feb. 22, Sunday: A cloudy forenoon with a cold wind straight north. Afternoon bright. The cold wind still blowing.

Feb. 23, Monday: Cloudy with a cold, raw wind southeast. (It) turned warmer and was showery all the afternoon with heavier showers in the evening.

Feb. 24, Tuesday: Forenoon mostly sunshine. Afternoon, showery. Afternoon, showers.

Feb. 25, Wednesday: Dull, showery morning. Brightened up about 10. Mostly sunshine the rest of the day. In the evening I) went for a political meeting. Mr. Tait of Toronto (was) the principal speaker.

Feb. 26, Thursday: Mostly sunshine and a little colder but nice weather.

Feb. 27, Friday: Bright and cold. Nothing new.

Feb. 28, Saturday: A little flurry of snow in the morning. A clear, cold and windy day. E. J. and Fred went to Port Perry on the morning train.

March, 1891

Mar. 1, Sunday: Clear and cold. Wind north. 8 above zero in the morning. The boys and I went for a walk to Oshawa. Got back home about 6 in the evening.

Mar. 2, Monday: Just as cold. Wind the same. Some clouds. A light flurry of snow in the afternoon. E. J. and Fred came home on the evening train.

Mar. 3, Tuesday: Cold day. Mostly cloudy with some snow flurries in the forenoon. In the evening, snowing fast. Blowing harder. A very stormy evening. Wind east. I went to political meeting at night. W. Smith, the speaker. Got home at 11. The storm was a terror at that time.

Mar. 4, Wednesday: Cold. Clouds and sunshine with light flurries of snow. A little wind southeast. Nothing new. In the evening, I went to the committee rooms. Got home about 9.

Mar. 5, Thursday: Clear, cold morning. A nice day followed. Things lively. Election Day. Davidson and Smith. Davidson elected. Majority 23. A big time in the evening. We all went to the Hall. Lots of speakers. We got home about 11. All tired.

Mar. 6, Friday: Bright, cold morning. Soon got cloudy. Thick fine snow most of the afternoon. Getting worse in the evening. Just about dark, it got to be very rough and stormy.

A964.19.4.6

Page 8

Mar. 7, Saturday: Cloudy morning with about 2 inches of snow on the ground. About 9, (it) cleared up bright. Snow went off fast. Very sloppy. Nothing particular. W. Brown went off as general agent.

Mar. 8, Sunday: Cloudy with high, cold east wind.

Mar. 9, Monday: Rain all the forenoon. Snow steady all the afternoon but soft roads. Very bad. I went for a walk up to Jo Gimblet's in the evening.

Mar. 10, Tuesday: About 2 inches of soft snow. A nice, bright, warm day. Very sloppy. Snow going off fast. Nothing new.

Mar. 11, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day. Very warm. Just as warm as April weather.

Mar. 12, Thursday: Steady rain most of the day. Cleared up in the evening and began to freeze a little. Sun showed up a little just when setting. Alfred and wife came on the evening train.

Mar. 13, Friday: Heavy rain most of the day. Roads very muddy. Cleared up in the evening and began to freeze a little.

Mar. 14, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine and light flurries of snow with a high west wind. Freezing all day. Nothing particular.

Mar. 15, Sunday: Weather and wind the same and just as cold. Home all day.

Mar. 16, Monday: Bright, cold and windy. Quite natural for March. I did my first day's work on the binder work.

Mar. 17, Tuesday: Clear, cold morning. 6b above zero in the morning. Got cloudy about 10. The rest of the day, cloudy. Very cold all day. A little milder in the evening.

Mar. 18, Wednesday: Big change. Quite mild with just a light fall of snow on the ground. Just a sprinkle of rain about 9. Very dull. Steady snow all the afternoon. About 3 inches was down by dark, then stopped. The evening was quite warm and calm.

Mar. 19, Thursday: Bright morning. Rather cold. Beautiful, bright day. Some of the snow went off. Silas was here to dinner with us.

Mar. 20, Friday: Hail and sleet and rain for a while in the morning, then steady rain 'til about 4, then (it) stopped 'til about dark, then started again. John Proudfoot quit.

Mar. 21, Saturday: Dull with some drizzly showers. Nothing new. Times dull.

Mar. 22, Sunday: Dull but thawing fast. Roads very muddy. Beginning to look like spring. E. J. and I went for a walk around the town.

Mar. 23, Monday: Steady rain all day.

Mar. 24, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy but mild. Some colder in the evening.

A964.19.4.6

Page 9

Mar. 25, Wednesday: Bright, sharp morning. A beautiful, warm, bright day followed.

Mar. 26, Thursday: Bright, cold morning. Bright and nice day with a cold, raw wind southeast.

Mar. 27, Friday: Cold morning. Rather dull. Sun came out and got warmer through the day with high wind southeast. Home all day. Good Friday. No work.

Mar. 28, Saturday: Beautiful, bright day. Warm as April. Roads getting dusty.

Mar. 29, Sunday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular.

Mar. 30, Monday: A little colder but good weather. A very drying wind.

Mar. 31, Tuesday: Cloudy with high southeast wind. Began to snow about 1. Snowing steady all the afternoon but very soft. I went to Lodge in the evening. Out at 9. Raining heavy. Very slushy. About 2 inches of snow was down. The month ends rough.

April, 1891

April 1, Wednesday: Very foggy in the forenoon. Snow going fast. A little brighter in the afternoon. No sunshine all day. Some light, drizzly rain in the evening. About 5, snow all gone. Nothing.

April 2, Thursday: Very dull with some drizzly showers all through the day.

April 3, Friday: Weather about the same but turned a little colder. In the evening, wind shifted from southeast to northwest.

April 4, Saturday: Froze hard. A bright day followed with a cold wind northwest. The evening was cold enough for the first of March.

April 5, Sunday: Weather about the same. The boys and I went for a walk. A high, cold wind.

April 6, Monday: Froze hard and a white frost a little warmer all day but cold enough. Bright all the forenoon. The afternoon, a little dull but not enough to hide the sun. Our first binder was finished today and tried. Nothing particular.

April 7, Tuesday: Froze hard. White frost. Bright day. Rather pleasant but the chilly northwest wind still blows.

April 8, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Sam Martin left for St. Thomas. E. J. and I went to a concert in the evening. It was in the Hall. Royal Templars.

April 9, Thursday: Weather about the same, only wind southeast but col and raw.

April 10, Friday: Heavy rain for awhile in the forenoon with occasional showers all day. The sun showed out a little about 6. Quite a high wind east all day.

April 11, Saturday: Some heavy showers all through the day. Everything is quiet.

A964.19.4.6

Page 10

April 12, Sunday: Forenoon dull with drizzly showers. The afternoon, dull. No rain. We stopped home all day. Very dull.

April 13, Monday: Beautiful day. Mostly sunshine. The most like spring. Cephas and Claria here today.

April 14, Tuesday: A nice, warm, bright forenoon. A little dull about noon. The afternoon was rather dull. (It) began to rain about 4. The evening was wet.

April 15, Wednesday: Some heavy showers different times through the day. Very dull and warm. I went up to help W. Ayers in the evening. I put on a set of cedar feet. Home at 9. Tired.

April 16, Thursday: Very dull for awhile in the forenoon, then cleared up fine and bright.

April 17, Friday: Beautiful, bright forenoon. White frost in the morning. About noon, (it) began to cloudy over. There was a light sprinkle about 5. Not much. Soon cleared off again. A bright evening. I was up to W. Ayer's at cedar feet again. The first binder was shipped today. Harry Bogart quit tonight for the States.

April 18, Saturday: Frequent showers most of the day. A little sunshine in the evening about 5. Warm and close in the afternoon. Some bright flashes of lightning after dark. We all went uptown in the evening.

April 19, Sunday: Quite chilly morning and evening. Bright all day. I went to the Lodge. Sermon in the Presbyterian Church in the afternoon. A good crowd.

April 20, Monday: White frost but a nice, bright day followed. I went up to W. Ayers. (I) put on a set of cedar feet.

April 21, Tuesday: Another white frost and another fine day. Getting warmer.

April 22, Wednesday: Forenoon, rather cloudy. Signs of rain but cleared up fine about noon. The warmest day of the season. The roads drying up fine. Times dull.

April 23, Thursday: Bright but cool. Nothing particular. Everything getting dry and clean.

April 24, Friday: White frost. Bright morning. Evening a little cloudy. Nothing new.

April 25, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine but a beautiful spring day. E. J. and boys went to Oshawa (in the) afternoon. Nothing particular.

April 26, Sunday: Forenoon, flying clouds. Every appearance of rain but cleared up fine. Afternoon, I went to Oshawa. Big march of the I. O. O. F. to the church. Mr. Jollif preached the text. Arthur Nelson and I left for home about 9.

April 27, Monday: A beautiful, bright day. Warm with high wind northwest. Nothing new. E. J. and Fred got home about 10.

April 28, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine with strong, cold wind west. Nothing particular.

April 29, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

A964.19.4.6

Page 11

April 30, Thursday: Some warmer and bright. A nice, spring day. Nothing particular.

May, 1891

May 1, Friday: Beautiful, bright day. The month begins fine and warm.

May 2, Saturday: Weather about the same. We all went uptown in the evening.

May 3, Sunday: A dull morning. There had been a light shower through the night. A nice bright day followed. Stared gardening.

May 4, Monday: A chilly morning with a thin ice on a dish of water. Clouds and sunshine with high cold, west wind.

May 5, Tuesday: Cold morning. The ground covered with snow with quite a flurry again about 6 and some light flurries in the afternoon. The morning snow near all gone by noon. The afternoon snow thawed as it fell. Clouds and sunshine all through the day with cold northwest wind. Temperature 40 degrees above zero.

May 6, Wednesday: Chilly, windy day. Winds northwest. Clouds and sunshine. Some warmer in the evening. Nothing particular.

May 7, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. Lots warmer but not much growth. Nothing new.

May 8, Friday: Beautiful, bright, warm day.

May 9, Saturday: Bright. Still warmer. We all went uptown in the evening.

May 10, Sunday: Bright, warm morning but soon got cloudy. About 3, (it) began to rain. The rest of the day was showery, just light showers.

May 11, Monday: Rather dull 'til about noon with just a light shower in the morning about 6. The afternoon was bright and pleasant.

May 12, Tuesday: A beautiful, bright day.

May 13, Wednesday: Bright, cold morning with quite a crust of ice and heavy, white frost. A bright, warm day. The sun looks red and dry. Looking more like August weather than May as the sky looks very smokey.

May 14, Thursday: Just a little frost. Weather about the same. Very dry.

May 15, Friday: Weather about the same. Nothing new.

May 16, Saturday: Big change. There had been just a sprinkle of a shower in the night. Overcoats all the go. Cold enough for the 16th of April. Strong breeze north.

May 17, Sunday: A cold morning with a ¼ inch of ice on a tub of water. Bright all day but chill northwest wind.

A964.19.4.6

Page 12

May 18, Monday: Cull, chilly morning. No frost. Every appearance of rain but cleared up bright about 10. Signs of rain all gone.

May 19, Tuesday: Bright and dry. Some warmer. Nothing particular. Busy in the shop.

May 20, Wednesday: Bright and hot. Just a few flying clouds in the morning and evening. The first binder sold and taken away by a farmer, Mr. Vanhorn of Uxbridge. The hottest day of the season.

May 21, Thursday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular doing. W. White and Mrs. was here this evening. Left for home about 10. Thunder in the west just as they are leaving.

May 22, Friday: Cloudy, chilly morning. Wind northwest. A light shower fell some time through the night. A cool, pleasant day. Sometimes clouds. Sometimes sunshine.

May 23, Saturday: Bright. Not very warm. We all went uptown in the evening. Chilly.

May 24, Sunday: Quite a hard frost. Some ice. Bright, pleasant day. Not very warm. We all took a good walk around town.

May 25, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. The evening very dull. The boys and I went to the Bay fishing. We got lots of bass and perch. Got home about 5. E. J. took morning train to Brooklin. She came home on the 9 train. In the evening, I went up to see J. Hall. He was burnt with powder.

May 26, Tuesday: Got up at 6. Raining steady but soon quit. Just a light shower. Clouds and sunshine through chilly in the evening. Nothing particular.

May 27, Wednesday: White frost. A bright day followed 'til evening. Then a little cloudy. S. J. took the morning train for Muskoka. Everything quiet.

May 28, Thursday: The sun looking very red and dry. The sky looks very smoky. The evening was a little cloudy. E. J. went up to Mrs. Kimphorne's.

May 29, Friday: Can see no change in the weather.

May 30, Saturday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular. We all went uptown in the evening.

May 31, Sunday: Bright, hot day. Nothing particular. We all went to church in the evening. A Quaker preached.

June, 1891

June 1, Monday: Weather about the same. I went up to help W. Ayers in the evening.

June 2, Tuesday: A beautiful shower from 5:30 'til 6:30 in the morning with rumbling thunder at the far south. The whole day was cloudy but no more rain.

June 3, Wednesday: Dull all day. Rather chilly with light drizzly showers occasionally through the day.

A964.19.4.6

Page 13

June 4, Thursday: A light shower early in the morning. (It) cleared up bright. Chilly all day with a nice breeze northwest.

June 5, Friday: Chilly morning but no frost. Nice, bright day. Nothing new.

June 6, Saturday: Bright and hot all day. We all went uptown in the evening.

June 7, Sunday: Weather about the same. About 11, we all took a walk out to Mr. Mawse's. We got back about 4:30. Went to church at night.

June 8, Monday: Weather bright and hot. **The people all excited over the death of John A. McDonald. He died Saturday night about 10:30.**

June 9, Tuesday: A bright, hot day. Very dry. Nothing particular. Times dull.

June 10, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Just a flying cloud passed about 3. Sun was shining all the time. In the far north, thunder clouds could be seen.

June 11, Thursday: A beautiful shower about 6:15 (in the) morning. Some light thunder but cleared up. Bright and hot 'til about 3, then another heavy shower with thunder and lightning to suit. (It) lasted 1 hour. I was home all the afternoon. **We had ½ holiday over the Premier's funeral.**

June 12, Friday: A bright, warm day. Nothing new.

June 13, Saturday: Weather about the same. We all went uptown in the evening.

June 14, Sunday: Bright and hot. We went to church morning and evening. Nothing particular.

June 15, Monday: Scorching sun and very hot. Some thunder off to the northwest just at dark. Just a light shower here and a nice breeze for a few minutes which made the evening quite pleasant.

June 16, Tuesday: A very bright, hot day with some thunder clouds at a distance 'til about 6:30, then there was a beautiful shower and another about 8 with thunder and lightning.

June 17, Wednesday: Dull all day. About 5:30 began to rain heavy and kept at it 'til a little after 8, then flared up.

June 18, Thursday: Dull all day. Quite cool. No rain. Pleasant working. Nothing new.

June 19, Friday: Weather about the same. Tom and Mrs. came and stayed the night with us. Nothing particular.

June 20, Saturday: Some parts of the day (were) a little brighter and soon warmed. Tom and Mrs. (were) with us all day. We all went uptown in the evening.

June 21, Sunday: Dull and foggy 'til about noon, then (it) brightened up a little. Rather warm. Tom, Mrs., the boys and I went for a walk down to the bay. Got back about 9:30, then went to church in the forenoon. Tom and Mrs. went to Oshawa after dinner.

A964.19.4.6

Page 14

June 22, Monday: Bright and hot 'til about five, then just in a few minutes it was almost as dark as night for a short time but very little rain or thunder and all was over.

June 23, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright day with a nice, cool breeze from the west.

June 24, Wednesday: A bright, hot day.

June 25, Thursday: A bright and very hot day.

June 26, Friday: Not so hot and a few clouds occasionally. In the evening, I went to an entertainment and lunch in the Forresters' Hall. - - - left for Muskoka (on the) morning train.

June 27, Saturday: Weather about the same. We all went uptown in the evening. Tom left for Mariposa (on the) 4 o'clock train.

June 28, Sunday: Bright. Not quite so hot. Mr. and Mrs. Lock got here about 11. We all went for a walk to the bay in the evening. Got home about 10.

June 29, Monday: A scorcher. Got up at 4:30. Mr. Lock and I went to the bay fishing. Got home at 10. Luck (was) good. They left for home about 4.

June 30, Tuesday: A pleasant day. Bright 'til afternoon, then a few flying clouds. E. J. and Fred went to Oshawa on the afternoon stage (coach). Nothing new.

July, 1891

July 1, Wednesday: Steady, heavy rain all the forenoon. (It) cleared up at noon. Nelson, Arthur and I started for Oshawa at 12. Nelson and I came home in the evening. The rain in the forenoon spoiled the sports at Oshawa.

July 2, Thursday: Mostly cloudy. A little scorching. Sun occasionally. E. J. and Fred got home about 8. There was a very heavy thunderstorm about 9, with heavy rain but (it) soon passed over.

July 3, Friday: A nice shower in the morning with some drizzly showers all through the day with a few gleams of sunshine and a very high wind southwest most of the day.

July 4, Saturday: Mostly cloudy with just light drizzly showers in the forenoon. A cool day and colder in the evening. We all went uptown in the evening.

July 5, Sunday: Mostly cloudy and cold. Lots of people with overcoats on. A strong northwest wind cold enough for October. We went to church twice.

July 6, Monday: Bright with a few flying clouds and lots warmer.

July 7, Tuesday: Steady, heavy rain 'til about 2, then (it) cleared up a little 'til near dark, then there was a light shower. I went to Lody in the evening.

July 8, Wednesday: A nice, bright day, except a few flying clouds.

A964.19.4.6

Page 15

July 9, Thursday: Weather just the same.

July 10, Friday: Bright and getting warmer. E. J. went on the 8 o'clock train to Toronto.

July 11, Saturday: Weather about the same. Cephas and family came about 10:30.

July 12, Sunday: A bright and hot day. In the afternoon, the boys and I, Alfred and Cephas went to the bay. (We) had a good boat ride. We got home about 6:15. The boys and I went to church.

July 13, Monday: Bright and very hot. (It) began to get a little cloudy about dark. The boys and I went uptown in the evening.

July 14, Tuesday: Steady rain most of the forenoon. Some bright showers. I went to Lodge in the evening.

July 15, Wednesday: Mostly sunshine. A nice cool breeze west. A very pleasant day. E. J. came home on the evening train.

July 16, Thursday: Weather about the same. I went to the Lodge in the evening. Special meeting.

July 17, Friday: Bright and lots warmer. (I) worked in the forenoon. Quit at noon and went to the bay to a funeral. T. Gale, a member of the Lodge.

July 18, Saturday: A showery day. E. J. and boys went to Port Perry on the evening train.

July 19, Sunday: Bright, pleasant day.

July 20, Monday: Bright summer day. At noon, we all went down to Mr. Long's to see our binder work. We all got back at 2 and went to work. Nothing new.

July 21, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular. I went to Lodge in the evening.

July 22, Wednesday: Not much change. A little warmer. In the forenoon, we all went up to see the binder work at Mr. Wilson's in Pickering. Got home at 5:30.

July 23, Thursday: Bright, close and hot in the evening. Just about dark, thunder and lightning in abundance at a distance. Looking very black.

July 24, Friday: Bright but not so hot.

July 25, Saturday: Weather about the same. E. J. and boys came home on the 9 o'clock train. Then we took a walk uptown. Quite cool.

July 26, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Chilly.

July 27, Monday: Morning cold enough for September, John Smith said, with a light frost in some places in town. A light shower at 6 in the evening.

July 28, Tuesday: Pleasant with clouds and sunshine. Nothing particular. Went to Lodge in the evening.

A964.19.4.6

Page 16

July 29, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. Very hot, with some drizzly showers in the afternoon. Close and hot all the day.

July 30, Thursday: Bright and very hot. Busy in the shop pressing moalboards(?) all day. John Proudfoot began work. Jo White sick.

July 31, Friday: Bright. Not quite so hot. Mr. and Mrs. Rundel, Mrs. Butt and Mrs. Luke stopped the night with us. A little cloudy about dark.

August, 1891

Aug. 1, Saturday: Mostly cloudy. Just a little sunshine in the forenoon. The afternoon was dull with some drizzly showers. E. J. and boys took the evening train to Myrtle.

Aug. 2, Sunday: Bright, cool morning. A light frost in some parts of the country and some parts of this town. About 9, A. Butt and I went to Myrtle with horse and buggy. Beautiful, bright day. We got home about 10:30 (in the) evening.

Aug. 3, Monday: Beautiful, bright day. Nothing particular.

Aug. 4, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Charles Estly left for Manitoba (on the) night train. I went to Lodge at night.

Aug. 5, Wednesday: Bright and hot. Fine harvest weather.

Aug. 6, Thursday: Weather about the same.

Aug. 7, Friday: The hottest day of the season, making up for the cool weather of July.

Aug. 8, Saturday: Not quite so hot. Bright forenoon. Afternoon a little cloudy. Later on in the afternoon some drizzly showers. Not much 'til about 7, then there was a little heavier shower in the evening. A dull evening, close and hot. Fred Lock took tea with us.

Aug. 9, Sunday: A very heavy shower early in the morning. A little scorching hot sun about 10 and steady heavy rain with thunder and lightning from 5 'til 8 in the evening.

Aug. 10, Monday: Bright and very hot. Wm. White and family came at noon. We all went to the bay for the afternoon. We got home about 10, all tired. Our Civic Holiday.

Aug. 11, Tuesday: Bright and very hot 'til about 5, then there was a heavy thunderstorm. (It) went off to the south about 6:30. We had a long heavy shower. No thunder. I went to Lodge. Very close and hot.

Aug. 12, Wednesday: Bright with a few flying clouds and some cooler. Very busy in the shop. Grand ploughs all the rage. Sold 20 today.

Aug. 13, Thursday: Weather about the same.

Aug. 14, Friday: Dull all day. (It) tried hard to rain all the afternoon but only sprinkled.

A964.19.4.6

Page 17

Aug. 15, Saturday: Bright, pleasant day. Nothing particular. We all went uptown in the evening. Pleasant evening.

Aug. 16, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine with just a sprinkle of (rain) about noon.

Aug. 17, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Rather warm. Nothing new. Busy on ploughs.

Aug. 18, Tuesday: Bright and very hot. Nothing new. I went to Lodge in the evening.

Aug. 19, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

Aug. 20, Thursday: Bright and very hot 'til about 4, then got very cloudy and dark but no rain, only just a sprinkle. Nothing new.

Aug. 21, Friday: Steady rain most of the forenoon. The afternoon, clouds and sunshine. Some cooler.

Aug. 22, Saturday: A beautiful, bright day. Very hot and we had a hot job pressing moal boards. We all went uptown in the evening.

Aug. 23, Sunday: Big change. Steady rain most of the forenoon. The afternoon, some drizzly showers with a cold northwest wind. Mr. Rice drove me out to Mr. Maws (in the) afternoon.

Aug. 24, Monday: Mostly clouds with some drizzly showers in the forenoon. A little sunshine in the afternoon. Not very warm.

Aug. 25, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy, rather chilly. First pullet laid today. Nothing new. I went to Lodge in the evening.

Aug. 26, Wednesday: A nice summer day. Bright. Nothing new.

Aug. 27, Thursday: Beautiful day. A little warmer.

Aug. 28, Friday: Weather bright but cooler. The evening (was) quite chilly and windy.

Aug. 29, Saturday: Bright, cold morning with a white frost to be seen at 6:30 on the sidewalk. A pleasant day. Cloudy evening. We all went uptown in the evening.

Aug. 30, Sunday: Quite cool all day with cloudy and sunshine and a cool breeze northwest.

Aug. 31, Monday: Dull morning. About 11:30, the heaviest rain of the season but only lasted about 15 minutes. Dark with some light thunder. Mostly cloudy the rest of the day.

September, 1891

Sept. 1, Tuesday: Mostly sunshine. Pleasant day. Nothing new. Tom came on the evening train. C. Reynolds took dinner with us.

Sept. 2, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day.

A964.19.4.6

Page 18

Sept. 3, Thursday: Beautiful, bright day 'til evening. Clouded up and from about 7 'til 8, steady rain. E. J. and boys took the morning train for Muskoka.

Sept. 4, Friday: Beautiful day. Stuff all went off to the Exhibition today.

Sept. 5, Saturday: Dull and cloudy all day with occasionally drizzly showers with heavier showers in the evening. Nothing particular doing.

Sept. 6, Sunday: Heavy rain in the morning about daylight 'til about 7, the (it) cleared up. Clouds and sunshine the rest of the day.

Sept. 7, Monday: Clouds and sunshine and cool.

Sept. 8, Tuesday: Heavy white frost. A pleasant, cool day followed. Not very warm.

Sept. 9, Wednesday: Another white frost. Little warmer. A beautiful, bright day. Nothing new.

Sept. 10, Thursday: Bright and warm.

Sept. 11, Friday: Weather about the same.

Sept. 12, Saturday: Quit about 9. A bright, hot day. Just like summer. I took the 4 o'clock train for Muskoka. Got to Blackwater about 7:30. Looking very cloudy in the west. About 8, (it) began to rain very heavy but was all over when we got to Orillia at 9:30. We took a walk uptown for a walk. Left there at 3. Got to Emsdale at 6:30. Sam there to meet us.

Sept. 13, Sunday: (It) was a nice day. Mostly sunshine. Stopped around home all the day. E. J. and I went over to Sam's in the evening. Stopped all night.

Sept. 14, Monday: Was a nice day. Quite chilly. Clouds and sunshine. The boys and I took a walk over to Charlie's. We stopped all night.

Sept. 15, Tuesday: Cloudy and chilly. We went over home afternoon. Some drizzly showers about noon but not much. Very cool all day.

Sept. 16, Wednesday: Very dull all the forenoon. Some sunshine in the afternoon. Wess, Albert, Tom, the boys and I had a good long walk through the bush. Only one partridge.

Sept. 17, Thursday: Bright and very hot. More like July than September. Wess and I had a long ramble through the bush. E. J. and I had a boat ride in the morning.

Sept. 18, Friday: Nice, bright, warm morning. Wess and I went to Emsdale. We were caught in a heavy thunderstorm. We got to Charlie's at 12. Afternoon, clouds and sunshine.

Sept. 19, Saturday: Beautiful, bright and warm.

Sept. 20, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day. Very warm. I went with Wess to Novar. We got back about 11 at night. A long day.

A964.19.4.6

Page 19

Sept. 21, Monday: Weather about the same. Hot as summer. The boys and I went for a hunt. A partridge. The whole family home for supper. Day closed.

Sept. 22, Tuesday: Weather just the same. Tom left for Little Britain.

Sept. 23, Wednesday: Very foggy morning. E. J. and I went to Huntsville Fair. The weather as hot as summer. Very tiresome.

Sept. 24, Thursday: No change in the weather. We left on the afternoon train for Emsdale. Stopped at Mr. Mitchel's for tea. Sam came for us. We stopped with him at night.

Sept. 25, Friday: Nothing particular. Very warm.

Sept. 26, Saturday: Just as hot. Nothing particular. S. J. left for Oshawa. Morning train.

Sept. 27, Sunday: A little cooler. We all went to church in the morning.

Sept. 28, Monday: Weather about the same. E. J., Mary and I went out to Mr. Peddit's for dinner and to Mr. Bacon's for tea.

Sept. 29, Tuesday: A little warmer.

Sept. 30, Wednesday: We all went to Emsdale Fair in the afternoon. Bright and hot.

October, 1891

Oct. 1, Thursday: A hot day. We left Muskoka on the 10:45 train. We had 2 showers at Gravenhurst. We got to Whitby just 15 9, tired and hungry.

Oct. 2, Friday: Very warm. I was digging potatoes.

Oct. 3, Saturday: Some cooler. A pleasant day. We all went uptown in the evening.

Oct. 4, Sunday: Mostly cloudy. A light shower on our way to church in the morning. We went to the barracks afternoon and evening.

Oct. 5, Monday: Cloudy and chilly. A big change. Overcoats all the go. E. J. and I went to Mrs. John Smith's funeral (in the) afternoon.

Oct. 6, Tuesday: Bright and pleasant day. I went to Lodge in the morning.

Oct. 7, Wednesday: Raining most of the day. Wind southeast. It was a cold rain.

Oct. 8, Thursday: Dull in the forenoon. A little chilly. A little sunshine in the afternoon. I was at Dr. Estwood's thrashing. We got through about 4.

Oct. 9, Friday: Clouds and sunshine. Getting more like fall weather.

Oct. 10, Saturday: A beautiful, bright day. The boys and I were husking corn for Eastwood. We did 30 bushels. We all went uptown in the evening.

A964.19.4.6

Page 20

Oct. 11, Sunday: Bright and chilly with a strong breeze southeast. E. J. and I went for a walk down to the Bay (in the) afternoon.

Oct. 12, Monday: A clear, cold morning. Ice on a pail of water about 3/8 of an inch thick. I was at the corn. E. J. went to Mrs. Kimpthorn's. In the evening, we went to church but (we were) disturbed by an alarm of fire (at) Mrs. Richardson's but little damage done.

Oct. 13, Tuesday: Slight frost. Beautiful day. I was picking corn all day. Went to Lodge.

Oct. 14, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright forenoon. Afternoon, cloudy with a light shower about 4. I was up to the Townline, helping Mr. Kimpthorn in the shop.

Oct. 15, Thursday: A beautiful, bright day with a few flying clouds (in the) afternoon. We began to move to Mr. Rice's house.

Oct. 16, Friday: Weather about the same. We finished moving.

Oct. 17, Saturday: Light frost. Beautiful day. I was in the cornfield again.

Oct. 18, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Nothing particular.

Oct. 19, Monday: Weather about the same 'til about 5, then there was a light shower. I was in the cornfield all day.

Oct. 20, Tuesday: Forenoon, dull. Steady rain all the afternoon. I was pulling mangles all the forenoon. Nothing in the afternoon.

Oct. 21, Wednesday: Dull and chill all day. Pulling carrots all forenoon. At the corn in the afternoon.

Oct. 22, Thursday: The coldest day of the season. Quite a hard crust on the ground with a cold north wind all day. Husking corn forenoon. Drawing pumpkins in the afternoon.

Oct. 23, Friday: Beautiful, bright forenoon. Clouds and sunshine in the afternoon. A pleasant day. Corn in the forenoon. Drawing potatoes (in the) afternoon.

Oct. 24, Saturday: A beautiful, bright day. The boys and (I) finished our job on corn. Nothing particular. Dull times.

Oct. 25, Sunday: Weather about the same. The boys and I went for a walk out near Mr. Mawse's. Got home at 1:30. We all went to church at night.

Oct. 26, Monday: A dull morning. A little sunshine in the middle of the day. Quite warm all day 'til near(?) day, then turned colder. Wind shifted northwest. It was dark all day.

Oct. 27, Tuesday: A dull, cold day. High cold wind straight north. Working at mangels all day. It was a cold job. I went to Lodge in the evening. W. White and Mrs. were up in the evening. Nothing new.

Oct. 28, Wednesday: Ground froze hard but a beautiful, bright day followed. In the evening, we took the train for Myrtle. Stop at Cephas's all night. Nothing new. Finished working at Dr. Estwood's.

A964.19.4.6

Page 21

Oct. 29, Thursday: A beautiful, bright day. Went up to Myrtle. Took the train to Port Perry. Did my business there. Left P. P. about 5:30. Walked to Mr. Rundel's. Got supper. Took the evening train for Whitby.

Oct. 30, Friday: Weather about the same. I was around home all day. Nothing new.

Oct. 31, Saturday: A dull, cloudy morning. Began to rain about noon. Just a light shower. I was up to Mr. Kimphorn's in the afternoon. Another shower in the evening about 7. Wind turned northwest and got colder. Nothing particular.

November, 1891

Nov. 1, Sunday: A cloudy, chilly day. We all went to Oshawa and spent the day. Got home about 11. A cold night.

Nov. 2, Monday: A clear, cold morning. Nice day followed. The coldest of the season. E. J. and I went to Port Perry. Got everything settled up with Mr. Cawker. We came home on the evening train.

Nov. 3, Tuesday: A cloudy, cold day. Wind west. I went up to Mr. Kimphorn's all day.

Nov. 4, Wednesday: A little sunshine. Mostly cloudy. Nice fall weather. I was up to the Townline. (In the) afternoon I was home. Nothing particular.

Nov. 5, Thursday: Mostly cloudy. Nice fall weather. Working at Mr. Kimphorn's. Nothing new.

Nov. 6, Friday: Bright, pleasant day followed a heavy white frost. Packing for moving.

Nov. 7, Saturday: Mostly cloudy. Nice fall weather. Packing up for moving. We all went uptown in the evening. Nothing new.

Nov. 8, Sunday: Beautiful weather. Clouds and sunshine. We went to Alfred's for a walk after church. Stop to dinner. We all went to church in the evening.

Nov. 9, Monday: Beautiful day. Kind of smoky. Sunshine warm and pleasant. Mr. Herrington and I put all our things in a car. We all took the evening train and left Whitby for Port Perry. Stopped at Mr. Rundel's all night.

Nov. 10, Tuesday: Warm but cloudy. About 4, (it) began to rain steady rain the rest of the evening. Silas and I took things out of the car. Got it out about 5.

Nov. 11, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Rain in the evening. I was fixing around the house.

Nov. 12, Thursday: Dull day. Rather chilly. I was around the house all day. Nothing new.

Nov. 13, Friday: Weather about the same.

Nov. 14, Saturday: Weather a little cooler with a fresh breeze northwest. Nothing particular.

A964.19.4.6

Page 22

Nov. 15, Sunday: Got up at 8 after the first night's sleep in our new home. Dull all day. Went to church in the evening. Raining when we got out. Wind southeast.

Nov. 16, Monday: Forenoon showery. Steady rain most of the afternoon. **My first day in the butch(er)ing business.** Bought 3 lambs, 1 sheep from Mr. Jo Jerow. Price \$17.

Nov. 17, Tuesday: Heavy rain for awhile in the morning, then snow fell fast, thawing as it fell. Colder at noon. The afternoon was a terror. High west wind with lots of snow falling. It was a blinding blizzard all the afternoon.

Nov. 18 Wednesday: Dull with some light flurries of snow. Cold all day. Just like January. Every person speaking of yesterday's storm.

Nov. 19, Thursday: Some milder but cloudy. Bought 2 lambs from Mr. Jos. Jerow. 1 pig from Mr. Bowe's. 300 lbs. Nothing particular.

Nov. 20, Friday: Getting warmer. Roads getting sloppy. A little sunshine. In the evening, I went and helped to kill my first beef and one lamb. Bought 2 pigs from Mr. Highland. 334 lbs. Nothing particular. 1 beef from Mr. T. Pearce. \$23.00.

Nov. 21, Saturday: Soft, dull morning. (It) began to rain about noon. Steady rain all the afternoon. Business very dull. Nothing new.

Nov. 22, Sunday: Heavy rain from about 10 'til bedtime. We all went to church evening.

Nov. 23, Monday: Raining most of the day. Some very heavy showers in the afternoon. Stopped raining about dark. E. J. and I went hear the darkies sing in the church. Tom stopped all night.

Nov. 24, Tuesday: Dull. No rain. Getting colder after dinner. Mr. Cawker and I went out to Mr. Fair's and bought a beef and sheep. \$25 for beef. \$5 for sheep. Some flurries of snow and freezing a little.

Nov. 25, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy with some light flurries of snow in the afternoon.

Nov. 26, Thursday: Dull, cold morning turned some warmer but a cold, raw wind came from southwest with heavy rain about 8 in the evening. Wind got away up high.

Nov. 27, Friday: Big change. Froze up and a light fall of snow down. Snowing very slow most of the afternoon. Nothing particular.

Nov. 28, Saturday: A dull, cold day. Nothing particular. Times dull.

Nov. 29, Sunday: The coldest day of the season. Down to zero at ½ past 8 in the morning and cold all day. A solid winter day.

Nov. 30, Monday: Another cold day. Getting some milder in the afternoon. The boys putting in a good time on the lake skating.

A964.19.4.6

Page 23

December, 1891

Dec. 1, Tuesday: A beautiful, bright day. In the evening, I went down to Mr. Cawker's. Got loaded up ready for Oshawa in the morning

Dec. 2, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day. Thawing a little. Roads getting quite muddy. E. J. and I went to Oshawa. I took down a load of hides. Nothing particular.

Dec. 3, Thursday: A dull, gloomy day. A little sunshine occasionally but not much. Snow all gone. Lots of mud again.

Dec. 4, Friday: Heavy rain all day with strong wind southeast. A very rough day. Wind shifted west in the evening.

Dec. 5, Saturday: A nice mild day with some sunshine in the middle of the day. Bought one small beef from Mr. Albert Williams. \$12.

Dec. 6, Sunday: Dull with a cold west wind. Mud all dried up. About 6 (it) began to snow very slow. Nothing particular. Very quiet. Bought 1 pig from Mr. Butt. 120 lbs. \$6.00.

Dec. 7, Monday: About 3 inches of snow on the level. A nice bright day. Nothing new.

Dec. 8, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine with a raw high wind southwest getting further north in the evening.

Dec. 9, Wednesday: A beautiful, mild day. Mostly sunshine. Nothing particular.

Dec. 10, Thursday: Beautiful, bright day. Thawing fast. Lots of mud. Afternoon Mr. Cawker and I went down to Mr. Bonger's. Bought 2 cattle then E. J., Lavina and I went out home. I went to Mr. Sair's. Got the sheep we bought on the 24th of November.

Dec. 11, Friday: Beautiful, bright day. Mud and slush, snow were all gone.

Dec. 12, Saturday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular doing. Business very quiet.

Dec. 13, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day. Warm enough for October. The big coats all left in the afternoon. I took a walk over to the island. The ice near(ly) all gone. I got back about 4.

Dec. 14, Monday: Raining in the morning. About 10, (it) began to snow very slow 'til about noon, then the ground was soon covered and (it) snowed very fast all the afternoon. Roads in a terrible mess. Snow and mud.

Dec. 15, Tuesday: Sleet in the morning. Rain at noon. Fog in the afternoon. Very sloppy, disagreeable weather.

Dec. 16, Wednesday: Colder with high west wind. Forenoon bright flurries of snow and wind. Nothing new.

Dec. 17, Thursday: A stinging cold day. A little below zero. 3 or 4. Cocker and I went out to look for cattle. Bought a calf of Mrs. Tumman's. \$6.

A964.19.4.6

Page 24

Dec. 18, Friday: A beautiful, bright day. Lots warmer in the afternoon. We took another trip after cattle but got none. Nothing particular.

Dec. 19, Saturday: A pleasant day. A little soft.

Dec. 20, Sunday: Another nice day. Quite soft.

Dec. 21, Monday: Beautiful, bright. Thawing fast. Roads getting muddy. Cutters all laid aside. Bought 1 beef from Mr. Linton. \$39. Bought 1 from Mr. Clauton. \$29. In the afternoon, we killed the 2 cattle, 2 lambs, 1 calf. Got home about 9.

Dec. 22, Tuesday: Rain for awhile in the morning. Not much after 10. The afternoon was quite nice, bright, sunny and warm.

Dec. 23, Wednesday: Rain most of the day. Cleared up a little in the evening. Roads in a very bad state. Wess Cocker, Arthur and Nelson went over on the island after a sheep. Got home about noon.

Dec. 24, Thursday: Dull, chilly day with a raw wind southeast. Business dull for the season of the year, Xmas eve.

Dec. 25, Friday: Xmas day. A very dull and foggy day. Snow and frost all gone. Silas, Molinda, Mellie, Mr. Rundle and family, W. White and family, spent the day with us. They all left for home about 11 o'clock.

Dec. 26, Saturday: A little dull in the morning. A beautiful, sunny day followed and began to turn cold about 4. By 9 mud all dried up.

Dec. 27, Sunday: Just a little snow. Not enough to cover the ground. A bright, cold day followed.

Dec. 28, Monday: A nice bright (day) with a nice breeze southwest. A lot warmer. Nothing particular. Times very dull.

Dec. 29, Tuesday: A dull, mild morning. (It) began to rain about 9. Steady rain 'til about noon, then there was some soft snow. Very sloppy. Some colder in the evening about dark.

Dec. 30, Wednesday: A cold day. Strong wind northwest. Some light flurries (of) snow. Some sunshine. Changeable all day. E. J. and boys went out home to spend the day.

Dec. 31, Thursday: A very cold day. Dull all day. (It) began to storm about 8 in the evening. Wind got southeast and up high snow and wind had a big time together. The last day of the year passed pleasant. Nothing particular.

January, 1892

Jan. 1, Friday: Morning rather dull. A nice pleasant day followed. A big change since last night. Soft and lots of mud by noon with a little sunshine some parts of the day. We all took the evening train for Whitby. Stopped at Alfred's awhile. Went to Oshawa for dinner. The boys and I came home on the evening train. E. J. stopped at Whitby.

A964.19.4.6

Page 25

Jan. 2, Saturday: Soft and mild like Alfred. (It) turned colder in the evening. Freezing hard and snowing a little. Nothing particular.

Jan. 3, Sunday: A stinging, cold day with a strong wind northwest.

Jan. 4, Monday: A steady, cold day down to zero. Steady, cold all day. Is quite a change this winter.

Jan. 5, Tuesday: A steady, cold day. Nothing new.

Jan. 6, Wednesday: A little warmer 'til afternoon, then turned colder and began to snow. It was a stormy evening. I drove to Oshawa. William White and I took the train to Bowmanville and got back to Oshawa about 10. I started for Port Perry about 11.

Jan. 7, Thursday: Not much change in weather. In the afternoon, I went and helped to kill a beef.

Jan. 8, Friday: A little warmer. Some snow flurries. Some sunshine. Lots of sleighs on the move.

Jan. 9, Saturday: A clear, cold day. A cold week just ended. Down to zero every day of the week. E. J. came home on the evening train.

Jan. 10, Sunday: Bright and a little warmer. Out of bed quick at 8 o'clock fire bell. English church on fire but not burnt down. Nothing particular. Everything quiet.

Jan. 11, Monday: A little storm in the afternoon. Rather dull but warmer in the afternoon. We killed a pig and a sheep, then went down to Riley Smith's at Myrtle.

Jan. 12, Tuesday: Big change. Had been raining a little in the night with just a high fall of snow after, but quite soft but (it) turned colder in the afternoon. Froze a little. A beautiful, bright evening.

Jan. 13, Wednesday: A dull but a pleasant day. Nothing particular. Times dull. (It) began to snow after dark.

Jan. 14, Thursday: A cold morning with about 4 inches of snow. A cold day all through. In the evening, we all went for a ride out home. Got home about 12. A beautiful, clear night.

Jan. 15, Friday: Clear, cold morning but a nice bright day, followed. Nothing new.

Jan. 16, Saturday: Weather about the same. Business a little better.

Jan. 17, Sunday: Dull all day with a strong southwest wind and not very warm. We all went to Myrtle for a cutter ride. A little warmer and calm in the evening. Got home about 9. A pleasant ride home.

Jan. 18, Monday: Dull. Snow falling fast all the afternoon. Wind northwest. Cawker and I went over on the island on business.

Jan. 19, Tuesday: A clear, cold day. A little below zero all day. Colder in the evening. 4 below zero at 6. In the afternoon, Cawker and I went out. Bought a beef and sheep from _____. Beef (\$) 7. Sheep (\$) 5.

A964.19.4.6

Page 26

Jan. 20, Wednesday: Clear. 25 below zero at 8 in the morning. 9 at noon. A little above in the afternoon.

Jan. 21, Thursday: A very stormy forenoon. Wind and snow. A pleasant afternoon.

Jan. 22, Friday: Dull. Not very cold. A raw wind southwest. Nothing particular. The only excitement is horse racing.

Jan. 23, Saturday: A little colder. A nice winter day. Mostly cloudy. A good business day.

Jan. 24, Sunday: dull but pleasant day.

Jan. 25, Monday: Beautiful day. Mostly sunshine. I took my first trip out with the ----- . ----- went to Raglan and Myrtle. Got home about 7. Nothing new.

Jan. 26, Tuesday: 12 below zero at 8 (in the) morning with a high north wind. The wind made it a cold day to face the north. People all saying it has been the coldest day of the season for driving. Nothing particular. Times dull.

Jan. 27, Wednesday: A little sunshine in the morning. Thermometer just the same but no wind.

Jan. 28, Thursday: Weather quite mild. A nice winter (day). Nothing particular.

Jan. 29, Friday: A nice bright day. I took my first trip to Greenbank. Got home about 3. Nothing particular.

Jan. 30, Saturday: Weather about the same. E. J. and Lovina went home for a drive.

Jan. 31, Sunday: Beautiful, sunny day.

February, 1892

Feb. 1, Monday: Dull with flurries of soft snow. Thawing as it fell. I took my Raglan trip.

Feb. 2, Tuesday: Snowed very slow 'til about 10. From that 'til dark, it was a terror. A little wind east. Not drifting much. I went to the slaughter house. We killed 2 cows for D. Bal.

Feb. 3, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day with lots of snow to tramp around in, about 8 inches.

Feb. 4, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. A little colder. Wind north. Nothing particular. A Butt killed his first beef in our slaughter house.

Feb. 5, Friday: Dull, steady, cold day. 4 below zero. Cawker and I went out to Seagrave for cattle. Got none.

Feb. 6, Saturday: Clear, cold morning. 6 below zero. A beautiful day followed. Nothing new.

Feb. 7, Sunday: Dull. A little warmer. Some flurries of snow. A little warmer in the afternoon.

Feb. 8, Monday: A dull, warm day. Snow quite soft. Appearance of a little rain through the night. Snow quite soft. A little colder in the evening. Raglan, Columbus, Myrtle were the route of the day.

A964.19.4.6

Page 27

Feb. 9, Tuesday: Nice, bright afternoon. The afternoon a little blustery some parts of the afternoon. In the evening, I went to a political meeting. Cartwright and Preston were the speakers of the evening.

Feb. 10, Wednesday: Forenoon mostly sunshine. Afternoon, rather dull. Nothing particular.

Feb. 11, Thursday: Quite soft and snowing steady most of the forenoon. The afternoon, bright and pleasant. I went to Oshawa (in the) afternoon with hides and tallow. Wind went north and turned colder about dark.

Feb. 12, Friday: Dull and a regular stinger. I left Oshawa about 10. (I) got home about 2. A very cold ride. Strong north wind. Snow drifting. Almost blinding at times.

Feb. 13, Saturday: A clear, cold day. 12 below zero at 8. Nothing new.

Feb. 14, Sunday: Some warmer but dull. (It) began to snow about noon and kept at it all the afternoon. Wind began to blow just after dark.

Feb. 15, Monday: Mostly cloudy with some flurries of snow. Roads all blocked with the drifting through the night. Not very cold. Mrs., E. J. (and) Ker left on the morning train.

Feb. 16, Tuesday: A clear, cold day. Some warmer in the afternoon. Nothing new.

Feb. 17, Wednesday: Morning rather sharp but a beautiful day followed. Bright and sunny. I went on the Raglan trip. Home at 6.

Feb. 18, Thursday: A nice, mild day. Clouds and sunshine. In the evening, I went to a political meeting. C. M. Tupper was the principal speaker.

Feb. 19, Friday: Dull but not cold. The afternoon was stormy. Nothing new.

Feb. 20, Saturday: Dull and soft. Roads very sloppy. E. J., W. Wills and I went to Whitby in the afternoon. Stopped 'til about 9, then went to Oshawa and stopped all night.

Feb. 21, Sunday: Weather about the same. W. White and (I) went to Mr. Mawse's. We left for home about 6.

Feb. 22, Monday: A beautiful, bright day. Snow going fast. I went on my usual trip. Got home at 3, then went drawing ice.

Feb. 23, Tuesday: Heavy fog in the morning. Beautiful, bright day followed. Thawing fast. Working at ice in the afternoon.

Feb. 24, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

Feb. 25, Thursday: Bright, soft and sloppy. Finished drawing ice. Nothing new.

Feb. 26, Friday: Weather about the same. Turned colder in the evening. I went to Raglan, Columbus, Myrtle.

A964.19.4.6

Page 28

Feb. 27, Saturday: Big change. Everything froze up. Down about zero in the morning. Bright all day. Not thawing much. Fred and I went out to Mr. Pearce's after a lamb.

Feb. 28, Sunday: Weather about the same 'til evening, then turned a little warmer.

Feb. 29, Monday: Snowing steady all day and very soft. Just as bad as rain. On my usual Monday trip. Colder in the evening.

March, 1892

Mar. 1, Tuesday: A cold day with a strong wind northeast. Bright all day. Cawker and I went down to Myrtle to buy cattle but got none. A cold drive.

Mar. 2, Wednesday: Clear, cold morning, just at zero. A nice bright day followed. Nothing new.

Mar. 3, Thursday: Weather about the same. Nothing new. Things very quiet.

Mar. 4, Friday: Forenoon, cloudy. Some sunshine afternoon. Quite a breeze northwest but thawing a little. I went my (on) my usual trip.

Mar. 5, Saturday: Mostly sunshine. Nothing new.

Mar. 6, Sunday: A beautiful, bright day. We all went out to W. Luke's for the day.

Mar. 7, Monday: Beautiful, bright day. Snow going fast. Roads very bad. Mud and slush. I went on my usual trip.

Mar. 8, Tuesday: Forenoon, dull and cloudy. Steady rain most of the afternoon. (It) began to snow a little after dark and turned a little colder. Freezing just a little.

Mar. 9, Wednesday: Bright, pleasant day. Nothing particular. Times dull.

Mar. 10, Thursday: Thawing a little. A cold, raw wind, a gloomy sunshine all day. (It) turned cold and began to freeze hard in the evening. Nothing particular.

Mar. 11, Friday: A terror. Gales of wind northwest. A very cold day. I went on my usual trip. It (was) the first trip with the wagon.

Mar. 12, Saturday: A clear, cold day, above zero. Nothing particular.

Mar. 13, Sunday: Weather about the same.

Mar. 14, Monday: Another very windy day. Clouds of dust off the fields. I went south. Some sunshine. About zero. Wind northwest.

Mar. 15, Tuesday: Bright. Some warmer. A cold west wind in the afternoon. Cawker and I went out to W. Luke's after a beef. Home at 5. Killed it.

Mar. 16, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Not quite so bright. I went to the woods in the afternoon. Nothing particular.

A964.19.4.6

Page 29

Mar. 17, Thursday: Weather rather gloomy and a cold, raw wind northwest. Woods again.

Mar. 18, Friday: Snow falling very slow most of the day. A little faster in the afternoon. I met Cawker at Columbus. We went to Mr. Stoke's. Bought a beef and calf, then to Mr. Rundle's. Got a beef and took it home. Nothing particular.

Mar. 19, Saturday: Mostly sunshine. A nice winter day. Freezing hard in the evening.

Mar. 20, Sunday: Clear and cold with a high wind north in the afternoon. We all went up to Cephas' for tea.

Mar. 21, Monday: A clear, cold morning but a nice bright day followed, thawing a little. I went south as usual. Nothing particular.

Mar. 22, Tuesday: Times dull with a raw wind east. Rather cold afternoon. Changeable snow, hail, sleet and rain. We went up and killed a beef.

Mar. 23, Wednesday: Rather dull with some flurries of snow in the afternoon. I went in the swamp (in the) afternoon.

Mar. 24, Thursday: A nice day. Some sunshine. In the swamp in the afternoon. Nothing particular. Not thawing much.

Mar. 25, Friday: Clouds and sunshine for awhile in the morning but about 10 (it) began to snow steady and soft as bad as rain 'til about 1, then (it) cleared up fine and bright. I was in the swamp again (in the) afternoon. Nothing particular.

Mar. 26, Saturday: A beautiful, bright, warm day. Snow going fast. Lots of mud.

Mar. 27, Sunday: A bright day, thawing fast.

Mar. 28, Monday: Weather about the same but a cold, raw wind west. Nothing particular.

Mar. 29, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Silas and I cutting wood in the garden.

Mar. 30, Wednesday: Beautiful day—bright and spring-like. Streets beginning to dry up nice.

Mar. 31, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. Warm wind south. Nothing particular. The month ends mild and quiet.

April, 1892

Apr. 1, Friday: A nice, bright day. I went south as usual. Isaac Wheeler rode with me to the C.P.R. track.

Apr. 2, Saturday: A beautiful, bright, warm day with a high southwest wind. The bank of snow going fast. In the afternoon, Arthur Nelson and I went out to W. Luke's for a beef. Nothing particular.

Apr. 3, Sunday: Weather about the same without the wind. We had a good walk (in the) afternoon.

A964.19.4.6

Page 30

Apr. 4, Monday: A dull day. Steady rain from 8 'til 11 with some drizzly showers in the afternoon. E. J. went to Columbus with me.

Apr. 5, Tuesday: A warm, drying day. Day bright and a high wind south cleared the ice all out of the lake. Piled it in heaps about 7 miles up the lake. Nothing particular.

Apr. 6, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day. Not much wind. Just a nice breeze. In the evening, E. J. and I went to a social at the church.

Apr. 7, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. A beautiful day. Land drying fast. Nothing new.

Apr. 8, Friday: A beautiful, bright morning with rather a cold wind northwest began to cloud up about noon. I took the east road for the first time. Got home about 2. Just beginning to rain. Cawker and I went out to W. Taylor's for a calf. Powering rain and cold wind made a bad drive for us.

Apr. 9, Saturday: Froze hard in the morning. Lots of mud by noon. Clouds and sunshine. Freezing in the evening. Wind north.

Apr. 10, Sunday: A very light fall of snow. Soon went off. Clouds and sunshine. Strong north wind and cold enough for March.

Apr. 11, Monday: Bright but cold. Roads very rough. Froze hard. I went to Columbus.

Apr. 12, Tuesday: Ground covered with snow but soon went off. All gone by noon with a strong, cold north wind. Bright all day.

Apr. 13, Wednesday: Weather about the same. No snow.

Apr. 14, Thursday: Rather gloomy sunshine all day. Fred and I went to Columbus in the afternoon. Got home about 9. A cold evening.

Apr. 15, Friday: Weather about the same. Only a strong northwest wind. W. White and family spent the day with us.

Apr. 16, Saturday: All sunshine but not very warm. Ground froze hard. A little warmer. Nothing new.

Apr. 17, Sunday: Weather about the same. In the afternoon, we all went for a walk.

Apr. 18, Monday: Morning rather dull. A nice day followed. Nelson and Arthur went with me to Columbus. Got home about 12:30.

Apr. 19, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright day. Getting warmer. Froze a little in the morning.

Apr. 20, Wednesday: Bright. Still warmer. Beginning to look like spring.

Apr. 21, Thursday: Dull all the forenoon. I went (to) Oshawa in the afternoon. Some heavy showers on the day down with a strong east wind. No rain while on my way home. A chilly ride. Got home at 9.

A964.19.4.6

Page 31

Apr. 22, Friday: Morning dull and foggy but brightened up about 10. The rest of the day pleasant. Raglan, Columbus, Geneva were where I spent the day.

Apr. 23, Saturday: A beautiful, bright day but (it) began to turn cold in the evening.

Apr. 24, Sunday: A cold day. Bright all day. About 1 inch of ice on a pail of water at the pump in the morning. A strong northwest wind all day.

Apr. 25, Monday: Bright. Just as cold in the morning. Farmers could not work the land. Warmer afternoon.

Apr. 26, Tuesday: Bright and beautiful. Lots warmer afternoon. W. Luke took me to Manchester fair.

Apr. 27, Wednesday: Dull and gloomy with some light showers early in the evening. I planted berry bushes from Mr. Kimphorn. Nothing new.

Apr. 28, Thursday: A dull warm morning. Brightened up through the day and a very high wind west and colder in the evening. In the evening not much like summer yet.

Apr. 29, Friday: Cold. Mostly cloudy. I got up at 4. Went back to bed 'til 7, sick. I took my usual Friday trip. It was a miserable day to me.

Apr. 30, Saturday: Weather about the same. Fur coats still in use. Wind northwest. Cold weather for the last of April.

May, 1892

May 1, Sunday: Cloudy all day. Little warmer. We all went out home. Got home at 7.

May 2, Monday: Steady rain from about 10 'til 2. I went to Columbus. Nothing new.

May 3, Tuesday: Forenoon rather gloomy with showers of rain first part of the afternoon. Silas ploughed the garden (in the) afternoon.

May 4, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. In the afternoon, I went on a fresh trip north. A high west wind. Rather cold.

May 5, Thursday: Cull with showers in the afternoon. I was sowing carrots in the garden between showers.

May 6, Friday: Clouds, cold and sunshine. I went (on) my south trip. Got home about 3.

May 7, Saturday: Bright but not very warm. A good business day. Nothing particular.

May 8, Sunday: Bright with a cold north wind. Great excitement in the town over the 2 that were drowned. Carnegie and Roberts.

May 9, Monday: Beautiful, bright and warm. The warmest day for a long time. Nothing new.

A964.19.4.6

Page 32

May 10, Tuesday: Forenoon bright. Afternoon, cloudy. Just a sprinkle about 6 and a light shower about dark. Nothing particular.

May 11, Wednesday: Heavy showers all through the day with bright sunshine between showers. Carnegie and Robert's funeral in the afternoon. Big crowd.

May 12, Thursday: Beautiful, warm day. Things beginning to grow fast. The boys and I went to Cartright Bridge fishing in the evening. Caught 40 mud cats.

May 13, Friday: Beautiful, bright, warm day. Nothing particular.

May 14, Saturday: Weather about (the) same. I went (on) my south tri p(to) Columbus, Raglan, Geneva. Got home at 3. Nothing new.

May 15, Sunday: Forenoon, gloomy and heavy. Rain some parts of the afternoon and evening.

May 16, Monday: clouds and sunshine with high wind west. We went to Prince Albert in the morning for a beef. Killed it, then went to Oshawa. Got home at 6:30. Rather chilly all day.

May 17, Tuesday: Chilly morning but a beautiful, bright, warm day followed. I went to Raglan and Columbus for the first time on Tuesday. Nothing new.

May 18, Wednesday: Weather about the same with a white frost in the morning. I went on the north trip. Home at noon. Afternoon, Nelson and I went to Mr. Pearce's after 2 pigs.

May 19, Thursday: Very high east wind. The dust blowing in clouds. I went down to the farm with Mr. Rundle, then went over to Balson's. Bought his cattle. Took a calf from Mr. Luke, then off for home. Cloudy all day with showers after 3 o'clock.

May 20, Friday: Cooler. Clouds and sunshine. Nothing particular. Business dull.

May 21, Saturday: Raining most of the day with a cold east wind. I got home (at) 3:30, cold and wet.

May 22, Sunday: Cool. Mostly cloudy with some light showers.

May 23, Monday: Sunshine, clouds and showers. (I) went to Mr. Balson's after a beef.

May 24, Tuesday: Nice, bright morning but soon was dull and cloudy. Some light showers in the evening, I went to Columbus. Home at noon. Afternoon, E. J. and I went out home and brought the boys home in the evening.

May 25, Wednesday: Dull, foggy morning. A little sunshine occasionally with light showers. Afternoon, first thunder of the season. (I) wrote the above while raining. Later at 5 a terrible storm, thunder and lightning, wind, hail and powering raining. Wind just for a short time but powering rain for about an hour.

May 26, Thursday: Clouds, shower and sunshine all throu0gh the day. Nothing new.

May 27, Friday: Clouds and sunshine and a cool wind west in the afternoon. I went to Balson's after cattle.

A964.19.4.6

Page 33

May 28, Saturday: We put in our first ice. Beautiful, bright day. I went south, stopped at Raglan for dinner. Got home 4:30. Business good.

May 29, Sunday: Mostly cloudy and bright. Shower in the morning. Some drizzly showers through the day.

May 30, Monday: A beautiful, bright warm day. Nothing particular. Business quiet

May 31, Tuesday: I went and got William's cow. The hottest day of the season. I took the south trip. Got home at 2.

June, 1892

June 1, Wednesday: Just as hot as yesterday. Heat up to 90. Things growing fast. Trees white with blossom.

June 2, Thursday: Mostly cloudy. Sun very hot while shining. Terrible storms to the north but we were not missed. About 4, we had a heavy storm, rain, thunder, lightning in abundance. (It) lasted about an hour.

June 3, Friday: A cool morning and a pleasant day followed clouds and sunshine.

June 4, Saturday: Heavy rain 'til about 7 in the morning. Some light showers in the forenoon. No rain in the afternoon. A cool breeze southeast. Arthur went with me. We got home about 6. A good day for business. Nothing new.

June 5, Sunday: Forenoon, clouds and sunshine. Sun scaling hot when shining. We all went to Manchester (in the) afternoon. About 4, there was a heavy shower. We left for home about 8.

June 6, Monday: A bright, hot day. Nothing particular doing.

June 7, Tuesday: Nice, bright morning. The afternoon, rather gloomy. I went south as usual.

June 8, Wednesday: A showery morning. But (it) cleared up about 9. Some heavy thunder off to (the) west. At noon, E. J. and I went to Oshawa with hides. Got there about 5.

June 9, Thursday: Got to Whitby at 7. (It) just began to rain. Kept at it 'til about 10. I went to the doctor. We left for Oshawa at 1. Pouring rain before we got there. Stopped about 5, then we left for home about 6. Got home about 9. Very muddy.

June 10, Friday: A bright, hot day. Nothing doing. We killed a beef (in the) afternoon.

June 11, Saturday: Weather about the same. I went on my south trip as usual.

June 12, Sunday: A scorching hot day. About 90 in the shade. Nothing new.

June 13, Monday: Just as hot as yesterday. Every person complaining of the heat.

June 14, Tuesday: Some cooler but bright. I went on the south trip as usual.

A964.19.4.6

Page 34

June 15, Wednesday: Cloudy most of the day. Nice breeze. Not nicer. So hot. After school, the boys and I went after a beef bought off Bongard. Nothing new.

June 16, Thursday: clouds and sunshine. Sun very hot when shining. Killed a beef.

June 17, Friday: Cloudy all day. Nothing new.

June 18, Saturday: Bright morning but soon got cloudy. Just a sprinkle of rain while at Geneva but only a sprinkle. I got home about 4. Nothing particular.

June 19, Sunday: Got up at 5. Started for Oshawa. Very dull with showers occasionally but was raining steady by the time we got to Oshawa. E. J. and I went to Whitby (in the) afternoon. (We) got back to Oshawa about 5. We went to church. Powering rain all the time while in church. No rain after morning 'til evening. Sunshine in the afternoon for awhile.

June 20, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Close.

June 21, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Very hot while the sun was shining.

June 22, Wednesday: Forenoon, bright and hot. Afternoon, hot but not so bright. A light shower about 8.

June 23, Thursday: Forenoon, dull with one light shower. Afternoon, bright and hot. Nothing new. I went over to Manchester in the evening with A. Butt. Home at 11.

June 24, Friday: Forenoon, bright and hot. Afternoon, from about 3 'til dark, cloudy with a steady shower (at) 6. I was at the slaughter house (in the) afternoon. Killed my first beef. Measured the boys in the evening. Nelson 4 ft. 8 ¼, weighed 78. Arthur 4 ft. 5 ½ in., weighed _____. Fred 4 ft. 5, weighed _____. Nothing particular. Times dull.

June 25, Saturday: Rather dull for awhile in the forenoon. The afternoon was bright. I got home about 4. Nothing new.

June 26, Sunday: Rather cloudy in the morning. We all went to church in the evening.

June 27, Monday: Showers forenoon and afternoon. Heavy rain in the forenoon about 11 wither thunder and lightning. Short heavy shower about 7 in the evening, then (it) brightened up nice.

June 28, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine with a cool west wind. I went to Columbus as usual. Nothing particular.

June 29, Wednesday: Dull with a heavy shower just at noon and a light shower about 6 with lots of thunder at a distance.

June 30, Thursday: Heavy rain from day right 'til about 8. No more rain. Brightened up about noon. Strong wind northwest. Quite chilly. E. J. and I went over on the island to Mr. William's to order cattle. In (the) evening, lots of overcoats in style. Strong wind northwest. E. JH. And boys all went home.

A964.19.4.6

Page 35

July, 1892

July 1, Friday: Some says there was frost this morning. Very chilly for the time of the year. A nice, bright forenoon but the afternoon, clouds and sunshine. Just a sprinkle about 3. Appearance of rain farther north. In the afternoon, I went out to Greenbank S. S. tea and concert. Met E. J. and boys out home. We all went. Got home about 12, tired and sleepy.

July 2, Saturday: Nice, bright morning. Sun soon disappeared just showing occasionally and rain began to fall about 6, just as I got home from my south trip and steady rain 'til dark.

July 3, Sunday: Heavy rain all day. Stayed in the house all day.

July 4, Monday: A beautiful, bright day. Drying up nicely after the big rain yesterday.

July 5, Tuesday: Weather a little dull in the morning. Just a light shower about 9 (in the) morning but mostly sunshine. Dull on the road.

July 6, Wednesday: Bright, nice summer day. Nothing particular. Went out home (in the) afternoon. Cawker and I brought 1 beef, 12 lambs.

July 7, Thursday: A bright, hot day. Nothing particular. Afternoon, E. J. and I went out to W. Luke's. Took my chickens out.

July 8, Friday: Weather about the same.

July 9, Saturday: Weather about the same. I went south as usual. Nothing new.

July 10, Sunday: Bright and hot. Some thunder clouds at a distance.

July 11, Monday: Forenoon bright and hot. Afternoon, clouds and sunshine with a heavy thunderstorm about 4. I was at Raglan to see some cattle. Just a very light sprinkling shower there. I got home about 8. Nothing particular.

July 12, Tuesday: Bright, hot day. Some thundershowers went off to the north. E. J. went to Raglan with me. We got home about 5.

July 13, Wednesday: Bright, hot day. Good hay weather. Afternoon, Cawker and I went to A. William's. Bought a beef. Nothing new.

July 14, Thursday: Bright and hot without a cloud. In the afternoon, Cawker and I went out to Maharry's to see some cattle.

July 15, Friday: Bright and hot 'til about 3, then clouds appeared at 5. Heavy rain, wind, thunder and lightning lasted about an hour. Fred and I stopped in Mr. Rundle's driving shade (shed). We had bee to Mr. Wilson's for lambs.

July 16, Saturday: Dull morning but brightened up about 10. A nice, cool day. Strong breeze northwest. Nothing new. I went south.

A964.19.4.6

Page 36

July 17, Sunday: A beautiful day. Cook bright, pleasant. E. J., boys and I went over to Cartwright to see the old farm where I spent some of my boyhood day(s). We had a pleasant drive. We got home about 3. All went to church in the evening.

July 18, Monday: Weather, bright and warmer. Nothing new. George and Wesley Coone took tea with us.

July 19, Tuesday: A dull showery morning but brightened up about 10. The rest of the day, bright and pleasant. I went south as usual.

July 20, Wednesday: A bright, hot day. Forenoon, I went out north near Greenbank, peddling. (In the afternoon, I went to C. Rundle's for hay.

July 21, Thursday: Weather about the same. We all went to Washburn Island excursion. Got home about 8. Had a good time.

July 22, Friday: Bright and very hot.

July 23, Saturday: Another scorcher. I went south as usual. I saw some harvesting done. First of the season.

July 24, Sunday: There was a light shower some time in the night but a hot day followed with some clouds and thunder at a distance.

July 25, Monday: Bright and very hot 'til evening about dark. Then there was (a) rough thunderstorm with high wind but (it) did not last long. Very close and hot after the rain. Nothing particular. Fred and I went to W. H. Wilson's after lambs.

July 26, Tuesday: A bright, scorching, hot day. E. J. and Fred went to Raglan with me.

July 27, Wednesday: Hot as usual with a light thundershower about 4. Nothing new.

July 28, Thursday: A scorching, hot day. Almost too hot to be out. I went south with meat for my first time on Thursday. E. J. and Fred came home with me. Nothing particular.

July 29, Friday: Slightly cooler in the forenoon. Cawker and Wilson and I went down to Mr. Rundel's. Bought a beef, when about half way home there was quite a storm for a short time. High wind with a little rain. This was about 3. There was a light shower about 11. Thunder at a distance. Not much sunshine after the morning but close and hot 'til after the wind. Evening, chilly.

July 30, Saturday: A nice summer day, bright, not so hot. I went south. Nothing particular.

July 31, Sunday: Weather about the same. In the evening, we all went out home for a drive. I got home about 10. E. J. and boys stopped there.

A964.19.4.6

Page 37

August, 1892

Aug. 1, Monday: Bright, hot. Some cooler than last week. Wess Cawker and I went to Seagrave after a beef. Home at 5.

Aug. 2, Tuesday: Very dull morning with a light shower about 7. I went south. Changeable day. Forenoon, clouds and showers. Afternoon, hot sun, clouds and showers.

Aug. 3, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day with a nice strong breeze west. I went north, then went out home. Brought E. J. and boys home with their load of berries.

Aug. 4, Thursday: A dull morning with thunder at a distance south. I went south. E. J. went to Washburn Island with a crowd from Whitby.

Aug. 5, Friday: Beautiful, bright forenoon. Afternoon, dull. (It) began to rain steady about 5 and finished the day at it. Cawker and I bought a beef from C. Crandel.

Aug. 6, Saturday: Rain all over. A beautiful, bright day. Nelson and I went south as usual.

Aug. 7, Sunday: Bright, pleasant day. Nothing particular.

Aug. 8, Monday: Forenoon bright. Afternoon, some clouds but close and hot all day.

Aug. 9, Tuesday: Showery morning. Had been rather a rough night. Rain, thunder, lightning. Cleared up a little about noon. Clouds and sunshine in the afternoon. I did not finish my south trip. On my way home I got a beef from Mr. Gilroy and took it home. Very close and hot all day.

Aug. 10, Wednesday: Cloudy, close and hot. A little scorching hot sun about noon. I went south to finish my trip at Columbus, then I went to Oshawa after the calf at W. White's. A light shower about 1. Another about 3 when on my way home. Just north of Raglan there was a soaker for about ½ an hour. I got home about 7.

Aug. 11, Thursday: Some cooler. Forenoon cloudy but dry. Afternoon, some drizzly showers. Nothing particular.

Aug. 12, Friday: Clouds and sunshine. No rain. Afternoon, I went and got a beef from C. Crander. Not very warm all day.

Aug. 13, Saturday: Weather about the same. I went south. Nothing particular.

Aug. 14, Sunday: A pleasant day. Not very warm.

Aug. 15, Monday: Beautiful harvest weather. I went to Oshawa with a load of hides. Nelson and Arthur went with me.

Aug. 16, Tuesday: A very foggy morning. Fog disappeared. A bright, hot day followed. I went to Columbus as usual.

Aug. 17, Wednesday: A bright, hot day. Nothing particular.

A964.19.4.6

Page 38

Aug. 18, Thursday: Another hot day. I went south. Did my work then went near Oshawa to meet the boys. Got home at 3, then went to Cartwright. Bought a cow for myself and 2 beef cattle.

Aug. 19, Friday: Not so hot afternoon. Some clouds with thunder at a distance southwest. In the evening, the boys and I went over to Mr. Strong's for our cow and a beef.

Aug. 20, Saturday: A beautiful harvest day. Nothing particular. Got home from south at 5.

Aug. 21, Sunday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular. All to church in the evening.

Aug. 22, Monday: Forenoon, bright and warm. Afternoon, clouds and heavy rain from 3 'til 5. I was around home all day. Nothing new.

Aug. 23, Tuesday: A bright, warm day. E. J. went south with me. I got a buggy at Columbus and drove her over to Brooklin. I got home at 7. The boys and I went to a Temperance lecture delivered by -----, then we went to the field and brought home our cow and calf. Got through about 11:30. Then went to bed tired and sleepy.

Aug. 24, Wednesday: There was a heavy shower in the night. Mostly sunshine. Just a few flying clouds. In the afternoon, Bob Belfour and I went over to Cartwright and brought home 2 cattle from Mr. Wilson.

Aug. 25, Thursday: Dull morning. (It) began to rain. About noon, I was at Columbus. It rained most of the way home. Some showers in the evening. A. Butt came home with me.

Aug. 26, Friday: Mostly cloudy. Rather cool around home most of the day. E. J. came home on the evening train. Nothing new.

Aug. 27, Saturday: Drying up a little. Rather nice day. Farmers at their harvest again. I went south as usual. Home about 6.

Aug. 28, Sunday: A beautiful, bright day. All went to church in the evening.

Aug. 29, Monday: Bright, hot day. In the afternoon, I went down to Mr. ----- after a beef. Killed it at Wheeler's Slaughter House. E. J. and Lovina went to Manchester.

Aug. 30, Tuesday: A bright, hot day 'til about 3, then cloudy with a heavy thunderstorm about 6 'til dark.

Aug. 31, Wednesday: Cool. Mostly cloudy with a few drizzles. Showers in the afternoon. At 5, Arthur and I took the calf to Manchester, then we went for beef that I went out north and killed in the woods. A chilly evening. Strong northwest wind.

September, 1892

Sept. 1, Thursday: A nice, bright day. I did not go south in the afternoon. Cawker and I went over on the island. Bought 2 beef cattle of Mr. Sanguon.

Sept. 2, Friday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular. Not much doing.

Sept. 3, Saturday: A bright, warm day. I went south as usual. A good day.

A964.19.4.6

Page 39

Sept. 4, Sunday: A bright, pleasant day. Rather gloomy in the evening.

Sept. 5, Monday: Steady rain all the forenoon. The afternoon, clouds and sunshine. Bought a beef of Mr. Dollan and killed it. The evening, quite chilly.

Sept. 6, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine with a short, heavy shower about 3. Not very warm. I went south as usual. Nothing new.

Sept. 7, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day. Afternoon, E. J. and I went to Columbus. I brought home a beef from Mr. Stoke's. I got home about 9, after killing.

Sept. 8, Thursday: Weather about the same. I went to Columbus. Nothing new.

Sept. 9, Friday: A beautiful, bright day. Nothing particular. In town all day.

Sept. 10, Saturday: Dull with a few light showers in the south where I was but was bits of thunder and lightning in the west and heavy rain in Port Perry. Not enough to stop the dust south but lots of mud when I got home. Thundering all day.

Sept. 11, Sunday: Heavy shower early in morning. A gloomy sunshine the rest of the day.

Sept. 12, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Nothing particular. Afternoon (I) went to William's. Bought a beef and killed it.

Sept. 13, Tuesday: Heavy rain in the morning 'til about 7, then a gloomy sunshine 'til noon. (It) began to rain about 3, just as I left Raglan. Just as I got -----, (it) began to rain very heavy. Pouring rain the rest of the day with a strong southeast wind. The heaviest rain of the season.

Sept. 14, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. Cooler. Home all the afternoon. I cut my corn.

Sept. 15, Thursday: Mostly sunshine. Rather cool. I went south. Mr. Hopkins came home with me. G. Coone and wife took dinner with us. Heavy rain in the evening about 8 for a short time. Wind northwest.

Sept. 16, Friday: Clouds and sunshine with a short, heavy shower about 11.

Sept. 17, Saturday: Bright, pleasant day. I went south. Nothing particular.

Sept. 18, Sunday: Weather about the same.

Sept. 19, Monday: A very dull morning with thunder in the west but no rain and soon brightened up. A nice day followed.

Sept. 20, Tuesday: The first white frost that I have seen this fall. A beautiful, bright day followed. I went south as usual. Charley came on the evening train. S. J. and Wess went right through to Oshawa. Charley stayed with us.

Sept. 21, Wednesday: More frost. Weather the same, except a little cloudy at night. Charley and I went to Whitby Fair on the morning train. I got home 12 at night.

A964.19.4.6

Page 40

Sept. 22, Thursday: Heavy rain in the morning. Showery all the forenoon. No rain afternoon. I went south. Got home about 1. Wess and Charley came back on (the) evening train.

Sept. 23, Friday: Rather dull with a light shower about 11 but not much. In the afternoon, Cawker and I went over on the island after a beef.

Sept. 24, Saturday: Bright and very hot. Just as hot as the first of August. Arthur and I went south. Home at 6.

Sept. 25, Sunday: Weather about the same 'til evening. (At) 6 there was a heavy shower.

Sept. 26, Monday: Mostly sunshine. Cool afternoon. I went over on the island after a beef. It was a bad one.

Sept. 27, Tuesday: A fine, bright day. Charley went south with me and went to Brooklin. I went out home after lambs after I came home from south.

Sept. 28, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

Sept. 29, Thursday: Bright and some warmer. I went south as usual. Home about 1.

Sept. 30, Friday: Bright and hot. In the forenoon, I went over on the island after 2 pigs from Mr. Jackson's. Killed them. Afternoon went to Manchester. In the evening, we all went to a Temperance meeting at Manchester. Got home about 12. Home all the afternoon. Month ended.

October, 1892

Oct. 1, Saturday: Big change. Bright but cold. Nelson went south with me. Nothing new.

Oct. 2, Sunday: Bright but the coldest morning of the season. Ice on a tub of water. Nothing new.

Oct. 3, Monday: Mostly cloudy. Tried hard to rain sometimes but only sprinkled 'til dark, then there was a light shower.

Oct. 4, Tuesday: Weather with a cold west wind about the same. Did not go south. Nothing doing.

Oct. 5, Wednesday: Some frost and a cold day followed. Overcoats and mitts all the go. Some flakes of snow in the forenoon. Mostly cloudy. Cawker and I went after a beef. Killed it. Got home at 6.

Oct. 6, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. A light, white frost but a warmer day followed. I went south. Charley came home with me, then E. J. and I went out home. Back at 9.

Oct. 7, Friday: Beautiful, bright morning but 9it) was raining by 11. The rest of the day, showery. I went out to Mr. Bowels'. Got a beef. Nothing new.

Oct. 8, Saturday: A bright day followed. Still getting warmer. I went south as usual.

Oct. 9, Sunday: Weather about the same.

A964.19.4.6

Page 41

Oct. 10, Monday: A beautiful, bright warm day. I went out to W. Luke's for my chickens and brought home a load of wood with me. Got home about 2. Nothing new.

Oct. 11, Tuesday: A dull, cloudy morning but a nice bright day followed. Nothing new.

Oct. 12, Wednesday: Another beautiful day. Afternoon, I went to J. Hurd's. Got a pig. Took it home and killed it. Dull times.

Oct. 13, Thursday: A beautiful, bright (day). Warm as summer. I went south. Home at 3. E. J. was with me. Nothing particular. Times dull.

Oct. 14, Friday: Weather about the same. Charley went on the island with me to Mr. Jo Jerow's for lambs.

Oct. 15, Saturday: A very dull morning. Brightened up a little for awhile but the afternoon was showery. Charley rode down with me. He left me at W. Luke's gate. He rode with Mr. Pearce of Port Perry. It was the biggest day I ever had this season. \$21.30. I got home at 7.

Oct. 16, Sunday: Pleasant day. Nothing particular.

Oct. 17, Monday: Rather dull and gloomy. I went and got a pig from J. Hurd.

Oct. 18, Tuesday: A beautiful, bright day. I went south as usual. I went to Brooklin. I got home about 7. Nothing new.

Oct. 19, Wednesday: Nice day for October. Afternoon, pulling carrots. Nothing new.

Oct. 20, Thursday: A little cloudy forenoon. Afternoon, pleasant and bright.

Oct. 21, Friday: Dull morning. Beautiful, bright day. Afternoon, I went and got a beef of Mr. Soaper and killed it. \$24.50. Weighed 400.

Oct. 22, Saturday: A beautiful, bright day. Arthur and Nelson went south with me. They took the horse home. I went to Whitby. Alfred brought me to Brooklin in the evening. Stopped there all night.

Oct. 23, Sunday: Big change. Cloudy and cold. Strong wind northwest. Alfred brought me home in the afternoon. Got home about 3. Nothing new.

Oct. 24, Monday: A cold morning. $\frac{1}{4}$ inch of ice on a tub of water. A fine day followed.

Oct. 25, Tuesday: Dull morning. Heavy white frost. Some soft snow fell for about an hour, then some drizzly showers through the day. I went south with W. Braund.

Oct. 26, Wednesday: A nice day. A little cloudy. I took the morning train for Whitby, came home on the evening train.

Oct. 27, Thursday: Weather about the same. Just fooling around home all day. Nothing new.

Oct. 28, Friday: Nothing much of a change of weather. Just bumming around all day.

Oct. 29, Saturday: Rather dull and gloomy.

A964.19.4.6

Page 42

Oct. 30, Sunday: A chilly morning. Just a little ice. Rather a nice day followed. W. White and family spent the day with us. Left for home about 6.

Oct. 31, Monday: White frost. Cloudy 'til about noon. The after(noon) showery. Nothing particular.

End of diary October, 1892.

Diary

1892, Page 1

Nov 1 Tuesday, a dull chilly day Afternoon at your_ office fixing __Books if ___A ___ was the ___ To select things

Nov 2 Wednesday, __ till about 4 with a strong east wind lots of ice in the morning trees all lending dawn it was a wild __ __ in the house all day

Nov 3 Thursday, a dull chilly day was __

Nov 4 Friday, dull chilly, about 3 afternoon began to __ snow and __ mixed for a while then soft snow wind east __ about dawn __ a little Silas and __ __

Nov 5 Saturday, just a little snow, __ __ a __ of _ would not _ through the _ the _ finished the __ __ the

Nov 6 Sunday, was a beautiful day, __ snow snow wind __ all went out home

Nov 7 Monday, a dull heavy day nothing __ doing __ dull

Nov 8 Tuesday, another change froze a little, I wasn't home watching at __ a dull chilly day strong wind. North West breathing a little all day

Page 2

Nov 9 Wednesday, __ a little heavier and a light fall snow calm but cold all day I came home in the evening after 2 days in the __ my field nothing new

Nov 10 Thursday, another change lots of snow same _ on the go about 10 when the storm __ easy __ was __ north __ __ cleaning side __ in the evening _ and I went for tea got __ the lady_ _ at 10

Nov 11 Friday, thawing a little, nothing new

Nov 12 Saturday, A little softer roads every _afternoon. Silas and I went out- home after wood colder in the evening, nothing particular

Nov 13 Sunday, no mud in the morning/afternoon, getting quite soft and muddy nothing particular

Nov 14 Monday, Dull all day with some thawed_ and afternoon snow nearly all gone

Nov 15 Tuesday, early rain for a while in the morning. The rest of the day very dull.

Nov 16 Wednesday, no rain but dull chilly weather till noon then the sun came out a little

Page 3

Nov 17 Thursday, heavy rain most of the afternoon I went out-home nothing new

Nov 18 Friday, dull thaw _ day nothing particular

Nov 19 Saturday, a little colder froze a little and a little snow fell in the afternoon just around 5 cover the ground colder in the evening.

Nov 20 Sunday, a nice light morning froze a little in the afternoon It _ I _ to _ the afternoon with the _

Nov 21 Monday, weather, about the home nothing particular ___ dull

Nov 22 Tuesday, lots _ dull all day ___ all day, strong wind North West I was delivering ___ in the afternoon

Nov 23 Wednesday, dull, colder _ little _ in the evening about- 5 just 12 above- years I _ in my _ in the cellar

Nov 24 Thursday, cold stormy morning not much falling snow in the afternoon I went out- home nothing new

Nov 25 Friday, not much change in weather in the afternoon I hulled a ___ nothing particular

Page 4

Nov 26 Saturday, dull but a little snow falling, lots _

Nov 27 Sunday, a dull gloomy day, all went – at _ in the evening

Nov 28 Monday, snowing very slow all day I went with ___ in the morning and got my _ beef _ ___ Prince Albert ___ I was

Nov 29 Tuesday, a nice winter day I went south _ again not much doing

Nov 30 Wednesday, weather about the _ nothing particular times dull

Dec 1 Thursday, a beautiful day, _ in the afternoon, nothing particular

Dec 2 Friday, snowing slow most of the afternoon I went ___ home at 2

Dec 3 Saturday, a nice winter day but things very gloomy in the ___

Dec 4 Sunday, weather about the same ___ and in little in the middle of the day

Dec 5 Monday, a beautiful bright day, afternoon I went out- home and got a fig ___ got home and made ___ batch of _

Page 5

Dec 6 Tuesday dull morning cold raw wind south east turned warmer and began to rain about 11 heavy rain till about 2

Dec 7 Wednesday rain in the afternoon

Dec 8 Thursday a mid day nothing new

Dec 9 Friday weather about the same nothing particular times dull

Dec 10 Saturday dull cold day nothing to write about

Dec 11 Sunday weather about the same stayed in the house all day

Dec 12 Monday weather about the same

Dec 13 Tuesday heavy white frost in the morning with a cold east wind I went to Oshawa afternoon got there at 4 began to rain a little soon after.

Dec 14 Wednesday a showery day I left for home about 4 roads very muddy home at 8

Dec 15 Thursday froze a little some sunshine I started work for to toall? at 10 forenoon Roberts was the first horse I shod was busy all day nothing particular.

Page 6

Dec 16 Friday, getting colder busy all day.

Dec 17 Saturday a nice winter day lots of work in the shop quite about 5

Dec 18 Sunday a steady cold day a few flurries of snow

Dec 19 Monday, weather about the same

Dec 20 Tuesday, cloudy and getting colder very busy all day still colder at night

Dec 21 Wednesday a dull day and a cold one EJ went to Manilla J Coones funeral went on morning train home on evening train

Dec 22 Thursday a little sunshine the coldest day of the season is below zero not much change all day not very busy

Dec 23 Friday a little warmer colder in the evening and bright

Dec 24 Saturday a stinger all day with some flurries of snow in the afternoon and I went into town in the evening to get some things for xmas home at 10

Dec 25 Sunday a very cold day north wind about 1 inch of snow fall in the forenoon a very dull xmas getting colder in the evening nothing particular

Page 7

Dec 26 Monday the coldest day of the season 2 below zero wind straight north a very quiet day no company all day had our xmas dinner all to ourselves

Dec 27 Tuesday a bright day a little warmer but plenty cold enough not much below zero

Dec 28 Wednesday getting warmer above zero in the all went out home to an Oyster supper stopped all night a pleasant.?

Dec 29 Thursday we left for home at 6:30 Silas and I the rest got home about 11 it was a nice right winter day

Dec 30 Friday beautiful bright day the nicest day for a week past

Dec 31 Saturday a beautiful day some sunshine EJ and Fred took the morning train for Whitby Arthur Nelson and I went on the evening train

Page 8

Port Perry January 1st 1893

Jan 1 Sunday snowing steady all the forenoon about 2 inches fell a little soft afternoon snow and rain together for a while a slow steady rain all the evening we all spent the day in Whitby.

Jan 2 Monday another change colder dull all day left for Oshawa about 11 oclock I left for home at 6 EJ and Boys stopped in Oshawa lots colder at night

Jan 3 Tuesday a clear cold day 14 below zero in the morning at noon I went down to Mr. Bongards to fix a colts feet EJ and boys came home on evening train

Jan 4 Wednesday weather about eh same some flurries of snow warmer in the evening

Jan 5 Thursday not much change in weather

Jan 6 Friday some milder a little more snow nothing particular times rather dull

Jan 7 Saturday weather about the same a little stormy in the evening

Page 9

Jan 8 Sunday colder and stormy in the evening nothing particular all to church in the evening.

Jan 9 Monday a cold day the evening was very stormy snow and wind and getting colder we all went to the tea at the church got home about 10 and still colder

Jan 10 Tuesday a stinger 24 below zero with a strong north wind snow drifting and packing very hard we all went to a social in the church nothing new

Jan 11 Wednesday clear and cold 37 below zero everything dull no person on the move it was a stinger everything freezing up the coldest weather for years past

Jan 12 Thursday a bright cold day about zero not much change all day a little more stir

Jan 13 Friday mostly sunshine a nice day but plenty cold enough nothing particular

Jan 14 Saturday bright and cold all day nothing particular I quit working at Mr. Halls tonight.

Page 10

Jan 15 Sunday dull and cold all day too cold to get out much

Jan 16 Monday clear cold day getting ready to go to Oshawa I left on the evening train to Myrtle

Jan 17 Tuesday weather about the same I took the morning train from Myrtle I slept all night at the farm with Mr. Randel got to Oshawa and started work at noon with Mr. Craig a lonesome afternoon.

Jan 18 Wednesday getting a little warmer snowing a little in the evening nothing particular

Jan 19 Thursday about 1,1/2 inches of snow a nice bright day follow busy in the shop

Jan 20 Friday a nice bright winter day

Jan 21 Saturday weather about the same I took a walk around town in the evening

Jan 22 Sunday a beautiful looking morning trees all loaded with frost snowed very slow most of the day afternoon Campbell W White and I went out to the mill pond for a walk I went to church morning and evening

Page 11

Jan 23 Monday a beautiful day nothing particular busy in the shop

Jan 24 Tuesday weather about the same till evening then turned cold and stormy I quit at 5 William took me to Whitby I took the train for Port Perry home at 8

Jan 25 Wednesday about one inch of snow down some colder but bright all day I took the evening train to Whitby the girls drove me most of the way to Oshawa

Jan 26 Thursday a beautiful bright day nothing new

Jan 27 Friday weather about eh same

Jan 28 Saturday some colder but bright till about 3 then turned cloudy and warmer about 8 began to rain heavy high wind south east

Jan 29 Sunday heavy rain for a while in the morning turned colder about noon began to freeze about dark

Jan 30 Monday clear cold morning nice bright day followed about dark began to storm a little

Jan 31 Tuesday a nice bright day with a strong south east wind signs of a big storm

Page 12

Feb 1 Wednesday weather some colder

Feb 2 Thursday a cold day down about zero nothing particular times quiet

Feb 3 Friday a cold day a little below zero but bright strong north west wind

Feb 4 Saturday dull and just a little warmer

Feb 5 Sunday cloudy with a cold raw wind east getting warmer in the evening in the house all day

Feb 6 Monday heavy rain all day nothing new

Feb 7 Tuesday a steady cold day

Feb 8 Wednesday bright but colder all day

Feb 9 Thursday some milder the afternoon stormy snowing very fast in the evening and getting a little softer nothing particular

Feb 10 Friday quite a lot of snow fell and very appearance of rain most of the night but slush to wall through a nice day followed clouds and sunshine some of my wood was drawn afternoon Mr. Vallen in the evening William and I went up and swept the floors at our house

Page 13

Feb 11 Saturday a beautiful day soft I took the evening train at Whitby and went to Port Perry Mr. White took me to Whitby nothing particular

Feb 12 Sunday a beautiful bright day home all day all to church at night

Feb 13 Monday cloudy but mild snow very soft we packed up and moved to Oshawa 3 loads Silas Cephas and Mr. Horn W Luke drove EJ and Fred I walked and drove the cow and calf

Feb 14 Tuesday a beautiful bright morning but was raining by 3 afternoon did not rain very much nothing new

Feb 15 Wednesday froze a little but a beautiful day followed colder in the evening

Feb 16 Thursday a dull cold day wind east getting away down near zero

Feb 17 Friday if any change its colder back about the old style of weather a little stormy in the evening

Feb 18 Saturday dull cold day strong wind west nothing particular things very quiet

Page 14

Feb 19 Sunday a rough snowing and blowing wind east it was a rough day wind shifted north west in the evening and turned colder it was blinding storm

Feb 20 Monday wind still blowing north west 15 below zero all day about the same

Feb 21 Tuesday some warmer and a little sunshine a little snow falling in the evening we all went down to Mr. Whites in the evening

Feb 22 Wednesday weather bout the same

Feb 23 Thursday pleasant forenoon the afternoon a little stormy worse in the evening wind and snow not very cold

Feb 24 Friday a beautiful bright day lots of snow to shovel in the morning I was home all day fixing thing up things

Feb 25 Saturday a little flurry of snow in the morning but a nice mild day followed I went to walk nothing particular

Feb 26 Sunday a beautiful bright day went to church morning and evening

Page 15

Feb 27 Monday weather about the same I put my first buggy gearing together

Feb 28 Tuesday snow rain and sleet till about 4 then cleared up fine a beautiful evening I went up to Mr. Stephansons and bought some WP Racks got Mr Whites horse and went after them nothing particular. February finished a rough stormy month

Mar 1 Wednesday a beautiful bright day thawing a little nothing particular

Mar 2 Thursday bright and warmer

Mar 3 Friday steady snow most of the forenoon EJ went to Whitby afternoon with Mr. White back about 8 nothing new

Mar 4 Saturday a nice winter day EJ went to Whitby again home at 6

Mar 5 Sunday changeable flurries of snow occasionally with some beautiful sunshine we all went to church in the morning

Mar 6 Monday a bright warm day thawing a little nothing particular we all went to the church social at night

Page 16

Mar 7 Tuesday beautiful bright day thawing fast water running down the road

Mar 8 Wednesday bright thawing fast the evening showing signs of rain getting cloudy

Mar 9 Thursday raining most of the forenoon Silas Alfred and Mr. Rundel left about 9 no 4rain afternoon EJ took the evening stage to Whitby then the train to Port Perry

Mar 10 Friday froze a little in the morning nice bright day snow going fast streets begin to look muddy lots of wagons on the roads strong wind south east

Mar 11 Saturday soft dull began to rain about 3 pouring rain the rest of the day I went to the station and got a white rock rooster from Allen Bros Newcastle a bad walk

Mar 12 Sunday a little rain in the morning a dull gloomy day afternoon went for a walk down to see the dam at the pond the roar of the water was a terror?

Mar 13 Monday a little soft snow in the morning a dull day followed nothing particular

Page 17

Mar 14 Tuesday dull soft with heavy rain most of the forenoon turning colder in the evening with high with north

Mar 15 Wednesday a stinging cold day with wind way up high from the north

Mar 16 Thursday weather about the same not quite so much wind

Mar 17 Friday a little warmer thawing a little in the sun nothing particular

Mar 18 Saturday rather cloudy but thawing quite a bit a little mud again

Mar 19 Sunday a stormy day snowing and blowing not very cold

Mar 20 Monday beautiful bright day the new snow near all gone

Mar 21 Tuesday weather about the same

Mar 22 Wednesday mostly cloudy and colder in the evening with high wind north west

Mar 23 Thursday a cold blustery morning turned warmer with some sunshine afternoon thawing a little nothing particular

Page 18

Mar 24 Friday a bright warm day the warmest day of the season thawing fast nothing new

Mar 25 Saturday a nice bright warm day Wess and I had a good walk in the evening

Mar 26 Sunday weather about the same I took my first Sunday walk around town

Mar 27 Monday a beautiful bright day not much snow left - roads very muddy

Mar 28 Tuesday froze very hard in the morning but a beautiful bright day followed

Mar 29 Wednesday weather about the same with high wind in the evening

Mar 30 Thursday ground covered with snow not very cold some sunshine snow all gone by evening after supper I went down to Mr. Farewells to get a hen home at 9

Mar 31 Friday a beautiful bright forenoon afternoon a little cloudy

Page 19

Apr 1 Saturday a beautiful bright day

Apr 2 Sunday weather about the same

Apr 3 Monday showers all day some heavy showers in the morning nothing new

Apr 4 Tuesday woke up in the morning by thunder and a heavy shower soon cleared up bright and warm till about 3 then colder with very high west wind

Apr 5 Wednesday froze hard in the morning but a nice bright day followed but chilly about 8 in the evening covered with snow

Apr 6 Thursday bright cold wintery looking but the snow was all gone by noon but the evening was chill, nothing new

Apr 7 Friday some heavy thunder in the night sleet for a while in the morning about 9 pouring rain with some more thunder showering most of the day it was a chill disagreeable day nothing new

April 8 Saturday some more thunder in the night it was the warmest forenoon of the season very high wind some of the afternoon and not quite so warm bright all day

Page 20

April 9 Sunday a nice bright the Boys and I went for a walk to the lake the first time we ever saw the lake at Oshawa

Apr 10 Monday weather about the same nothing particular roads very bad town quiet

Apr 11 Tuesday a pleasant day clouds and sunshine with a strong east wind in the evening we all went down to Jo Fursuys Nelson stopped for a while at Mr. Dyers

Apr 12 Wednesday a dull showers day I took my first lot of chicks of the nest to day

Apr 13 Thursday a nice spring day some colder in the evening nothing new

Apr 14 Friday froze a little chilly all day a few flakes of snow in the forenoon

Apr 15 Saturday a wintery looking morning snowing steady by noon about 5 inches of snow on the level not much fell afternoon began to thaw a little freezing a little in the evening

Apr 16 Sunday a beautiful bright day snow near all gone nothing particular.

Page 21

Apr 17 Monday I went to here Jumbo Campbell at night a dull cloudy day EJ went to Whitby afternoon with SJ

Apr 18 Tuesday a nice bright day nothing new

Apr 19 Wednesday clouds and sunshine rather cool

Apr 20 Thursday changeable sleet for a while in the morning then pouring rain till evening then a little more sleet with a bearable high wind all day a very rough day

Apr 21 Friday some sunshine but rather chilly lots of talk of the damage from yesterday

Apr 22 Saturday rather nice day some warmer

Apr 23 Sunday a nice bright day some warmer M. White and I went to Whitby afternoon IOOF¹ sermon in the Presbyterian church

Apr 24 Monday weather about the

Apr 25 Tuesday weather about the same EJ and SJ went out to Mr. Shorts

Apr 26 Wednesday a nice bright day till evening then a little cloudy with high wind east the morning was quite cold ice about ¼ inch

Page 22

Apr 27 Thursday cold enough for first of April I went to Oshawa lodge in the evening

Apr 28 Friday a little warmer beautiful afternoon

Apr 29 Saturday weather about the same nothing particular busy in the shop

Apr 30 Sunday another nice day till about 5 then there was a light shower the evening was dull IOOF² sermon was preached in the afternoon a good turnout

1893

May 1 Monday a dull showery day nothing new

May 2 Tuesday a dull chilly day times dull

May 3 Wednesday not much change in weather

May 4 Thursday a rainy day and chilly

May 5 Friday a beautiful bright warm day

May 6 Saturday another showery day cleared up in the evening we all went down town

May 7 Sunday a bright beautiful day afternoon Mr. White and I went into Whitby got back about 6 a beautiful evening.

Page 23

May 8 Monday the warmest day of the season

May 9 Tuesday weather about the same

May 10 Wednesday beautiful bright warm

¹ Independent Order of Oddfellows

² Ibid

May 11 Thursday beautiful weather still continues EJ took the morning train for Toronto

May 12 Friday a showery day some heavy showers with thunder and lightning afternoon and some colder in the evening. EJ came home on the late train at 10

May 13 Forenoon dull with drizzly showers some brighter in the afternoon

May 14 Sunday weather just the same nothing particular all to church in the evening

May 15 Monday a nice bright warm day EJ went with Wess and SJ to Mr. Shorts and to Clumbus nothing particular

May 16 Tuesday a steady heavy rain all day the heaviest days rain for a long time

May 17 Wednesday a showery day a heavy shower in the morning turned colder in the evening. Wes left for Muskoka

May 18 Thursday a pleasant day beginning to dry up a little a high wind a big crowd in town to see the circus

Page 24

May 19 Friday weather about the same

May 20 Saturday a beautiful bright day there was thunder and lightning about 10 evening but the rain all went south. EJ & I was on our way home from Whitby nothing new

May 21 Sunday weather about the same

May 22 Monday a beautiful bright day in the evening the boys and I took Jersey out to pasture at Mr Farwells it was a very windy evening

May 23 Tuesday bright- very high wind and appearance of big storms northwest

May 24 Wednesday beautiful bright day put the cow out to pasture in the morning home in the garden all day northing particular

May 25 Thursday before noon light showers afternoon dull but no rain

May 26 Friday a cool pleasant day- nothing new

May 27 Saturday weather about the same

May 28 Sunday a beautiful bright day

May 29 Monday weather just the same

May 30 Tuesday beautiful summer weather

May 31 Wednesday a light shower through night, a nice bright day followed

June 1 Thursday bright and windy

June 2 Friday before noon showery afternoon clouds and sunshine with thunder ___ close and hot all day

1893

Oct 2 Monday a _ beginning after a long 2 month at home and I took my first walk down town since the last day of July things looked about the same and I beautiful day

Oct 3 Tuesday before noon showery the afternoon no rain warm and pleasant I was home all day

Oct 4 Wednesday a nice day home all day as well, nothing new

Oct 5 Thursday weather about the same

Oct 6 Friday dull and cloudy thawed until the afternoon, I went down to Mr. White's

Oct 7 Saturday a nice and cool bright day I went down town afternoon

Oct 8 Sunday beautiful bright day, went to church in the morning, went to Whitby afternoon with EJ and Mr. White a pleasant time, got home about 6

Oct 9 Monday beautiful weather

Oct 10 Tuesday weather just the same home all day nothing particular

Oct 11 Wednesday bright and warm

Oct 12 Thursday weather just the same

Oct 13 Friday a nice warm day a little cloudy in the evening like rain. EJ and I went to Port Perry got home about 7:30

Oct 14 Saturday heavy rain and wind through the night, no rain in the morning steady rain afternoon high south west wind all day

Oct 15 Sunday cold cloudy day home all day. Too wet and cold to go out

Oct 16 Monday a nice bright _ all day

Oct 17 Tuesday the first ice of the season, heavy white frost a beautiful bright day. _ and I went out to the jersey, cold in the morning home all the afternoon

Oct 18 Wednesday weather as plain as usual

Oct 19 Thursday a dull cloudy day, EJ went to Whitby to make the Bays _

Oct 20 Friday warm and bright around home all day till 5 then took _ and went to Whitby after EJ got home about 8

Oct 21 Saturday warm enough for August, afternoon went to see the _ at football and went down and got seed __

Oct 22 Sunday bright warm day went to church morning and evening

Oct 23 Monday beautiful bright morning the afternoon showery _ left for Muskoka

Oct 24 Tuesday very dull morning just a beautiful bright day followed I went to Whitby with Mr. _ we went around by _ got to Whitby about 5

Oct 25 Wednesday a bright pleasant day afternoon I went for a ride with B Seldon and Mr Brintharns got home about 6

Oct 26 Thursday a cloudy day with high wind and showers in the afternoon I went out to Mr Hawns got home about 4

Oct 27 Friday a chilly cloudy day around home all day nothing particular

Oct 28 Saturday showered for home about 9 clouds and sunshine colder in the evening

Oct 29 Sunday mostly cloudy with a fast frost ice 1/11 inches, chilly all day

Oct 30 Monday weather about the same, _ ice

Oct 31 Tuesday clouds and sunshine nice fall weather home all before noon, afternoon I went to Whitby took the train for Port Perry

Nov 1 Wednesday before noon cloudy, afternoon cloudy with lightning at the south

Nov 2 Thursday beautiful bright day, home again after church home all day

Nov 3 Friday beautiful day just a little chilly went out to Mr. Luke's in the morning and stayed all day nothing particular

Nov 4 Saturday a cold morning _ frost Mr. _ came after me got to Port at 8 I _ for EJ the came on the evening _ I met her at the station

Nov 5 Sunday a very nice day EJ and I went to Mr Bundells for dinner

Nov 6 Monday beautiful bright day I went to Manilla in the evening with Jane and __ got there at 8

Nov 7 Tuesday plain day, spent all day with old churns in Manilla out

Nov 8 Wednesday mild cloudy morning went to Sonya in the evening to Mr. _ he took me to sanguine station in the evening I went to Port Perry.

Nov 9 Thursday mostly cloudy I went out to a _ in the afternoon

Nov 10 Friday beautiful fall weather spent all the day on the farm

Nov 11 Saturday _ fine weather I went out to _ for the day

Nov 12 Sunday clouds and sunshine at Mr. _ for the day wet to _ to Sunday church afternoon over to a _ for the night

Nov 13 Monday before noon showery, afternoon a left the north for a warmer and better _ got to Oshawa about 7

Nov 14 Tuesday clouds sunshine and showers EJ went to Whitby with Mr. B, a little colder in the evening

Nov 15 Wednesday froze a little, nice day till about 4 then a bit of snow and _ a lot colder

Nov 16 Thursday a cold morning 1 inch of ice on about of weather I went down to Mr White's to fix his hen house It was a pleasant day, went home at 11

Nov 17 Friday a beautiful day frost all gone out of the ground at White's again, I went to have Mrs. Sheppard in the evening.

Nov 18 Saturday a bright pleasant day getting things ready to move nothing new

Nov 19 Sunday weather some colder with quite a flurry of snow from 3 till about 4:30

Nov 20 Monday a very nice day gather our traps together and moved to Mr. Furrows house got through about 6 stayed at Mr. Whites all night tired and sleepy

Nov 21 Tuesday dull and cloudy Mr. White Nelson Arthur and I went out to Farwells after Jersey a terrible snow storm came on just as we left at 4 almost blinding but stopped about 7 got home about 6

Nov 22 Wednesday heavy rain through the night snow all gone dull all day colder in the evening

Nov 23 Thursday chilly clouds and furniture fixing around home all day nothing new

Nov 24 Friday weather about the same home all day killing time

Nov 25 Saturday cold cloudy freezing all day began burning coal 1 ton \$6.25 each

Nov 26 Sunday cloudy cold high wind south east we went to church in the evening

Nov 27 Monday lots warmer began to rain heavy about 4 and kept at it

Nov 28 Tuesday afternoon showery in the evening E J and I went over to M. Whites for tea a good feed of Oysters

Nov 29 Wednesday snowing heavy all forenoon raining heavy all the afternoon a little in the evening.

Nov 30 Thursday froze a little some snow left I went to Whitby got home about 6 in the evening

Dec 1 Friday weather about the same

Dec 2 Saturday a beautiful bright day a little cloudy in the evening about dark, the boss and I went after rabbits

Dec 3 Sunday wind and snow all day wind east a terrible rough day lots of snow in heaps

Dec 4 Monday coldest morning of the season a beautiful bright day followed nice winter weather nothing particular

Dec 5 Tuesday mild mostly cloudy and warmer we all went to a temperance lecture at night Mr. Kettlewell the man.

Dec 6 Wednesday a nice winter day nothing particular very quiet

Dec 7 Thursday beautiful bright day EJ and I went down to J Fursies we got home in the evening about 8:30

Dec 8 Friday a little snow in the morning a very mild day followed EJ Mother and I went to Whitby in the evening home at 9 very soft

Dec 9 Saturday forenoon soft and mild steady rain all the afternoon forenoon M.White the boys and I went out and got Williams Jersey lots of fun to get her home in the evening went up to Mr. Greys to trade chickens home at 9

Dec 10 Sunday a very nice day lots colder in the evening nothing particular

Dec 11 Monday a nice winter day but began to storm very bad in the evening EJ and I went to funeral afternoon Mr. Pallow at Mr. Harras'es

Dec 12 Tuesday a nice winter day nothing particular home all day

Dec 13 Wednesday a clear cold day 10 below zero in the morning nothing particular

Dec 14 Thursday snowing slow most of the day some warmer in the evening fixing up my chickens coop all day

Dec 15 Friday heavy snow till about 11 then turned to rain freezing as it fell strong east wind making it a very rough day I went to Whitby in the morning and stayed all day

Dec 16 Saturday a very heavy fog for a while in the morning when the fog blowed off things looked rather wild trees loaded with ice branches broken and limbs fallen in all directions lots of fruit trees spoiled telegraph wires lying all along the sides of the road everything looks like a total wreck.

Dec 17 Sunday nice bright winter day church morning afternoon and evening

Dec 18 Monday a very stormy day snow and wind from south west or tarer

Dec 19 Tuesday a very nice day getting colder in the evening

Dec 20 Wednesday a stinging cold morning a little below zero warmer afternoon Paper hangers in the afternoon

Dec 21 Thursday fine winter day quite mild

Dec 22 Friday cold raw wind east turned warmer in the evening began to rain about 9 very heavy nothing particular

Dec 23 Saturday lots of snow gone rain stopped beautiful day sun taking snow very fast we all went down town afternoon and evening

Dec 24 Sunday heavy fog with heavy rain for a while in the middle of the day James Boone took dinner with us nothing particular

Dec 25 Monday xmas beautiful bright forenoon sun very warm thawing very fast more like first of April than xmas afternoon a little showery turned colder in the evening lots of buggies on the road our company M. White and family Silas and Nellie

Dec 26 Tuesday no slush froze hard a beautiful bright day EJ went with Silas and Nellie

Dec 27 Wednesday a very nice day turning soft

Dec 28 Thursday some light drizzly showers colder in the evening freezing

Dec 29 Friday a very nice day froze hard thawed a little lots colder in the evening I went to Whitby got home at 2

Dec 30 Saturday a cold day wind north west in the house most of the time

Dec 31 Sunday mostly cloudy lots warmer a flurry of snow in the morning

1894

Jan 1 Monday froze a little a beautiful bright day lots of driving over the election we was all over to M Whites for the day I went up to Whitby in the morning after EJ but the came home with Alfred

Jan 2 Tuesday clear and bright thawing and getting sloppy nothing new

Jan 3 Wednesday weather about the same

Jan 4 Thursday weather warm more like April than January a little colder in the evening got Fred boots \$100

Jan 5 Friday forenoon drizzly sleet and snow quite a flurry of snow from 1 till 23 then turned colder and cleared up bright EJ and I went down to Mr. Grooses for tea

Jan 6 Saturday cloudy with some light flurries of snow I went to Whitby brought home black Hamburgs

Jan 7 Sunday a pleasant day good winter weather nothing particular

Jan 8 Monday weather about the same in the afternoon I went down to Mr. Mohersells near the lake

Jan 9 Tuesday not much change in weather around home all day nothing new

Jan 10 Wednesday some warmer got more coal afternoon went to Mothersells again an exchanged some hens with him in the evening went to Whitby with SJ White got home at 8

Jan 11 Thursday a beautiful day nothing new

Jan 12 Friday a rough forenoon snowing and blowing and cold afternoon calmer no snow but cold Mr. Grey and I went to Mr. Harvs back at 7

Jan 13 Saturday a very nice day lots warmer nothing particular very dull times

Jan 14 Sunday a nice bright morning but soon got dull and foggy for all day EJ and I walked to Whitby afternoon we got back about 8:30 SJ brought us part of the way home roads getting quite sloppy

Jan 15 Monday heavy fog with some heavy showers roads very sloppy EJ went to Whitby afternoon Marg came after her I started work at Mr. Coulthards

Jan 16 Tuesday very dull no rain a little colder in the evening just enough to freeze the hays went to the words for show

Jan 17 Wednesday dull froze a little nothing new

Jan 18 Thursday beautiful bright day

Jan 19 Friday weather about the same

Jan 20 Saturday weather just like spring EJ went to Whitby got home at 9 we went down town in the evening

Jan 21 Sunday clouds and sunshine fine day we all went to church in the evening

Jan 22 Monday froze a little but got muddy through the day in the evening Nelson and I went down town with chickens for Port home show

Jan 23 Tuesday beautiful day mostly sunshine nothing particular busy in the shop

Jan 24 Wednesday began to rain about 11 rained steady till about 3 then turned colder and began to freeze

Jan 25 Thursday big change froze hard a very nice bright day cold wind north west no snow nice winter day M White and I went to Port Home Pouters show

Jan 26 Friday weather about the same

Jan 27 Saturday a little warmer nice and bright

Jan 28 Sunday a beautiful day not thawing much afternoon EJ and EJ and I went to Whitby got back about 6 EJ went back again with Mary

Jan 29 Monday a very dull forenoon snowed heavy all the afternoon about 5 inches by dark the heaviest fall of the winter

Jan 30 Tuesday some sunshine blowing a little sleighs all the got lots of driving EJ came home in the evening

Jan 31 Wednesday a nice bright day lots of driving

Feb 1 Thursday a nice bright winter day

Feb 2 Friday weather about the same I went to Whitby in the evening with Mr. Grey back about 8:30

Feb 3 Saturday a little soft thawing just a little colder in the evening

Feb 4 Sunday a bright but very cold day went to church morning and evening

Feb 5 Monday bright and still colder nothing particular doing

Feb 6 Tuesday lots warmer clouds and sunshine thawing a little beautiful day went down town in the evening bought a pair of boots one each for boys and one for myself nothing new

Feb 7 Wednesday a beautiful day thawing fast

Feb 8 Thursday bright and warm roads getting muddy just like April weather

Feb 9 Friday snowing all forenoon raining all the afternoon very sloppy

Feb 10 Saturday a very mild morning colder in the evening

Feb 11 Sunday bright cold day strong wind north west M White and I went to Whitby in the afternoon back at 6

Feb 12 Monday a dull cloudy windy cold forenoon the afternoon was a terror snow and wind and the evening was worse

Feb 13 Tuesday a wild looking morning heaps of snow and a cold day followed all the snow shovels in the operation

Feb 14 Wednesday a blistery day snowing steady most of the afternoon solid winter weather EJ went to Whitby in the evening with M White stayed all night

Feb 15 Thursday a nice winter day bright and pleasant EJ came home afternoon

Feb 16 Friday weather about the same

Feb 17 Saturday a beautiful bright mild day nothing particular ever thing quiet

Feb 18 Sunday a very nice day went to church morning and evening

Feb 19 Monday beautiful bright day thawing very much like rain but turned colder in the evening

Feb 20 Tuesday a windy cold cloudy day began to storm about dark I went to Whitby with SJ

Feb 21 Wednesday a cold day wind north

Feb 22 Thursday getting colder but bright in the evening went to Dr. Kitiers lecture in lecture room of big church

Feb 23 Friday no warmer 8 below zero

Feb 24 Saturday bright but cold 18 below zero a little warmer in evening

Feb 25 Sunday bright and lots warmer a very nice day home all day

Feb 26 Monday a bright and beautiful day thawing a little in the evening Mary and SJ came down EJ went home with them

Feb 27 Tuesday weather just as fine in the evening I went to Whitby after EJ got home about 11

Feb 28 Wednesday weather just like spring roads just like spring very muddy

Mar 1 Thursday beautiful weather snow near all gone

Mar 2 Friday weather just as fine just a little frost at night

Mar 3 Saturday warm and bright we all went down town in the evening

Mar 4 Sunday bright and warm lots of mud all to church in the morning EJ and I went to J Fursey's afternoon a little cloudy in the evening

Mar 5 Monday a little drizzly shower in the morning a beautiful day followed EJ went to Whitby afternoon

Mar 6 Tuesday beautiful bright morning but soon got cloudy and began to rain about 3 a very dark evening with pouring rain

Mar 7 Wednesday a beautiful bright day EJ came home at noon with M White

Mar 8 Thursday weather about the same EJ went to Whitby with Mr. Everson

Mar 9 Friday very dull morning but a fine day followed went to funeral Whitby afternoon to Uncle Thos

Mar 10 Saturday beautiful day frost nearer all gone EJ and boys got home at 11 we all went down town in the evening

Mar 11 Sunday weather fine enough for the first of may we all went for a walk afternoon

Mar 12 Monday weather about the same

Mar 13 Tuesday a heavy white frost bright morning but began to rain about 11 steady rain all the rest of the day colder in the evening

Mar 14 Wednesday froze a little did not thaw much freezing hard in the evening

Mar 15 Thursday heavy white frost began to rain about 10 freezing as it fell very bad getting around

Mar 16 Friday some warmer clouds and sunshine

Mar 17 Saturday a very nice day we all went down town in the evening

Mar 18 Sunday bright and was may we all went for a walk after dinner saw a butterfly flipping around as smart as in June

Mar 19 Monday a beautiful day clouds and sunshine

Mar 20 Tuesday weather about the same

Mar 21 Wednesday rain most of the forenoon afternoon cloudy but warm

Mar 22 Thursday dull and cloudy afternoon showery heavy rain in the evening freezing a little

Mar 23 Friday a nice day not quite so warm

Mar 24 Saturday rather cloudy getting colder a heavy shower just at dark then began to freeze I went down town in the evening

Mar 25 Sunday a bright cold day froze hard did not thaw any high wind north west

Mar 26 Monday weather about the same

Mar 27 Tuesday a little milder no mud we all went to a tea at the church in the evening got home at 11 cold

Mar 28 Wednesday cloudy rather winy EJ and I went to a social at the church in the evening when we got out the ground was covered with snow and snowing slowly

Mar 29 Thursday bright warm snow near all gone by noon EJ went to Whitby

Mar 30 Friday clouds and sunshine a nice day EJ got home at 7 I went with Mr. Gray out to Mr. Haws got home about 9

Mar 31 Saturday weather about the same nothing particular went down town in the evening just a light shower when we was down town but not much

Apr 1 Sunday a dull cold windy day home all day looking after cow and calf

Apr 2 Monday weather about the same nothing new

Apr 3 Tuesday a dull cloudy day some warmer EJ and I went to Whitby in the evening got home about 12 a terrible dark night a little sprinkle of rain on our way

Apr 4 Wednesday lots warmer forenoon bright afternoon some very dark cloud with just a sprinkle of rain and lots of wind

Apr 5 Thursday not much change in weather

Apr 6 Friday weather not much change

Apr 7 Saturday nice bright some warmer grandpa and Nellie came about 6 I went down town in the evening

Apr 8 Sunday weather about the same we all went to church in the evening

Apr 9 Monday some colder with high wind looks like a storm

Apr 10 Tuesday a very dull windy morning began to storm about 3 afternoon snowing steady all the afternoon very soft win very high south east

Apr 11 Wednesday about 4 inches of snow sunshine through the day lots of the snow gone very soft I quite at Mr. Coultharas

Apr 12 Thursday a beautiful bright day snow all gone I went to work at McLaughlan's carriage shop

Apr 13 Friday a beautiful bright warm day

Apr 14 Saturday weather about the same

Apr 15 Sunday a beautiful bright day nothing particular went to church in the evening

Apr 16 Monday a beautiful bright day

Apr 17 Tuesday not much change in weather the grass growing faint

Apr 18 Wednesday a beautiful bright warm day I done my first gardening planted onions.

Apr 19 Thursday very warm but a little showery in the afternoon nothing new

Apr 20 Friday weather the same with a light shower in the evening

Apr 21 Saturday a little cooler the evening quite chilly

Apr 22 Sunday a cool pleasant day EJ and I went out for a walk afternoon, noon nothing particular

Apr 23 Monday weather about the same got out at 9:30 came home and planted some potatoes, put in early potatoes, nothing new

Apr 24 Tuesday some warmer a little cloudy

Apr 25 Wednesday weather about the same

Apr 26 Thursday rather cloudy but warmer got the garden plowed EJ went to Pickering with Mr.Raynolds got home at 4

Apr 27 Friday a very pleasant day busy morning and evening in garden

Apr 28 Saturday weather about the same

Apr 29 Sunday a beautiful bright day Lodge march to church afternoon

Apr 30 Monday beautiful bright warm day a beautiful month all through

May 1 Tuesday weather about the same nothing particular

May 2 Wednesday clouds and sunshine cooler

May 3 Thursday weather about the same we all went over to Mr. Whites in the evening to see Wess & Eliza before they leave for Muskoka tomorrow morning

May 4 Friday a beautiful shower in the morning clouds and sunshine through the day nothing particular

May 5 Saturday a nice day with a heavy thunder storm about 6 in the evening very sharp lightening

May 6 Sunday a nice day some cooler all went to church in the evening

May 7 Monday bright and fine David Clarke came after the cow

May 8 Tuesday beautiful weather

May 9 Wednesday not much change

May 10 Thursday a little cooler bright

May 11 Friday a little cooler and winy

May 12 Saturday beautiful bright day we all went down town in the evening

May 13 Sunday weather about the same

May 14 Monday beautiful weather nothing new

May 15 Tuesday clouds and sunshine cooler with a heavy white frost in the morning

May 16 Wednesday a nice day nothing new

May 17 Thursday warm but cloudy with a heavy thunder storm about dark with pouring rain

May 18 Friday cloudy and chilly

May 19 Saturday began to rain about 10 steady rain the rest of the day I went down town payed for the cow pasture got home at 10 still raining

May 20 Sunday got up at 4 still raining very heavy and kept at it all day every place almost flooded

May 21 Monday another day heavy rain except about 2 hours in the middle of the day but terrible heavy about dark and after wind east

May 22 Tuesday stopped raining about 6 morning clouds and sunshine all day no rain things are beginning to look rather wild fields all flooded water roaring down the creeks like thunder after about 65 hours of steady rain

May 23 Wednesday dull and cloudy forenoon afternoon showery rather chilly

May 24 Thursday some heavy showers forenoon and afternoon with thunder and lightning at home all day working between showers

May 25 Friday weather about the same

May 26 Saturday clouds and sunshine no rain we all went down town in the evening nothing new

May 27 Sunday a very nice day a little cloudy in the evening with thunder and lightning in the west

May 28 Monday a little shower in the night clouds and sunshine through the day very chilly wind north

May 29 Tuesday a hard frost just a thin crust of ice on a dish of water side walk all white with frost clouds and sunshine all day and chilly a light shower afternoon

May 30 Wednesday just a light frost white a very dull morning a nice bright day followed some warmer

May 31 Thursday dull forenoon afternoon showery nothing

June 1 Friday showers all through the day things very quiet

June 2 Saturday still showery with a little sunshine in the evening we began putting in feed corn

June 3 Sunday a beautiful bright morning the afternoon cloudy with a light shower about 6 the evening was chilly in the afternoon EJ and I went up to the cemetery with Fursey and Mrs.

June 4 Monday weather just the same

June 5 Tuesday clouds and sunshine a shower in the night made things look rather wet chilly all day wind north west

June 6 Wednesday a beautiful bright day I quit at 4 went home planting corn

June 7 Thursday beautiful bright morning but was raining before noon afternoon some warmer no rain afternoon some clouds

June 8 Friday clouds sunshine and showers some warmer nothing particular

June 9 Saturday a big change bright and very hot some signs of summer and better weather

June 10 Sunday no change of weather just as hot with a few flying clouds not rainy clouds

June 11 Monday bright hot day in the evening EJ went to Whitby

June 12 Tuesday very close and hot some clouds in the morning very heavy thunder at a distance weather more like August

June 13 Wednesday hot and dry went to Merediths meeting

June 14 Thursday weather just he same

June 15 Friday no change in weather went to Drydens meeting

June 16 Saturday dry and terrible hot

June 17 Sunday bright forenoon the afternoon was cloudy with thunder at a distance

June 18 Monday a very light shower in the morning a very hot day EJ went to Whitby nothing particular

June 19 Tuesday a showery day

June 20 Wednesday weather just the same

June 21 Thursday a beautiful bright day very hot nothing particular

June 22 Friday very hot splendid weather shop shut down at 9:3- I was home all day W Luke and Mrs. A Goden came in the evening

June 23 Saturday bright morning a heavy thunder shower about 10 then bright for a while then about 4 another very heavy thunder storm the weather very all day

June 24 Sunday weather very hot with clouds and sunshine we all went down to J Furseys for the day company left in the morning

June 25 Monday a bright hot day nothing particular till evening then I went to a political meeting Mr. Riddel was the speaker

June 26 Tuesday a very dull morning but a nice bright day followed lots of driving and a terrible crowd at night to see the big procession and to hear Mr. Dridens speech after his election

June 27 Wednesday bright terrible hot went to a church social at night

June 28 Thursday weather about the same

June 29 Friday just as hot nothing new sent a pair of fowls to Wenipag

June 30 Saturday a terrible hot day and the end of a very hot month

July 1 Sunday hot as before a scorcher church in the morning home the rest of the day nothing new

Jul 2 Monday very hot some clouds about 5 terrible thunder and lightning not very heavy rain home all day nothing particular

Jul 3 Tuesday bright some coolers a very pleasant day

Jul 4 Wednesday bright and pleasant with a nice cool breeze all day

Jul 5 Thursday weather just the same EJ went to Mrs. Shorts

Jul 6 Friday no change in weather

Jul 7 Saturday very chilly but bright we all went down town in the evening lot of over coats and fur capes in use a very chilly evening

Jul 8 Sunday clouds and sunshine a very chilly day nothing new

Jul 9 Monday some warm a little cloudy

July 10 Tuesday a bright hot day

Jul 11 Wednesday a dull morning but very hot brighter about 11 scorching hot quit at noon 100 Fleckeration day left at 2:30 for the cemetery got home at 5 went to the Lodge and 8 got out at 11 went to the queens hotels had supper them home at 12:30 tired and sleepy

Jul 12 Thursday a nice shower through the morning early clouds most of the day I went to Whitby in the evening with W & SJ White got home at 12

July 13 Friday a bright hot day

July 14 Saturday weather about the same we all went down town at night

July 15 Sunday just as hot and dry nothing particular

Jul 16 Monday bright hot and dry

Jul 17 Tuesday no change

Jul 18 Wednesday bright scorching hot

Jul 19 Thursday a scorching hot I went to Lodge in the evening

Jul 20 Friday some clouds with a beautiful shower just at dark

Jul 21 Saturday a pleasant day all down town at night

Jul 22 Sunday just as hot as ever

July 23 Monday some cooler clouds and sunshine very dull evening

Jul 24 Tuesday a showery day I quit at 11:30 got ready for the lake picnic rain came on heavy I went to work again

Jul 25 Wednesday morning rather dull quit at 11 went to the picnic we all went it was a beautiful afternoon but rather warm

Jul 26 Thursday a bright hot day nothing particular

Jul 27 Friday bright and hot no work home all forenoon went to Whitby afternoon in the evening went to the lake to see the boat come in got back at 12

Jul 28 Saturday weather about the same got up at 6 got the horse and left for Oshawa EJ took the horse and went back to Whitby again I got W Whites horse the boys and I went to the lake after dinner got home at 6 EJ got home at 8

Jul 29 Sunday dry bright and hot home all day nothing new

Jul 30 Monday not much change some cooler

Jul 31 Tuesday a cool pleasant day Maud Kid and Mary spent the day with us

Aug 1 Wednesday a nice day cool and pleasant cloudy in the evening

Aug 2 Thursday a showery day brighter for a while at noon evening cloudy

Aug 3 Friday bright and pleasant

Aug 4 Saturday weather about the same Nelson Arthur and I went down town in the evening quite an excitement Miss Welsh got hurt

Aug 5 Sunday dry and hot nothing new

Aug 6 Monday weather just the same

Aug 7 Tuesday hot as ever nothing new

Aug 8 Wednesday dry but not so hot

Aug 9 Thursday a beautiful day very dry in the evening Ej and I went to the lake W White got home at 9:30- a pleasant trip Wess and Miss Adamsons H Pethee and wife W White and family was the company

Aug 10 Friday a beautiful day nothing new

Aug 11 Saturday weather just the same

Aug 12 Sunday morning very dull but soon cleared up hot as ever EJ spent the afternoon at Mrs. Eroscomes nothing particular

Aug 13 Monday a very hot day hotter than usual Mr. Wicket big all good by and left for the west nothing particular

Aug 14 Tuesday weather just the same

Aug 15 Wednesday just as home in the evening I went to Whitby with Mary and Sarah stayed all night

Aug 16 Thursday bright and hot spent the day in Whitby and through the country with A Bull home in the evening a pleasant day spent

Aug 17 Friday dry bright and hot nothing new

Aug 18 Saturday weather just the same we all went down town at night

Aug 19 Sunday no change in weather A Elliott and family spent the day with us

Aug 20 Monday bright dry and hot

Aug 21 Tuesday a cool chilly day but bright evening cold enough for overcoats EJ and SJ White went to Port Perry got home at 8 nothing new

Aug 22 Wednesday a cool pleasant day bright

Aug 23 Thursday a close hot day Mrs. Crole spent the afternoon with us

Aug 24 Friday dry and hot nothing new

Aug 25 Saturday a sprinkle of a shower in the forenoon not enough to lay the dust was all gone and bright as ever in a short time we all went down town in the evening

Aug 26 Sunday dry as ever some cooler

Aug 27 Monday no change in weather

Aug 28 Tuesday weather just the same

Aug 29 Wednesday some clouds with a heavy thunder storm about 4 not much rain very sharp lightning and heavy thunder very dark

Aug 30 Thursday dry bright hot

Aug 31 Friday weather just the same nothing particular

Sep 1 Saturday bright dry and hot started to cut corn in the evening

Sep 2 Sunday a very hot day got W Whites horse and went to Whitby got home at 10 very heavy thunder at the south no rain here

Sep 3 Monday no change in weather Labour Day home all day

Sep 4 Tuesday a showery day just light showers not much water full

Sep 5 Wednesday another beautiful shower dull all day but very warm

Sep 6 Thursday bright and hot

Sep 7 Friday weather just the same

Sep 8 Saturday a nice shower about day light a nice day followed very hot

Sep 9 Sunday a bright hot day hot enough for July

Sep 10 Monday dull morning a terrible thunder storm in the night about 3 heavy rain and wind all the forenoon shower I went to the station with J Linton home all day shop? that down to see our fowls of for Toronto EJ went to Whitby afternoon to go with Mary to Toronto

Sep 11 Tuesday a bright cool pleasant day

Sep 12 Wednesday a beautiful day I quit at noon and went to Toronto got there at 4:30 EJ Mary and Kid met me at the station

Sep 13 Thursday dull with some showers about dark a heavy thunder storm I left the ground about 8

Sep 14 Friday a bright warm day went to the rounds at 10 at 4 we packed our fowel and left for home at 5:30

Sep 15 Saturday a very heavy shower in the morning and another in the evening about dark about 9 I went to Whitby with W White got home at 11 nothing new

Sep 16 Sunday a very nice day nothing particular

Sep 17 Monday bright and warm

Sept 18 Tuesday a little cloudy but warm

Sep 19 Wednesday a little cloudy but hot began to rain about 5 the boys all went to Whitby fare in the morning with W White he took the chickens up

Sep 20 Thursday rain all the forenoon cleared up a little at just a drizzly shower afternoon no rain after 2 at 3 I quit and went to Whitby with Wess W White came at 5 after the chickens

Sep 21 Friday bright close and hot in the evening J Linton came and got the chicks for Bowmanville fare

Sep 22 Saturday clouds and sunshine very hot a windy shower came up at dark

Sep 23 Sunday mostly sunshine a short shower at noon all we went to church in the evening

Sept 24 Monday cool with a few drizzly showers very chilly in the evening

Sep 25 Tuesday bright cool day quite a frost in the morning nothing particular

Sep 26 Wednesday a beautiful warm bright day ice near $\frac{1}{4}$ of an inch thick in the morning

Sep 27 Thursday beautiful bright warm day

Sep 28 Friday bright and lots warmer

Sep 29 Saturday bright and very hot take in corn in the evening

Sep 30 Sunday clouds sunshine and showers cooler in the evening

Oct 1 Monday beautiful bright warm day nothing particular very quiet

Oct 2 Tuesday light white frost rather cloudy with sprinkling rain in the evening

Oct 3 Wednesday heavy rain most of the forenoon after noon short heavy shower heavy thunder in the forenoon

Oct 4 Thursday some light showers a very rough storm in the night thunder lightning and rain nothing particular I went to lodge in the evening

Oct 5 Friday a little more sunshine Lavina Coone came in the morning

Oct 6 Saturday a nice bright day we all went down town in the evening

Oct 7 Sunday a beautiful bright day

Oct 8 Monday weather about the same up at 4 Vina left 5 early train

Oct 9 Tuesday a very nice day

Oct 10 Wednesday rather dull a little like rain strong wind west took in Magolds 54 bushels nothing new

Oct 11 Thursday bright very high west wind nothing particular all day big time in the evening about 9 in the evening the house was filled with a crowd from Brooklin Whitby and Oshawa left for home at 12

Oct 12 Friday beautiful right morning quite a hard frost the afternoon was cloudy and chilly at 4 I went to Whitby with W White began to rain about 6 on our way home

Oct 13 Saturday forenoon showery afternoon brighter with a light shower at dark nothing

Oct 14 Sunday a cloudy cold day high wind some flecks of snow EJ Fred and I went to Brookline left at 7:30 a cold drive wind north got home at 10 not quite so cold

Oct 15 Monday a cold morning $\frac{1}{4}$ inch of ice a nice bright day followed

Oct 16 Tuesday cloudy not so cold noting new

Oct 17 Wednesday a beautiful bright warm day I went to Whitby in the morning picking apples all day

Oct 18 Thursday white frost chilly morning went for a drive out to J Haws back at 9 then round town all day got home at 6

Oct 19 Friday another beautiful day afternoon went out to Mr. Fursie's after some chicks home at 4

Oct 20 Saturday beautiful bright day went to Mr. Stevenson's in the morning and got a white cockerel the rest of the day around home nothing new

Oct 21 Sunday beautiful bright warm day Charley and Whilds stayed all night with us nothing particular

Oct 22 Monday bright forenoon and very hot for Oct afternoon a little cloudy EJ went to Whitby at 9 with Charley and SJ

Oct 23 Tuesday dull morning fine day followed around home all day

Oct 24 Wednesday beautiful bright warm day EJ came home in the evening

Oct 25 Thursday weather just the same I took in my carrots 15 bushels

Oct 26 Friday beautiful bright warm day

Oct 27 Saturday weather just the same

Oct 28 Sunday a beautiful day went to the Dr. with Nelson in the forenoon home all afternoon went to Whitby in the evening with father and Fred got home at 10

Oct 29 Monday weather about the same home all day Nelson some better

Oct 30 Tuesday beautiful day Nelsons got up at 4 nothing new

Oct 31 Wednesday a wet showery day I went up to Lintons in the evening on a cow deal

Nov 1 Thursday a cloudy chilly day Nelson in beg again all day I went to Whitby afternoon with J Lob got home at 5

Nov 2 Friday quiet a hard frost during? Day home all day nelson got up again in the afternoon lots better

Nov 3 Saturday shower in the night high wind chilly and cloudy all day

Nov 4 Sunday weather about the same home all day nothing particular thunder and lightning about 9 in the evening just 3 or 4 heavy cracks no rain

Nov 5 Monday cloudy some colder Nelson went out for first time

Nov 6 Tuesday cold day heavy frost ice over $\frac{1}{4}$ inch did not go of all day

Nov 7 Wednesday clouds no warmer heavy frost at William Whites all day

Nov 8 Thursday still colder but bright I went to Whitby in the morning got home at 8 in the evening

Nov 9 Friday a dull cold day in the evening EJ and I went down to J Fursies to a party got home at 11 ground covered with snow and still snowing

Nov 10 Saturday about 2 inches of snow a dull day at 4 I went with Wess to Tyrone got there about 7 stopped at Mr. Wherrys all night

Nov 11 Sunday Tyrone church in the morning Salem afternoon Providance in the evening then home got there at 10 did not thaw all day froze very hard

Nov 12 Monday weather about the same a little sunshine began to work at Coulthards

Nov 13 Tuesday a dull day a little snow fell through the night soft all day tried to rain but failed just a sprinkle

Nov 14 Wednesday mostly cloudy snow going fast

Nov 15 Thursday weather just the same nothing particular very quiet

Nov 16 Friday weather just the same

Nov 17 Saturday a beautiful day nothing particular very quiet

Nov 18 Sunday rather cloudy getting colder EJ went to Whitby with SJ afternoon getting colder in the evening

Nov 19 Monday a cold day every thing froze up hard just a little snow

Nov 20 Tuesday a very cold morning getting a little warmer at noon still warmer in the evening we put the stove in this evening

Nov 21 Wednesday a nice bright day

Nov 22 Thursday another very fine day thanksgiving day around home all day nothing particular doing

Nov 23 Friday saf nice weather nothing new

Nov 24 Saturday very dull chilly south west wind a little rain just after dinner about 6 3 there was a very heavy snow storm for about ½ an hour about 1 inch fell then turned colder I took EJ to Whitby she took the train for Port Perry

Nov 25 Sunday a bright cold windy day froze very hard nothing new

Nov 26 Monday a nice day rather cold a light flurry of snow afternoon

Nov 27 Tuesday cloudy some colder nothing new

Nov 28 Wednesday a cold winter day a light flurry of snow in the afternoon

Nov 29 Thursday just as cold freezing all day

Nov 30 Friday some warmer very dull nothing particular

Dec 1 1894

Dec 1 Saturday a beautiful day I went to Whitby in the evening for EJ on evening train from Port Perry

Dec 2 Sunday a nice morning but soon began to snow very soft but steady all day

Dec 3 Monday a very nice day for the time of the year

Dec 4 Tuesday weather just the same nothing new

Dec 5 Wednesday weather still continues fine

Dec 6 Thursday weather fine enough for October very heavy white frost

Dec 7 Friday more white frost but beautiful day began to get cloudy in the evening nothing particular

Dec 8 Saturday showery day with terrible heavy rain after dark EJ and SJ went to see mess shop shut down for the afternoon

Dec 9 Sunday dull but warm colder in the evening

Dec 10 Monday dull windy chilly began to storm about 7 in the evening rain and snow mixed

Dec 11 Tuesday a very sloppy morning lots of slush

Dec 12 Wednesday raining most of the day nothing new

Dec 13 Thursday some cooler no frost no rain wind west went to a concert of the chosen farencers?

Dec 14 Friday weather just the same nothing new

Dec 15 Saturday a beautiful bright day fine enough for the first of October T Oshern and wife and Lavina spent the evening with us left for home at 8

Dec 16 Sunday dull with 2 or 3 light showers went to church morning and afternoon to the Sunday school addresses by Kinds and Kenney

Dec 17 Monday a nice day just a little colder

Dec 18 Tuesday froze a little but a nice day

Dec 19 Wednesday a beautiful day heavy white frost

Dec 20 Thursday a bright warm day more white frost roads getting dry and nice EJ and boys went to the S School concert in the evening nothing new

Dec 21 Friday a beautiful day in the evening we all went to the school concert in the evening

Dec 22 Saturday some colder freezing in the evening we all went down town

Dec 23 Sunday quite a cold day went to church morning and evening Black Knight was the Preacher big crowd

Dec 24 Monday quite a mild day heavy rain in the evening for a while then turned colder and began to freeze hard

Dec 25 Tuesday a cold windy day in the afternoon I went to Whitby got home at 8 nothing particular

Dec 26 Wednesday getting colder with high wind

Dec 27 Thursday snowing blowing and freezing a terrible rough day away below zero

Dec 28 Friday not so windy but 12 below zero in the morning at 11.. 6 below a little milder in the evening but sharp enough nothing particular

Dec 29 Saturday getting warmer but lots enough cold EJ went to Whitby afternoon nothing new

Dec 30 Sunday a nice winter day bright and windy EJ got home in the afternoon

Dec 31 Monday weather about the same nothing particular things very quiet to finish up the year of 1894

January 1st 1895

Jan 1 Tuesday a nice winter day afternoon W White and I went for a drive around Ceder dale and down to E Gurries to see his chickens

Jan 2 Wednesday a very bright day went to work to begin another year

Jan 3 Thursday a beautiful bright warm forenoon about 4 began to storm the evening was very rough

Jan 4 Friday a very nice winter day

Jan 5 Saturday a nice morning but a very rough day followed snowing blowing lots colder in the evening

Jan 6 Sunday big change very soft with some drizzly showers and heavy fog in the evening

Jan 7 Monday bright soft day thawing fast big stir over the election

Jan 8 Tuesday some colder freezing a little nothing particular

Jan 9 Wednesday a nice winter day bright in the evening EJ and I went to the Presbyterian church

Jan 10 Thursday stormy start all day heavy rain in the evening from dark till I went to sleat

Jan 11 Friday froze very slippy lots of sleights on the go a very nice day followed

Jan 12 Saturday a beautiful bright warm day getting colder in the evening

Jan 13 Sunday a very rough cold stormy day snowing and blowing wind north east

Jan 14 Monday a nice winter day started to set tires at noon in the evening we all went to Whitby for a drive got back at 11:30

Jan 15 Tuesday weather about the same in the evening I went to port Hope left Oshawa at 10:05 arrived at Port Hope 11:10

Jan 16 Wednesday a beautiful bright day spent the day in the Poultry House left for home at 4 got home at 8:10

Jan 17 Thursday another fine day warm and bright nothing particular setting tires

Jan 18 Friday snowing heavy all day blowing a little

Jan 19 Saturday a clear cold day 6 below zero at 9 in the evening we all went down town in the evening nothing particular

Jan 20 Sunday lots warmer looks like a thaw

Jan 21 Monday raining heavy most of the day

Jan 22 Tuesday a stormy day snowing and blowing froze hard through the night

Jan 23 Wednesday snowing steady all afternoon

Jan 24 Thursday nice bright winter day

Jan 25 Friday a beautiful bright day nothing new

Jan 26 Saturday a big change snowing and blowing all day the biggest storm that as been seen around these parts for some years roads all blocked trains stopped a general blockage high wind south east nothing much doing

Jan 27 Sunday a cold and stormy day not so bad as yesterday wind turned west no snow falling just flowing stopped home all day snowed in

Jan 28 Monday a cold day a little sunshine very person shoveling snow nothing particular

Jan 29 Tuesday weather about the same solid winter

Jan 30 Wednesday a clear cold day very quiet

Jan 31 Thursday a very sharp morning a nice bright cold day which ended a very cold rough month

Feb 1 Friday a clear cold day nothing new

Feb 2 Saturday weather just the same

Feb 3 Sunday a nice winter day

Feb 4 Monday a nice day colder in the evening

Feb 5 Tuesday a clear cold day from 15-18 below zero

Feb 6 Wednesday another stinger 22 below zero in the morning 8 at noon 18 in the evening

Feb 7 Thursday clear cold from 12 to 15 below zero

Feb 8 Friday snowing and blowing a terrible day 16 below zero most of the day I think the worst day I ever saw no stir in town

Feb 9 Saturday a little milder but still below zero a little blustery in the evening

Feb 10 Sunday dull lots warmer just a little more snow

Feb 11 Monday dull lots warmer away above zero

Feb 12 Tuesday a very nice day some sunshine after noon quite a treat to have a fine day after 2 weeks of terrible cold stormy weather

Feb 13 Wednesday a beautiful bright thawing a little in the sun no wind

Feb 14 Thursday weather just as fine

Feb 15 Friday no change in weather

Feb 16 Saturday still finer weather bright warm

Feb 17 Sunday a nice day not quite so warm but a beautiful winter day

Feb 18 Monday weather just the same

Feb 19 Tuesday a little warmer and bright

Feb 20 Wednesday dull mild day got very windy in the evening began to storm about 8 not very cold but the storm was blinding A. Butt and family came down in the evening

Feb 21 Thursday no storm white soft and mild no rain colder in the evening nothing new

Feb 22 Friday a beautiful day bright shipped 6 Pulletts to Detroit

Feb 23 Saturday a bright cold day in the evening at 10 just at zero I went to Whitby in the evening with W White and stayed all night

Feb 24 Sunday bright some warmer and getting warmer I got home at 5 nothing particular

Feb 25 Monday dull and mild thawing snow quite soft colder in the evening

Feb 26 Tuesday clear and cold warmer afternoon in the evening we all went for a drive to Whitby and got 8 hens home at 10:30 nice drive

Feb 27 Wednesday big change dull thawing fast nothing new

Feb 28 Tuesday weather just the same

Mar 1 Friday a soft mild day colder in the evening snow flurries and beginning to freeze high wind

Mar 2 Saturday a nice bright winter day nothing new

Mar 3 Sunday a very nice day lots colder in the evening with high north wind

Mar 4 Monday down near zero all day snowing and blowing wind north east a very rough day

Mar 5 Tuesday a bright pleasant day thawing a little

Mar 6 Wednesday weather just the same

Mar 7 Thursday some warmer a pleasant day

Mar 8 Friday a beautiful day thawing fast turned very cold and windy in the evening

Mar 9 Saturday a cold stormy day snowing and blowing wind west W. Luke and Mrs. came in the evening

Mar 10 Sunday bright nice winter day nothing new

Mar 11 Monday weather just the same W. Luke went home in the morning Silas and Lavina came in the evening about 6

Mar 12 Tuesday a beautiful warm bright day

Mar 13 Wednesday forenoon dull but soft afternoon raining wind got up high after dark and began to freeze Silas left in the morning

Mar 14 Thursday big change 4 below zero with strong east wind 6 above zero in the evening I set my first hen of the season

Mar 15 Friday a nice bright winter day thawing a little in the sun

Mar 16 Saturday bright with cold raw wind

Mar 17 Sunday weather just about the same

Mar 18 Monday a little warmer nothing new

Mar 19 Tuesday bright nice day not thawing much Mr. Rundel came in the evening

Mar 20 Wednesday bright the warmest day of the season

Mar 21 Thursday weather just the same

Mar 22 Friday just as fine in the evening EJ went down to Cowans

Mar 23 Saturday beautiful bright and warm

Mar 24 Sunday weather just the same could not go to church in the evening road all flooded sidewalks washed across the road

Mar 25 Monday bright thawing fast lots of water could not go down town for water

Mar 26 Tuesday a light flurry of snow not near so warm the snow all gone again that fell in the night I sat another hen bought her of Pearce 30 cents

Mar 27 Wednesday colder snowing steady most of the afternoon over an inch of snow fell

Mar 28 Thursday a wintery looking morning brightened up most of the new snow gone by night I went to lodge

Mar 29 Friday clouds and sunshine not very warm

Mar 30 Saturday weather about the same

Mar 31 Sunday no change in weather nothing particular very dull

Apr 1 Monday sleet and snow all day about an inch on the ground by night

Apr 2 Tuesday bright some warmer snow all gone by night nothing particular

Apr 3 Wednesday froze hard in the morning but a nice day followed with cold north west wind

Apr 4 Thursday weather about the same

Apr 5 Friday a very nice warm bright day

Apr 6 Saturday dull a little colder a little sprinkle of rain in the evening

Apr 7 Sunday a warm dull day with rain in the evening nothing particular

Apr 8 Monday rain most of the day pouring rain in the evening

Apr 9 Tuesday some sunshine a nice day work again in the evening home at 9

Apr 10 Wednesday weather about the same rather chilly

Apr 11 Thursday not much change in weather Nelson and Arthur went to Port Perry

Apr 12 Friday dull with strong wind east raining all the evening from about 4

Apr 13 Saturday clouds and sunshine rather chilly in the evening Fred and I went for a drive out to N Ortons round to Thorntons corners then home all the drive for nothing

Apr 14 Sunday mostly cloudy and chilly nothing new

Apr 15 Monday cloudy showers afternoon in the evening EJ Fred and I went up to Mr. Breaneys we got home at 10

Apr 16 Tuesday cloudy forenoon afternoon brighter in the evening Fred and I went up to Stevens Thorntons corners got 2 sitting hens

Apr 17 Wednesday the boss got home today from Port nicest day of the spring

Apr 18 Thursday beautiful bright warm day

Apr 19 Friday weather just the same

Apr 20 Saturday a beautiful day nothing new all went down town in the evening

Apr 21 Sunday another fine day I went to Whitby in the forenoon got home at 6:30 the evening was very cloudy

Apr 22 Monday a beautiful day in the evening I went up to Gibsons EJ was there I got through working at Couldhards

Apr 23 Tuesday bright but very windy and cold I went down town at noon was working in the garden all the day

Apr 24 Wednesday a hard white froze $\frac{1}{4}$ inch of ice on the pail of water a lot warmer through the day but cloudy I began to work at McLaughlins about 9 forenoon in the shipping room W Rundel plowed the garden

Apr 25 Thursday a beautiful bright warm day

Apr 26 Friday weather about the same

Apr 27 Saturday a very dull cloudy forenoon but cleared up fine about noon beautiful afternoon in the evening I went twice to Thorntons corners for sitting hens to Mr. Huggans

Apr 28 Sunday a beautiful bright warm windy day 100F parade afternoon Miss was the attraction of the day

Apr 29 Monday a hot day with thunder at a distance in the morning no rain nothing new

Apr 30 Tuesday bright and hot all day in the afternoon I went to the station to help load a car got through at 8

May 1 Wednesday weather about the same

May 2 Thursday bright and warm I went to Lodge in the evening

May 3 Friday dry warm weather still continues

May 4 Saturday beautiful bright warm weather we all went down town in the evening

May 5 Sunday a bright hot day hot enough for July

May 6 Monday bright and just as hot nothing new

May 7 Tuesday a heavy thunder shower about 10 another nice shower at noon and a light shower after dinner everything looked fresh and green

May 8 Wednesday a bright hot day in the evening EJ and I went to an entertainment and tea in the 100F hall got home at 11 had a good time

May 9 Thursday weather just the same another soeal at the Lodge in the evening we all went home at 10

May 10 Friday a very warm day with heavy thunder mostly to the west just a sprinkle of rain here not much sunshine

May 11 Saturday clouds and sunshine cooler in the evening with some light showers

May 12 Sunday a big change overcoats and fur capes all the go where it has been so scorching hot for 2 weeks fast strong wind north west mostly cloudy

May 13 Monday lots of people speaking of the hard frost and thick ice windy and cloudy

May 14 Tuesday just as cold a bright snow flurry in the morning about 4 thawed as it fell lots of people starrng through the windows to see the snow light drizzly showers the rest of the day a little warmer afternoon

May 15 Wednesday a cloudy chilly morning some sunshine through the day wind north west

May 16 Thursday heavy white frost bright chilly day nothing particular doing

May 17 Friday frost about 1/8 of ice on a tine of water bright chilly all day cold enough for 17 of April

May 18 Saturday a little cloudy in the forenoon afternoon showery warmer in the evening

May 19 Sunday rain most of the forenoon the afternoon cloudy but no rain nothing new

May 20 Monday chilly white frost cloudy all day ice in the morning

May 21 Tuesday not much change in weather

May 22 Wednesday the coldest morning of this cold snap the leaves on the berry bushes froze stiff and brittle with heavy white frost turning warmer in the evening

May 23 Thursday lots warmer beautiful bright

May 24 Friday a very bright hot day home all day plowed the garden and planted corn

May 25 Saturday weather just about the same we all went down town in the evening

May 26 Sunday some cooler with clouds and sunshine and a light shower in the evening we all went to J. Fursies for supper

May 27 Monday a cloudy chilly day the evening brought out all the overcoats again very cold every appearance of frost wind north west

May 28 Tuesday chilly morning nice bright day getting lots warmer nothing new

May 29 Wednesday bright and scorching hot the hottest day of the season nothing new

May 30 Thursday scorching hot just as hot a day as I ever saw every thing drying up

May 31 Friday another scorcher supposed to be the hottest weather ever known in May for 40 years

Jun 1 Saturday just as hot as ever nothing new

Jun 2 Sunday another scorching hot day

Jun 3 Monday Nelson went to work at McLaughlins no change in weather hot hot hot

Jun 4 Tuesday clouds and sunshine some cooler lots of thunder and lightning in the evening after dark not much rain getting lots cooler

Jun 5 Wednesday a showery day beautiful rain

Jun 6 Thursday clouds and sunshine beautiful cool day

June 7 Friday a cool pleasant day nothing new

Jun 8 Saturday up at 4 fire down town very chilly could see no frost a very warm day followed we all went down town in the evening I got my new clouth from Mr. Williamson

Jun 9 Sunday bright and hot nothing new

Jun 10 Monday weather just the same EJ and EJ went to SS tea down in Darlington got home at 8

June 11 Tuesday bright and scorching hot

Jun 12 Wednesday weather just about the same I took the morning train for Guelph got home in the evening at 9

Jun 13 Thursday a little rain in the morning clouds and sunshine through the day

Jun 14 Friday bright and hot nothing new

Jun 15 Saturday no change in weather EJ went to Whitby in the evening

Jun 16 Sunday bright and hot I went to Whitby in the morning Mary brought EJ and I home in the evening

Jun 17 Monday weather about the same nothing new

Jun 18 Tuesday bright day and hot

Jun 19 Wednesday hot a little cloudy in the afternoon just a sprinkle about 3 then bright as ever

Jun 20 Thursday bright day and hot a little cloudy in the evening but no rain

Jun 21 Friday dry bright and hot

Jun 22 Saturday weather about the same

Jun 23 Sunday a pleasant day nothing new

Jun 24 Monday a bright hot morning a beautiful shower in the afternoon

Jun 25 Tuesday a close hot day some clouds

Jun 26 Wednesday hot with clouds and sunshine till 6 then a heavy thunder storm with heavy rain about 1 hour steady rain

June 27 Thursday a beautiful day nothing new

Jun 28 Friday weather about the same Fred Wig got his thumb taken off with a saw

Jun 29 Saturday a beautiful day bright and pleasant EJ went with Wess to Port Perry

Jun 30 Sunday weather just the same nothing new

Jul 1 Monday bright and hot EJ got home at 11 afternoon we all went down to J Furseys to a picnic

Jul 2 Tuesday no change in weather

Jul 3 Wednesday bright and hot nothing new

Jul 4 Thursday bright and scorching hot

Jul 5 Friday weather just the same

Jul 6 Saturday just as hot nothing new we all went down town in the evening payed \$5 on cow pasture

Jul 7 Sunday the hottest day of the season could hardly stand to be out in the sun

Jul 8 Monday another scorcher nothing new

Jul 9 Tuesday not quite so hot high west wind no work shop shut down all day in the afternoon 100F held their deceration at the cemetery

Jul 10 Wednesday a very pleasant day nothing new

Jul 11 Thursday weather about the same Wess and wife arrived home from Muskoka EJ went to the station to meet them

Jul 12 Friday forenoon cloudy afternoon showery a heavy shower with thunder and lightning to suit at 6:30 nothing particular

Jul 13 Saturday bright and pleasant Nelson got through at McLaughlins

Jul 14 Sunday not very hot and a little chill

Jul 15 Monday dull all the forenoon the afternoon was showery a heavy shower at 7 sharp lightning at a distance Nelsons started at Mr. Burns

Jul 16 Tuesday just finished raining about 6 morning a light shower came up at dark

Jul 17 Wednesday bright and hot nothing new

Jul 18 Thursday weather about the same EJ and SJ went to _____ to see Wess got home at 9 nothing particular

Jul 19 Friday bright till afternoon at 5 there was a beautiful shower

Jul 20 Saturday dull forenoon but very close and hot afternoon bright and scorching hot

Jul 21 Sunday forenoon bright and light shower in the afternoon Mr. Farrow here to tea

Jul 22 Monday a beautiful day nothing particular

Jul 23 Tuesday weather about the same in the evening I went with J Linton out to H Hawes got home at 10

Jul 24 Wednesday bright and hot quit at E went out to Mr. Grearsons got back at 2 went to work till quitting time

Jul 25 Thursday weather about the same

Jul 26 Friday not much change in weather I went up to the park in the evening

Jul 27 Saturday heavy rain all the forenoon home all forenoon afternoon got picture taken then went to Whitby got home at 9

Jul 28 Sunday a nice bright day W Luke and family went home at 6 nothing new

Jul 29 Monday mostly cloudy with a light shower about 5 and more rain just after dark B Raynolds spent the evening with us

Jul 30 Tuesday dull morning looks like if it had rained most of the night cold all day with high north west wind rather cloudy

Jul 31 Wednesday clouds and sunshine high wind lots of overcoats in use round town

Aug 1 Thursday bright some warmer

Aug 2 Friday not much change in weather

Aug 3 Saturday a bright hot day cloudy in the evening we all went down town in the evening nothing particular doing

Aug 4 Sunday a heavy thunder storm just at daylight the day was bright and warm

Aug 5 Monday light pleasant day nothing new

Aug 6 Tuesday a heavy thunder shower at 630 in the morning clouds and sunshine through the day a little cloudy in the evening, I went out to Mr. Smith's he came after I got home at 8 nothing new.

Aug 7 Wednesday another shower with thunder and lightning in the morning, all over by 6 a nice day followed. In the evening EJ & I went to Whitby after _ train in at 11

Aug 8 Thursday beautiful day nothing new

Aug 9 Friday dull all day with _ showers all through the day

Aug 10 Saturday a very nice day we all went down town in the evening

Aug 11 Sunday a shower in the morning another heavy shower in the afternoon

Aug 12 Monday a very pleasant day

Aug 13 Tuesday weather about the same

Aug 14 Wednesday a light hot day nothing new

Aug 15 Thursday a heavy shower at 630 in the morning, a light hot day followed

Aug 16 Friday a light hot day nothing new

Aug 17 Saturday before noon light afternoon cloudy with a heavy thunder shower about 5. Leave about 7, we went down town

Aug 18 Sunday, before noon nice and bright, there was a heavy shower about 5 in the afternoon but very _ followed

Aug 19 Monday came with clouds and sunshine quite chilly in the evening home all afternoon the boys and I went to the church afternoon it was __ here Oshawa

Aug 20 Tuesday weather about the same till about 530 then began to rain the evening was showery, heavy showers

Aug 21 Wednesday bright and _ very chilly in the evening nothing particular

Aug 22 Thursday clouds and shines in _ nothing new very quiet

Aug 23 Friday a very nice day with just a sprinkle in the forenoon, about 10 we went to Mr. S's. In the afternoon a very hot march

Aug 24 Saturday forenoon showery the afternoon bright and hot nothing new

Aug 25 Sunday a very pleasant day, warm

Aug 26 Monday another beautiful summer day

Aug 27 Tuesday bright, close, and hot

Aug 28 Wednesday forenoon bright and hot, a heavy thunder shower after noon about 1 till nearly 3, the evening cloudy but hot

Aug 29 Thursday clouds and sunshine not so hot

Aug 30 Friday a bright warm day, afternoon went to Whitby, Smith and Linton's chicken, but home at 9

Aug 31 Saturday weather about the same nothing particular

Sept 1 Sunday beautiful bright day forenoon went to see Linton before he leaves for Carolina

Sept 2 Monday another beautiful day, the showers all closed later that day but we worked all day

Sept 3 Tuesday bright and pleasant

Sept 4 Wednesday forenoon bright afternoon cloudy, began to rain about 530 very heavy rain all the evening a close hot day

Sept 5 Thursday very hot clouds and sunshine

Sept 6 Friday weather just the same

Sept 7 Saturday forenoon bright very hot, very heavy thunder storms in the afternoon the heaviest rain I ever saw, all over by 4 o'clock nothing new.

Sept 8 Sunday clouds and sunshine not so hot

Sept 9 Monday a showery day home all day, shops shut down for Toronto exhibition

Sept 10 Tuesday a bright warm day the boys and I went to Toronto exhibition, we went on the boat, got there at 1130 in the day, around the city __

Sept 11 Wednesday bright and scorching hot I think the hottest day I ever knew, spent the whole day on the exhibition grounds, boat broke down we came home on the train got home at 9 hungry, foot cramping, and weary

Sept 12 Thursday a thunder shower just before daylight but a nice day followed, I finished digging my _ nothing new

Sept 13 Friday a very pleasant day bright all day EJ went to Whitby at noon with Mr. Baynacks

Sept 14 Saturday bright cool and pleasant I went to Whitby in the morning came home after dinner with Mr. Brice

Sept 15 Sunday a bright pleasant day EJ came home from Whitby nothing new

Sept 16 Monday weather just the same, around home all day

Sept 17 Sept 17 Tuesday a bright warm day

Sept 18 Wednesday a very heavy thunder shower at 4 in the morning got up 5, loaded up my chicks and to Whitby, it was a dull dreary day, a poor day for the farm

Sept 19 Thursday a dull morning but cleared up at little better about noon, left for home at 530

Sept 20 Friday up at 4, loaded up and left for Port Perry it was a loathing hot day, no hotter day this summer. Got to Port at 10

Sept 21 Saturday weather just the same left for home at 530, home at 915, hot tired and hungry and sleepy

Sept 22 Sunday no change in weather

Sept 23 Monday a bright pleasant day in the evening I left home went down to Mr. U's nothing new

Sept 24 Tuesday weather just the same

Sept 25 Wednesday a beautiful bright day I quit at 5 and cashed the chicks and sent them to Linton's

Sept 26 Thursday a very heavy thunder storm just before daylight, a dull forenoon the afternoon bright and pleasant nothing new

Sept 27 Friday a cool bright day nothing particular

Sept 28 Saturday bright pleasant day turned very chilly in the evening all down town

Sept 29 Sunday a cloudy chilly day in the afternoon we went to the mass Sunday school, melting in the big church of Daylay was the _

Sept 30 Monday bright pleasant day white _ the end of a changeable month

Oct 1 Tuesday clouds and sunshine cool and pleasant

Oct 2 Wednesday white frost beautiful day followed

Oct 3 Thursday weather just the same

Oct 4 Friday beautiful bright and pleasant

Oct 5 Saturday white frost bright pleasant day

Oct 6 Sunday weather just the same nothing particular, we all went to church in the evening

Oct 7 Monday a dull day with a cloudy shower in the morning nothing new

Oct 8 Tuesday a nice dull day very chilly with a shower of sleet and rain mixed nothing new

Oct 9 Wednesday a very nice day bright and pleasant

Oct 10 Thursday weather about the same began to take up _

Oct 11 Friday forenoon dull afternoon showery finished the mangoes at noon today

Oct 12 Saturday steady rain most of the forenoon same cloudy showers afternoon colder in the evening nothing particular

Oct 13 Sunday a heavy frost just ice a very pleasant day in the afternoon I went for a ride down to _ walked home

Oct 14 Monday no frost weather about the same Chauley left on the early train

Oct 15 Tuesday clouds and sunshine pleasant day

Oct 16 Wednesday weather about the same

Oct 17 Thursday clouds Sunshine and showers of sleet strong wind North West

Oct 18 Friday quite a hard frost nice day followed

Oct 19 Saturday a very mild warm morning with a light shower then cleared up bright afternoon cloudy up, colder with strong North West wind

Oct 20 Sunday a very cold morning the coldest of the season $\frac{3}{4}$ inch ice clouds and sunshine and a cold wind all day

Oct 21 Monday weather about the same

Oct 22 Tuesday a bright pleasant day very mild we took in the carrots 23_

Oct 23 Wednesday a little frost a nice bright day went down to Mr. Whites in the evening to get a stove

Oct 24 Thursday a bright pleasant day nothing new

Oct 25 Friday weather about the same

Oct 26 Saturday beautiful bright day nothing particular

Oct 27 Sunday a beautiful bright morning but the day turned out cloudy began to rain about 4 at 6 a heavy thunder shower, rain with a high west wind cleared up about 8

Oct 28 Monday a cloudy cold windy day with a few flakes of snow afternoon nothing new

Oct 29 Tuesday dull morning began to snow about 9, left at _ till evening then turned quite cold the snow was soft thawed as it fell in the evening we went to the Ball Lamie concert out at 10

Oct 30 Wednesday froze very _ bright but cold all day just did not go out today

Oct 31 Thursday a dull _ day began to rain about 4, steady rain the rest of the day

Nov 1 Friday a dull chilly day nothing new

Nov 2 Saturday light frost beautiful bright pleasant day went down town in the evening nothing particular

Nov 3 Sunday another beautiful bright heavy white frost in the morning Alfred and family spent the day with us

Nov 4 Monday beautiful bright day nothing new

Nov 5 Tuesday weather and mild beautiful weather

Nov 6 Wednesday no change in weather Wess and Granchie spent the night with us and left in the morning to spend the day around town nothing new

Nov 7 Thursday colder dull but mild

Nov 8 Friday a dull showery day heavy rain morning and evening and Mr. B came down from London

Nov 9 Saturday steady rain all day a little cooler in the evening nothing particular

Nov 10 Sunday a little frost and cold all day Lavina came at noon and Alfred brought her

Nov 11 Monday hard frost beautiful bright forenoon afternoon cloudy home _ afternoon

Nov 12 Tuesday a dull chilly nothing new

Nov 13 Wednesday weather about the same

Nov 14 Thursday a beautiful fall day nothing new

Nov 15 Friday clouds and sunshine nothing new

Nov 16 Saturday a little rain in the morning cloudy all day but close and _

Nov 17 Sunday a light shower in the morning then cleared up for a while the afternoon dull and cloudy

Nov 18 Monday a nice fall day clouds and sunshine in the evening, Toah Lavina to Whitby

Nov 19 Tuesday weather about the same till evening then began to rain and turned colder

Nov 20 Wednesday pleasing all day snowing slow all the forenoon, wind North West

Nov 21 Thursday a bright cold day and Thanksgiving Day, home all day

Nov 22 Friday not quite so cold but not thawing

Nov 23 Saturday rain and sleet most of the day, Lavina and Granch came today

Nov 24 Sunday a bright pleasant day thawing a little

Nov 25 Monday snow sleet and rain heavy rain in the evening Lavina and Granch left for home nothing particular

Nov 26 Tuesday snow all gone a very nice day getting colder sleeting hard in the evening

Nov 27 Wednesday froze quite hard rather chilly all day but nice bright fall weather

Nov 28 Thursday a heavy white frost a beautiful bright day followed nothing new

Nov 29 Saturday beautiful bright day

Dec 1 Sunday a mild nice day till about 3 then foggy rain about dawn began to rain after church raining heavy

Dec 2 Monday soft snow falling most of the day colder in the evening nothing new

Dec 3 Tuesday a clear cold morning just at _ a beautiful bright day followed

Dec 4 Wednesday bright flurries of snow in the forenoon in the afternoon snowed very heavy all the time about 8 inches of snow by dawn and still snowing. Elliot and Bundel went to Whitby about 8 in the evening.

Dec 5 Thursday a perfect winter morning fences and trees all loaded with snow about 11 inches on the land a beautiful bright day followed a nice winter day

Dec 6 Friday a beautiful winter day noting new

Dec 7 Saturday rather soft colder in the evening

Dec 8 Sunday big change at zero most of the day strong wind north west

Dec 9 Monday a little milder a nice winter day

Dec 10 Tuesday a very pleasant day nothing new

Dec 11 Wednesday some colder but bright

Dec 12 Thursday another cold day a little below zero in the evening clear and bright the coldest day of the season nothing new

Dec 13 Friday 8 above zero a bright pleasant day followed

Dec 14 Saturday a beautiful pleasant day home all the evening getting chickens ready for Owen Sound show

Dec 15 Sunday still milder bright and pleasant with a heavy white frost in the morning in the evening went to see George Linton before leaving

Dec 16 Monday more white frost and a beautiful day followed everything very quiet

Dec 17 Tuesday got up at 4 Nelson and I went to the station with the chickens for Owen Sound show got back 6:20 just began to rain and freeze but soon got warmer and began to rain heavy rained most of the forenoon then cleared up find with sunshine and clouds the rest of the day

Dec 18 Wednesday a dull day snow going fast began to rain about 7 in the evening

Dec 19 Thursday a beautiful day snow all gone

Dec 20 Friday another beautiful day just like October weather bright and warm

Dec 21 Saturday a pleasant day about the same as yesterday till evening then pouring rain all the evening we went down town everything very quiet

Dec 22 Sunday went for walk in the morning down to the station to see if my chicks was there the roads in a terrible mess it was a very mild day

Dec 23 Monday bright morning some clouded up drizzly rain most of the afternoon the chicks came back from Owen Sound

Dec 24 Tuesday heavy white frost bright morning rain most of the afternoon we went down town in the evening very quiet

Dec 25 Wednesday Xmas day a little drizzly rain in the forenoon I went up to Gibson's after Nellie the roads a terror the day passed quiet Alfred and family Mr Butt Nellie W White and family spent the day with us nothing new

Dec 26 Thursday heavy rain all day wind south east till evening them shifted north and got away up high and turned colder every appearance of freezing hard

Dec 27 Friday a beautiful bright pleasant warm day Mr. Hawes called to see me at noon

Dec 28 Saturday weather just the same I went down to Meeks and made some Sausage

Dec 29 Sunday fine enough for October went for a walk afternoon nothing new

Dec 30 Monday beautiful bright forenoon the afternoon was cloudy with rain in the evening wind getting higher and turning north

Dec 31 Tuesday no mud and freezing all day the wind was a terror all night and still blowing clouds and sunshine John Tout working with me bending springs

1896

Jan 1 Wednesday dull and very cold with high north west wind we all went to W Whites for dinner we went to see a Pigeon shooting afternoon then up to see Lindsons chickens we got home at 10 the day passed of pleasant and quiet

Jan 2 Thursday weather about the same

Jan 3 Friday getting a little colder nothing particular everything quiet

Jan 4 Saturday a stinging cold day just a light fall of snow afternoon Nellie went to Gibsons tonight

Jan 5 Sunday still colder 8 below zero strong wind north afternoon I went for a walk to Whitby bright all day nice walking

Jan 6 Monday dull and still colder 16 below zero went up town in the morning started for home at 11 the afternoon was a stormy one wind south east snowing most of the afternoon a very disagreeable day all through

Jan 7 Tuesday lots warmer but cold enough just at zero in the morning still warmer through the day nothing new

Jan 8 Wednesday a bright cold day I went to Port Hope Poultry show got home at 9 in the evening

Jan 9 Thursday a nice bright winter day

Jan 10 Friday colder about zero nothing new

Jan 11 Saturday cloudy with a cold rain wind south east nothing particular

Jan 12 Sunday a nice mild morning but turned colder in the afternoon

Jan 13 Monday a bright solid winter day

Jan 14 Tuesday weather just the same

Jan 15 Wednesday no change in weather EJ and I went to Whitby in the evening

Jan 16 Thursday a pleasant winter day

Jan 17 Friday no change in the weather

Jan 18 Saturday a nice mild day every appearance of a storm nothing new

Jan 19 Sunday snowing steady till about 2 snow very soft turned colder in the evening but not very keen

Jan 20 Monday a very mild day a light flurry of snow just after dinner

Jan 21 Tuesday a beautiful day mild clouds and sunshine

Jan 22 Wednesday a bright pleasant day J White called on us 2 NP Rock hens and 2 Cochon Bantams cockerel and bullet came from SM Clemo and Co Gult

Jan 23 Thursday forenoon dull the afternoon was rough rain and sleet freezing as it fell trees covered with ice and still storming high wind south east

Jan 24 Friday still storming trees bending to the ground telegraph poles lying across the streets a little colder and snowed most of the forenoon from about 9 the afternoon still storming but not snowing near so fast

Jan 25 Saturday a mild pleasant day quite soft nothing particular

Jan 26 Sunday a soft mild day turned colder in the evening nothing new

Jan 27 Monday a nice bright winter day Mary Elliott came in the evening

Jan 28 Tuesday weather about the same nothing special in the move

Jan 29 Wednesday a very mild pleasant day Mary went home in the evening nothing new

Jan 30 Thursday a soft mild day very pleasant

Jan 31 Friday a little colder a light fall of snow in the afternoon nothing new

Feb 1 Saturday rain for a while in the morning then cleared up turned colder in the evening nothing new

Feb 2 Sunday froze hard a beautiful bright day strong wind northwest in the afternoon EJ and I went to J Fursies

Feb 3 Monday forenoon dull the afternoon stormy heavy snow storm wind south east

Feb 4 Tuesday a pleasant winter day

Feb 5 Wednesday a nice mild day the evening showed every appearance of a storm

Feb 6 Thursday soft snow for a while in the morning then heavy rain the rest of the day right up till dark

Feb 7 Friday nice forenoon the afternoon was very stormy snowing heavy cleared up in the evening I went to the lodge in the evening big time lots down from Toronto got home at 2 morning

Feb 8 Saturday a beautiful bright warm day we went down town in the evening

Feb 9 Sunday snowing and blowing all day did not go out any place all day

Feb 10 Monday a light flurry of snow in the morning but a beautiful day followed but began to snow and blow terrible about 8 in the evening Arthur quit at Nickelsons today

Feb 11 Tuesday a beautiful bright warm forenoon the afternoon was a little cloudy evening colder Arthur started at Mr. Waklies

Feb 12 Wednesday some colder began to storm about 8 in the evening nothing new

Feb 13 Thursday a terrible stormy day snowing and blowing wind south east till noon then the wind shifted west but still storming

Feb 14 Friday a nice winter day a light flurry of snow in the forenoon lots of shoveling

Feb 15 Saturday soft and mild with a light shower at noon but soon turned colder the evening a sharp one strong with north west

Feb 16 Sunday a bright but very cold day 14 below zero in the morning about the same all day

Feb 17 Monday bright 23 below zero in the morning a little warmer through the day nothing new every thing very quiet

Feb 18 Tuesday a bright day lots warmer

Feb 19 Wednesday still warmer a very heavy snowstorm from 11 till about 2 about 3 fell light flurries occasionally thought the day colder in the evening thing new

Feb 20 Thursday a clear cold day everything quiet

Feb 21 Friday quiet a pleasant day bright

Feb 22 Saturday a beautiful bright warm day in the evening Mr Linton drove me to Whitby got back at 8 a pleasant drive

Feb 23 Sunday weather changeable heavy rain in the morning then sunshine for a while the evening was cloudy but nice

Feb 24 Monday a beautiful bright mild day

Feb 25 Tuesday a bright sharp day E Randall began boarding today nothing new

Feb 26 Wednesday snowing heavy and kept at it most of the forenoon the afternoon bright and pleasant about 4 inches of snow fell

Feb 27 Thursday a beautiful bright mild day sent WPR Cockerel and G Wyandott to Winnipeg

Feb 28 Friday beautiful bright warm day snow going fast nothing particular

Feb 29 Saturday a beautiful bright mild day I went down town in the evening

Mar 1 Sunday a windy blustery day snowing very heavy for a while in the morning rather nice for a while in the middle of the day rougher again in the evening

Mar 2 Monday a very cold windy day at zero nothing doing to cold to be out wind north

Mar 3 Tuesday stinging cold very high wind

Mar 4 Wednesday just as cold as ever keeps at zero

Mar 5 Thursday a very sharp morning but turned warmer through the day nothing new

Mar 6 Friday lots warmer sleet for a while in the morning then slow steady rain for a while still warmer in the evening

Mar 7 Saturday terrible heavy rain till about 9 then snowed very heavy for about an hour freezing a little in the evening I went to Cederdale after a hen but got fooled the roads was very sloppy nothing new

Mar 8 Sunday a cold blustering day a little sunshine in the middle of the day nothing particular

Mar 9 Monday a beautiful winter day thawing a little in the sun nothing particular EJ went Whitby with Miss. Everson

Mar 10 Tuesday weather about the same a little colder

Mar 11 Wednesday a cold day 3 below zero in the morning warmer through the day sharp in the evening nothing new

Mar 12 Thursday lots warmer a nice bright day nothing particular

Mar 13 Friday a solid winter day bright

Mar 14 Saturday not much warmer bright all day a little excitement at 5 in the evening Pascoes horse fell over the bridge at the mill and died

Mar 15 Sunday bright and pleasant thawing quite a bit the nicest day for a month

Mar 16 Monday weather about the same

Mar 17 Tuesday a beautiful bright warm day thawing fast EJ and I went to Whitby I went on Smiths chickens scrape we got home at 10:30

Mar 18 Wednesday weather just as fine in the evening I went p to Mr. Huggans and got a hen to sit nothing new

Mar 19 Thursday snowing steady all day strong wind east wind shifted north in the evening and the snow fell faster the evening was a wild one not very cold

Mar 20 Friday it was a wild day and very cold don't remember of such a storm for a number of years all trains blocked no mail all day a little milder in the evening every thing buried with snow no stir in town

Mar 21 Saturday a nice winter day every person shoveling snow nothing new

Mar 22 Sunday a very pleasant day thawing a little lots of driving round town

Mar 23 Monday a pleasant day roads getting sloppy nothing particular doing

Mar 24 Tuesday bright and warm mud begging to show up on the streets

Mar 25 Wednesday thawing fast began to rain just after dark saw first wagon Alfred came in the evening brought Mr Brundel with him

Mar 26 Thursday raining heavy but stopped about 9 turning a little cold wind shifted north was very cold in the evening high wind good march weather

Mar 27 Friday a nice bright warm day

Mar 28 Saturday a beautiful bright warm day thawing fast nothing particular

Mar 29 Sunday beautiful and bright and warm the warmest day of the season ice all went of the crick water going down the road like a river I went in the shop it was flooded about 8 inches all over it freezing just a little in the evening very sharp lightning in the south in the evening

Mar 30 Monday weather just the same the water went through the shop like a river

Mar 31 Tuesday weather just the same

Apr 1 Wednesday warm dull and cloudy a little sprinkle of rain at noon but very heavy rain came after dark and through the night

Apr 2 Thursday froze a little some short but wild snow flurries through the day almost blinding turning colder towards evening

Apr 3 Friday a cold cloudy day cold enough for the first of march nothing particular

Apr 4 Saturday weather just as cold a little sunshine in middle of the day

Apr 5 Sunday a bright pleasant day lots warmer than yesterday

Apr 6 Monday weather about the same the College was burnt in the evening fire started about 7:15 J Walker came tonight

Apr 7 Tuesday a nice bright day after a light flurry of snow in the morning

Apr 8 Wednesday weather just the same nothing particular

Apr 9 Thursday mild warm mostly cloudy

Apr 10 Friday weather about the same

Apr 11 Saturday a nice mild day nothing new J Rombo quit at noon

Apr 12 Sunday a beautiful bright day lots warmer a little light shower about 11 forenoon

Apr 13 Monday a very foggy morning but a bright hot day followed the hottest day of the season the frog band was out for the first time this spring

Apr 14 Tuesday a bright and very hot day

Apr 15 Wednesday bright hot as ever S Butterfield here today hot enough for July

Apr 16 Thursday another scorcher

Apr 17 Friday the hottest day of the season at 6 and about dark very heavy thunder and sharp lightning just a light shower of rain at 6 the heaviest thunder after dark

Apr 18 Saturday a nice bright warm day

Apr 19 Sunday another very nice day nothing new

Apr 20 Monday warm clouds and sunshine

Apr 21 Tuesday weather about the same

Apr 22 Wednesday quite cool all day nothing new

Apr 23 Thursday a beautiful bright cool day

Apr 24 Friday cool and pleasant

Apr 25 Saturday not any change in weather I quit work at Couthards tonight

Apr 26 Sunday a beautiful day bright and warm 100F church parade today

Apr 27 Monday bright and some warmers I started at McLaughlins this morning

Apr 28 Tuesday a very pleasant day garden plowed today

Apr 29 Wednesday weather about the same

Apr 30 Thursday no change in weather which finished the month

May 1 Friday beautiful day some clouds every appearance of rain nothing new

May 2 Saturday clouds and sunshine till about 7 in the evening then there was a heavy thunder storm steady rain about one hour nothing new

May 3 Sunday a beautiful day clouds and sunshine

May 4 Monday sunshine and showers 1/2 hour about all through the day W Doubt came today

May 5 Tuesday a very pleasant day

May 6 Wednesday bright and hot

May 7 Thursday bright and very hot

May 8 Friday bright and getting hotter

May 9 Saturday a terrible hot day we went down town in the evening

May 10 Sunday a terrible hot day the hottest day I ever remember a nice breeze but it seemed to be a hot breeze

May 11 Monday not quite so hot as yesterday the afternoon went to Dr. Rae's funeral it was a very large one

May 12 Tuesday weather about the same in the evening I planted beans

May 13 Wednesday beautiful bright day nothing new

May 14 Thursday another beautiful day about ten at night very heavy thunder at the south but no rain came cow put out to pasture today

May 15 Friday fine weather still continues

May 16 Saturday bright cool pleasant

May 17 Sunday a light thunder shower in morning a nice cool day followed with a high west wind

May 18 Monday bright and very dry

May 19 Tuesday no change in weather

May 20 Wednesday a beautiful bright cool

May 21 Thursday beautiful day nothing new went to lodge in the evening

May 22 Friday bright very hot stopped home afternoon got garden plowed planted and planted corn nothing particular

May 23 Saturday bright very hot

May 24 Sunday a bright pleasant day

May 25 Monday a beautiful rain in the forenoon but cleared up fine at noon till evening then terrible thunder and lightning at the north very heavy rain about 10 the boys and I spent the afternoon in the Park there was some good sports all the afternoon

May 26 Tuesday very hot between clouds

May 27 Wednesday clouds and sunshine with 2 light drizzly showers nothing new

May 28 Thursday terrible heavy rain with thunder till about 9 the rest of the day cloudy and chilly with strong west wind

May 29 Friday windy showery and very chilly

May 30 Saturday clouds and sunshine some warmer nothing particular

May 31 Sunday bright day a very chilly morning the day was pleasant

Jun 1 Monday weather about the same

June 2 Tuesday weather the same nothing new

Jun 3 Wednesday a beautiful day in the evening EJ F. and I went to Whitby for a drive we had Wesses horse got home at 11

Jun 4 Thursday beautiful day getting warmer in the evening Arthur Nelson and I went for a drive nothing new

Jun 5 Friday bright and very hot nothing new

Jun 6 Saturday a very hot day in the evening EJ and I went to Port Perry we had Wesses horse got there at 9:30 just a light sprinkle of rain about 8

Jun 7 Sunday a very hot day a heavy thunder storm about 6 stopped about 7:30 we left for home at 8 a very dark night got home at 12

Jun 8 Monday a light drizzly shower in the forenoon dull all day we all went to a Political meeting in the evening W Patterson the speaker

Jun 9 Tuesday a dull showery day nothing new

Jun 10 Wednesday cleared up fine in the evening we all went to hear Sir Charles Tupper

Jun 11 Thursday a beautiful bright day in the evening we had a drive after Wesses horse got home at 10 all around town

Jun 12 Friday a bright hot day nothing new

Jun 13 Saturday weather about the same

Jun 14 Sunday a beautiful bright day

Jun 15 Monday weather about the same

Jun 16 Tuesday cloud and sunshine some cool

Jun 17 Wednesday bright and some warmer

Jun 18 Thursday things about the same

Jun 19 Friday a beautiful day in the evening we all went to a Political meeting M. Clute of Toronto the speaker

Jun 20 Saturday weather just the same

Jun 21 Sunday just a light shower after noon SB and AB came at noon we all went to the park afternoon

Jun 22 Monday pleasant bright day in the evening went to a committee meeting

Jun 23 Tuesday beautiful bright day election day all excitement I went Whitby in the evening to meet the procession got home at 12

Jun 24 Wednesday beautiful day quit at noon all the shop men went to Port Perry got home at 9 in the morning

Jun 25 Thursday weather just the same

Jun 26 Friday beautiful weather nothing new

Jun 27 Saturday bright some warmer I was home all day sick

Jun 28 Sunday cloudy a light thunder shower about 11 the rest of the day cool and cloudy

Jun 29 Monday a nice bright pleasant day

Jun 30 Tuesday weather about the same which finishes a dry hot month

Jul 1 Wednesday a terrible hot day home all day fooling around home

Jul 2 Thursday not quite so hot nothing new

Jul 3 Friday weather about the same home forenoon putting in a new fan at the shop went to work at the shop

Jul 4 Saturday a nice bright day we went to the park playing croquet

Jul 5 Sunday weather about the same

Jul 6 Monday a bright pleasant day

Jul 7 Tuesday no change

Jul 8 Wednesday bright dry and hot

Jul 9 Thursday the forenoon showery but not very much rain fell

Jul 10 Friday a drizzly in the forenoon just like clere

Jul 11 Saturday a short splash of rain about five morning and all gone again EJ went to Toronto in the morning

Jul 12 Sunday a bright hot day nothing new

Jul 13 Monday forenoon showery afternoon bright and very hot EJ came home at 6:30

Jul 14 Tuesday bright hot day in the evening I went to Whitby with Mr. Linton got home at 11

Jul 15 Wednesday a nice bright day

Jul 16 Thursday weather just the same

Jul 17 Friday bright and very hot no work afternoon 100F decoration

Jul 18 Saturday bright and hot nothing new

Jul 19 Sunday very dull morning Arthur SJ and I went to Seagrave Arthur stopped at Port Perry we left for home at 6:30 just began to rain rained very slow all the way home got home at 10

Jul 20 Monday beautiful shower in the morning the afternoon bright and very hot nothing particular

Jul 21 Tuesday bright and scorching hot

Jul 22 Wednesday weather just the same a very strong wind got up in the evening

Jul 23 Thursday bright and hot

Jul 24 Friday weather just the same

Jul 25 Saturday a scorcher home all the forenoon McLaughlin's picnic afternoon at the lake EJ Fred and I went had a good time got home at 10

Jul 26 Sunday bright very hot the evening was rather cloudy and windy

Jul 27 Monday forenoon shower but not much rain fell afternoon bright and hot

Jul 28 Tuesday bright and very hot all day just a splash of rain at dark

Jul 29 Wednesday another scorcher nothing new

Jul 30 Thursday forenoon very hot afternoon a light fall of rain with some very heavy thunder and sharp lightning

Jul 31 Friday not so hot a very nice day Arthur came home from Port Perry F Runder came with him

Aug 1 Saturday rather dull all day with a light shower in the evening

Aug 2 Sunday a bright hot day nothing particular doing

Aug 3 Monday weather about the same

Aug 4 Tuesday bright and hot I quit work at McLaughlins

Aug 5 Wednesday a terrible hot day after a bright shower just at daylight and a very dull morning I started work at Coulthard Scot and Co.

Aug 6 Thursday the hottest day of the season men in the shop almost played out at noon Arthur and I brought up Jerry and the calf

Aug 7 Friday weather a terror boiling hot too hot to work almost perishing

Aug 8 Saturday just as hot nothing new

Aug 9 Sunday I believe the hottest day I ever saw

Aug 10 Monday got up at 4 went to work unloading a car of iron Taylor Robinson and I we got through at 11 there was a nice shower at 8 but only short it was a terrible hot day nothing particular we went for a walk in the evening

Aug 11 Tuesday not quite so hot nothing new

Aug 12 Wednesday bright and hot nothing new Eathel Rundle came in the morning

Aug 13 Thursday bright and pleasant weather

Aug 14 Friday weather just the same

Aug 15 Saturday no change in weather in the evening I went to Whitby

Aug 16 Sunday rather warm again a strong win I got home at 5

Aug 17 Monday a very pleasant day

Aug 18 Tuesday bright morning a light shower at noon but brightened right up the evening quite cool Nelsons went to Port Perry with SJ White he got through at Burns yesterday

Aug 19 Wednesday bright cool day the evening was very chilly

Aug 20 Thursday weather about the same

Aug 21 Friday rather dull with a with a sprinkle of a shower about noon

Aug 22 Saturday bright pleasant weather

Aug 23 Sunday weather about the same

Aug 24 Monday no change in weather

Aug 25 Tuesday bright and pleasant

Aug 26 Wednesday bright forenoon there was a shower in the afternoon about 6 very light and short as well

Aug 28 Thursday bright forenoon but a short heavy shower about 2 the rest of the day was cool and cloudy

Aug 29 Saturday weather just the same

Aug 30 Sunday a nice bright morning but a cloudy day followed began to rain about 4 the evening was showery I went to Port Perry with John McLaughlin left at 7 in the morning got home at 9:30 had a good time

Aug 31 Monday a beautiful bright day nothing new everything quiet

Sep 1 Tuesday a bright frost a beautiful day followed

Sep 2 Wednesday bright morning the afternoon was showery

Sep 3 Thursday heavy rain in the morning all the forenoon showery the afternoon clouds and sunshine

Sep 4 Friday a beautiful day nothing new

Sep 5 Saturday heavy rain in the forenoon for a while then cleared up a little but rained most of the afternoon very heavy a big change

Sep 6 Sunday a beautiful day nothing new

Sep 7 Monday beautiful day bright and warm I went to Toronto exhibition

Sep 8 Tuesday beautiful day spent all day on the exhibition ground left on the 5 train changed cars at Whitby and went to Port Perry there at 7:30

Sep 9 Wednesday fine weather spent most of the day on the lake fishing caught 2

Sep 10 Thursday bright and hot on the lake again caught 3 left for home at 8 W. White met me at Whitby got home at 10

Sep 11 Friday very hot weather went to work again

Sep 12 Saturday hot as ever nothing new

Sep 13 Sunday weather just as hot

Sep 14 Monday not quite so hot nothing particular doing

Sep 15 Tuesday weather about the same

Sep 16 Wednesday beautiful weather EJ went to Port Perry in the afternoon with E Rundel began to rain very heavy about 6 just as they left for home rained steady all the time

Sep 17 Thursday all cleared up fine a beautiful day nothing particular

Sep 18 Friday weather just the same except a little dull in the evening

Sep 19 Saturday steady rain forenoon some showers in the afternoon the evening was very disagreeable

Sep 20 Sunday a beautiful bright day after church we all went up to see J Linton before he left for Carling

Sep 21 Monday another very fine day

Sep 22 Tuesday steady rain till about 11 then cleared up and turned very cold

Sep 23 Wednesday froze hard ice $\frac{1}{4}$ inch thick a beautiful day followed nothing new

Sep 24 Thursday a nice day everything quiet

Sep 25 Friday weather about the same all day but rained a little in the evening about dark

Sep 26 Saturday dull all day with drizzly showers nothing new

Sep 27 Sunday a dull morning with a light shower about 10 but there was very heavy rain through the night

Sep 28 Monday beautiful day

Sep 29 Tuesday got up at 5 got ready and went to Whitby with our chicks to the fair got back at 8 EJ and J got ready and went up very dull forenoon rained heavy all the afternoon we got home about 6

Sep 30 Wednesday terrible rain all night 3 inches of water fell no rain in the forenoon I worked till 2 then started for Whitby just began to rain again slow and steady all the rest of the day got home at 4

Oct 1 Thursday rather dull all day nothing new

Oct 2 Friday a little sunshine everything quiet

Oct 3 Saturday a bright pleasant day

Oct 4 Sunday a beautiful day nothing new

Oct 5 Monday weather just the same

Oct 6 Tuesday a nice morning but began to rain in the evening was very disagreeable EJ and J went to Greenbank in the morning

Oct 7 Wednesday dull cloudy and chilly EJ got home about 5:30 nothing new

Oct 8 Thursday beautiful bright day

Oct 9 Friday weather bright and pleasant beautiful fall weather nothing new

Oct 10 Saturday bright and fine all down town in the evening very quiet

Oct 11 Sunday a beautiful day we went down town in the afternoon to a funeral

Oct 12 Monday a little dull all day in the evening we all went to a tea at the church a big crowd and fine time

Oct 13 Tuesday a little sunshine afternoon we went to a social in the evening

Oct 14 Wednesday a beautiful bright day

Oct 15 Thursday grand weather nothing new

Oct 16 Friday weather just as fine till evening then turned colder EJ and I went to the Church to rent a seat

Oct 17 Saturday a very chilly day north west wind a few snowflakes falling occasionally all through the day a quick flurry just after dark sidewalks nicely covered EJ went to Whitby in the morning with the Baker

Oct 18 Sunday chilly clouds and sunshine snow soon all gone afternoon I went for a to Whitby Marg brought EJ and I home in the evening a cold chilly evening nothing particular

Oct 19 Monday heavy white frost beautiful bright day followed got very cloudy in the evening with a strong east wind nothing particular

Oct 20 Tuesday clouds and sunshine rather chilly cool breeze north west

Oct 21 Wednesday weather about the same

Oct 22 Thursday clouds and sunshine

Oct 23 Friday a heavy white frost but a beautiful bright day followed nothing new

Oct 24 Saturday clouds and sunshine with a cold north west wind all day the boys and pulled the carrots 30 bushels

Oct 25 Sunday a bright pleasant day in the afternoon the boys and I went for a walk out to Rosses woods took about 4 hours a pleasant walk

Oct 26 Monday a beautiful bright pleasant day in the evening we all went over to W Whites Wess and family there

Oct 27 Tuesday grand weather nothing new

Oct 28 Wednesday warm with clouds and sunshine tried hard to rain in the evening but could not everything quiet

Oct 29 Thursday a very dull morning tried hard to rain but the sun got the best of it so a sprinkle was all we got warm enough for the 1st of Sept

Oct 30 Friday forenoon showery the afternoon cleared up fine nothing new

Oct 31 Saturday a beautiful bright day nothing particular doing

Nov 1 Sunday weather just the same fine the boys and I went for a walk down to Cedar Dale in the afternoon EJ and I went for a walk round town went to Lintons with Jessy

Nov 2 Monday heavy white frost beautiful day followed nothing new

Nov 3 Tuesday another beautiful day nothing new

Nov 4 Wednesday dull all forenoon steady rain all the afternoon just as warm and mild as if in June nothing new

Nov 5 Thursday forenoon showery very mild turned very chilly in the evening with high wind south west

Nov 6 Friday a windy chilly day noting new

Nov 7 Saturday white frost lots milder and warmer a very pleasant day went down town in the evening nothing new

Nov 8 Sunday colder strong wind west boys and I went for a walk in the forenoon EJ and I went in the afternoon went see M Durrant who just came to town

Nov 9 Monday a nice but cool chilly day in the evening EJ and I went up to Mr Edmousons for the evening

Nov 10 Tuesday some warmer but cloudy very dull in the evening nothing new

Nov 11 Wednesday heavy rain in the morning with every appearance of a night rain but cleared up fine about noon C Walker quit at 5 in the evening nothing new

Nov 12 Thursday clouds and sunshine all day

Nov 13 Friday soft snow falling all the forenoon thawing as it fell in the evening snow fell fast for a short time EJ and I went to a social at the church home at 10 Mr. Rea lectured on marriage a success

Nov 14 Saturday chilly morning snow near all gone by noon the afternoon was pleasant in the evening I was making a croquet table for the boys at night for winter

Nov 15 Sunday a sprinkle of rain in the morning about 10 but a beautiful bright mild day followed

Nov 16 Monday a beautiful bright warm day just as fine as could be wished for

Nov 17 Tuesday a very dull morning but a beautiful day followed cloudy in the evening light rain following at 10 Mrs. Edmonsons Miss Cake and Boudan spent the evening with us

Nov 18 Wednesday dull most of the day wind went from east to north west in the evening a turned a little colder

Nov 19 Thursday clouds and sunshine freezing a little all day in the shade EJ and SJ went to Mrs. Curtices in Darlington

Nov 20 Friday coldest day of the season the ground froze very hard in the morning thawed a little in the middle of the day clouds and sunshine all through the day

Nov 21 Saturday very dull morning began to snow about 9 about 3 inches fell by dark turned colder in the evening W McGill brought a load of straw

Nov 22 Sunday a bright cold day in the afternoon EJ and I went to a funeral at the Dogan church Mr. Thornley just 12 above zero in the evening

Nov 23 Monday lots warmer dull thawing all day began to rain about 7 and got very foggy nothing particular

Nov 24 Tuesday snow all gone clouds and sunshine nothing particular very dull time

Nov 25 Wednesday a dull showery day heavy rain in evening nothing new

Nov 26 Thursday dull morning but a beautiful bright warm day followed I was home all day Thanksgiving Day Alfred Butt came about 4 brought Nellie Loving and Frank

Nov 27 Friday dull day heavy rain after dark EJ Lovina and I went up to Edmonsons we got home about 10:30 stopped raining

Nov 28 Saturday dull all day turned lots colder and beginning to freeze in the evening

Nov 29 Sunday every thing froze up and freezing all day wind north nothing particular

Nov 30 Monday a cold day still freezing 12 above zero in the evening Lovina and Frank left for home in the afternoon nothing particular the month ends cold nothing new

Dec 1 Tuesday cold as ever 12 above zero in the morning a nice bright winter day wind still north

Dec 2 Wednesday heavy white frost still continues cold tried to snow but had to stop

Dec 3 Thursday weather about the same

Dec 4 Friday a little milder but cold anon

Dec 5 Saturday a little soft snow fell in the morning but soon turned to rain the rest of the day was showery

Dec 6 Sunday cloudy raw chilly wind nothing new

Dec 7 Monday ground covered with snow a very nice day followed thawing a little

Dec 8 Tuesday clouds and sunshine rain after dark

Dec 9 Wednesday snow all gone chilly wind north west a little flurry of snow at noon

Dec 10 Thursday quite a pleasant day nothing new

Dec 11 Friday a beautiful bright warm day warm as Oct weather nothing particular

Dec 12 Saturday weather just as fine with a heavy white frost in the morning

Dec 13 Sunday more white frost cloudy all day turned colder in the evening

Dec 14 Monday froze hard a very nice bright day followed freezing hard in the evening I went up to J Gibsons in the evening

Dec 15 Tuesday weather just the same

Dec 16 Wednesday another fine winter day

Dec 17 Thursday no change in weather till evening then a little warmer

Dec 18 Friday a very mild morning began to rain about 10 forenoon about 3 began to snow a little then cleared up bright and began to freeze hard

Dec 19 Saturday bright all day freezing hard all day nothing particular wok up early by fire bell Henry's House

Dec 20 Sunday a dull cold day nothing new

Dec 21 Monday a nice winter day

Dec 22 Tuesday some colder began to snow about 10 kept at it all the day very slow strong wind which made it rather rough all the afternoon and lots colder in the evening

Dec 23 Wednesday coldest day of the season down to zero in the morning with a strong straight north wind colder in the evening but clear

Dec 24 Thursday clear cold morning 8 below zero getting warmer through the day a cold windy evening we was all down town in the evening

Dec 25 Friday xmas day lots warmer but plenty cold enough in the morning the boys and I went up to Lintons shooting sparrows W White and family spent the day with us A Wood called in the afternoon

Dec 26 Saturday quite a pleasant day in the morning I took EJ to Whitby to take the first train to Port Perry home at noon the rest of the day was getting fowls ready for Woodstock show

Dec 27 Sunday cold again 6 above zero getting warmer afternoon and snowed just a little

Dec 28 Monday a sharp morning but a beautiful bright mild day followed chicken of to Woodstock nothing new

Dec 29 Tuesday a very soft day thawing fast very dull no rain nothing particular

Dec 30 Wednesday dull getting very windy

Dec 31 Thursday froze a little heavy white frost a beautiful bright morning clouded over about 10 but it was a very pleasant day warm enough for Oct turned colder in the evening we quit at five which finished the work of 1896

1897

Jan 1 Friday a very mild morning I went to Whitby after EJ of the morning train from Port Perry got home at noon spent the day at W. Whites began to rain about 4 did not amount to much

Jan 2 Saturday a dull morning but a beautiful right warm day followed EJ and I went to Brooklin the roads getting very muddy we got home at 10:30

Jan 3 Sunday another fine day quite pleasant out for a walk without an overcoat

Jan 4 Monday dull showery morning and evening a beautiful day warm as Oct weather cow out in the pasture field every thing lovely

Jan 5 Tuesday showery morning a little colder a little flurry of snow in the afternoon thawed as it fell colder in the evening

Jan 6 Wednesday froze hard round just covered a little sunshine and a alight flurry of snow a very pleasant day

Jan 7 Thursday a nice pleasant day

Jan 8 Friday grand weather nothing particular

Jan 9 Saturday a very pleasant day with just a sprinkle of rain in the afternoon in the evening I went to Whitby getting some colder

Jan 10 Sunday some colder but a very pleasant day I got home about 4

Jan 11 Monday still colder but bright

Jan 12 Tuesday still colder just at zero and cold all day wind east

Jan 13 Wednesday weather just the same nothing particular everything quiet

Jan 14 Thursday a little milder not much bright all day

Jan 15 Friday getting warmer rather cloudy

Jan 16 Saturday a nice mild day in the afternoon Fred and I went to Whitby I was getting teeth fixed up

Jan 17 Sunday raining most of the day about 8 in the evening there was a heavy thunder and very sharp lightning in the north west wind south west all day quite a strong breeze and getting higher in the evening

Jan 18 Monday a cold day big change near zero still colder in the evening

Jan 19 Tuesday up at 4, 10 below zero Nelson and I got W Whites horse and took our chickens to the station for 5:45 train of for Owen Sound show

Jan 20 Wednesday a nice mild pleasant day began to snow just after dark

Jan 21 Thursday about 4 inches of snow fell through the night a nice mild day followed with 1 or 2 very light flurries of snow nothing new

Jan 22 Friday a very pleasant morning but soon began to snow quite a fall in the afternoon about 2 inches very soft packing good turning a little colder in the evening

Jan 23 Saturday rather blustery all day in the afternoon nelson went to Whitby with W White getting colder in the evening our fowls got home from Owen Sound

Jan 24 Sunday a clear cold day down to zero most of the day EJ went to Whitby with Ed in the afternoon home at 9

Jan 25 Monday a stinger 15 to 18 below zero some warmer in the evening

Jan 26 Tuesday rather blustery but lots warmer

Jan 27 Wednesday weather about the same

Jan 28 Thursday beautiful winter weather

Jan 29 Friday weather just the same

Jan 30 Saturday beautiful bright day nothing new

Jan 31 Sunday 2 above zero at 8 in the morning another grand day bright and warm A Elliott and family from Brooklin spent the day with us

Feb 1 Monday beautiful bright warm day

Feb 2 Tuesday weather just the same

Feb 3 Wednesday just as fine grand weather

Feb 4 Thursday beautiful weather

Feb 5 Friday another grand day Mr. Rundle came in the evening

Feb 6 Saturday a rough day sleet snow rain half hour each in their turn all day pouring down lots of slush

Feb 7 Sunday a beautiful day mild and bright no frost thawing fast

Feb 8 Monday another soft sloppy day

Feb 9 Tuesday no change in weather

Feb 10 Wednesday froze hard bright but cold all day finished tires at 5 after 3 days hard work nothing particular

Feb 11 Thursday a beautiful day nothing new

Feb 12 Friday snowing and blowing all day wind east the stormiest day of the winter colder in the evening

Feb 13 Saturday clear cold morning 5 above zero a very nice day followed

Feb 14 Sunday a bright pleasant day

Feb 15 Monday weather about the same

Feb 16 Tuesday weather just eh same till evening then a little cloudy

Feb 17 Wednesday about 1 inch of snow fell in the night but the bright warm sun soon made slush of it a little sprinkle of rain just before dark but soon bright as ever nothing new

Feb 18 Thursday froze a little but a beautiful bright day followed in the evening EJ Nelson and I went to a social Epworth League out at 10

Feb 19 Friday a beautiful day nothing new

Feb 20 Saturday a pleasant morning with a strong east wind after dinner began to storm in the evening began to rain wind still away up high nothing new

Feb 21 Sunday a beautiful bright day wind east in the evening went up to Mr. Parents for tea then went to church turning colder in the evening

Feb 22 Monday a cold windy morning a little snow and sleet falling all day setting tires

Feb 23 Tuesday a nice winter day a light flurry of snow in the afternoon

Feb 24 Wednesday bright with a cold west wind

Feb 25 Thursday a very nice winter day colder in the evening

Feb 26 Friday cold clear 2 below zero in the morning a little flurry of snow in the afternoon

Feb 27 Saturday 4 below zero with a strong north west wind Lou Hurst and working together on cross bars I quit at Coulthards tonight J and L Linton spent the evening with us

Feb 28 Sunday clear cold day below zero in the morning

Mar 1 Monday a very cold morning soon got warmer by 4 raining steady

Mar 2 Tuesday nice bright forenoon the afternoon was cloudy strong wind east with snow sleet and rain in the evening freezing as it fell we all spent the evening at Lintons big crowd farewell party John leaves in the morning for

Mar 3 Wednesday dull mild very bad getting around on the ice

Mar 4 Thursday a nice winter day

Mar 5 Friday a cold windy day nothing new

Mar 6 Saturday a beautiful bright day

Mar 7 Sunday weather just eh same rather cold in the evening

Mar 8 Monday lots milder began to rain in the afternoon just a little

Mar 9 Tuesday raining most of the day and some parts of the day very heavy

Mar 10 Wednesday a beautiful bright day

Mar 11 Thursday another bright warm day roads getting very muddy

Mar 12 Friday weather just as fine but turned colder in the evening

Mar 13 Saturday every thing froze up hard a nice bright day followed thawing quite a bit in the sun

Mar 14 Sunday the wildest morning of the winter a blinding snow storm high wind east stopped storming about 10 wind shifted south went bright the rest of the day but windy

Mar 15 Monday clear cold morning a beautiful bright day followed nothing particular

Mar 16 Tuesday weather just the same

Mar 17 Wednesday a very pleasant day nothing new

Mar 18 Thursday a very mild morning began to rain very slow about 11 but soon stopped thawing fast lots of mud

Mar 19 Friday a very warm mild day

Mar 20 Saturday weather just the same

Mar 21 Sunday a beautiful bright warm day home all day Fred sick

Mar 22 Monday another very fine day

Mar 23 Tuesday beautiful bright morning soon got cloudy began to rain about 4 and snow about 6 very slushy evening

Mar 24 Wednesday snowing steady all the forenoon and cleared up about 3 and began to freeze about 2 inches of snow fell

Mar 25 Thursday bright nice day thawing a little cold north west wind freezing hard in the evening

Mar 26 Friday a bright chilly morning but a nice day followed snow going fast

Mar 27 Saturday a very pleasant day

Mar 28 Sunday another bright pleasant day

Mar 29 Monday bright warm and pleasant in the evening wen to a meeting to organized benefit society from the McLaughlin Co. Employed a very pleasant evening a good program

Mar 30 Tuesday another beautiful day nothing new

Mar 31 Wednesday a grand day for the last of March month

Apr 1 Thursday a beautiful bright warm day

Apr 2 Friday weather just as fine

Apr 3 Saturday bought new bicycle no change in weather

Apr 4 Sunday beautiful bright warm day till evening about dark then a light shower of rain nothing particular

Apr 5 Monday dull all day very heavy fog for a while in the forenoon

Apr 6 Tuesday weather about the same except a drizzly shower at noon

Apr 7 Wednesday rather dull and chilly

Apr 8 Thursday weather about the same

Apr 9 Friday soft steady snow falling all day from about 4 never saw snow fall faster about 2 inches fell by 9 then cleared up wind shifted north

Apr 10 Saturday lots warmer the warm sun soon took off the snow

Apr 11 Sunday a nice bright day

Apr 12 Monday a very pleasant day noting new

Apr 13 Tuesday showery most of the day heavy rain in the evening about dark

Apr 14 Wednesday dull chilly day no train working over time at the shop till nine

Apr 15 Thursday weather about the same

Apr 16 Friday dull all day with light shower in the evening nothing new

Apr 17 Saturday dull chilly day

Apr 18 Sunday nice day not very warm turned quite chilly in the evening wind shifted straight north

Apr 19 Monday froze hard cold enough for the first of March a little snow falling occasionally though the day with high north wind

Apr 20 Tuesday a cold morning warmer through the day nothing new

Apr 21 Wednesday bright still warmer with a sprinkle of rain after dark Mr. Halden and family spent the evening with us

Apr 22 Thursday the warmest day of the spring one heavy crack of thunder in the afternoon about 4:30 with just a very light shower a close warm evening

Apr 23 Friday hot enough for June with a very heavy thunder storm about 5 in the evening terrible heavy rain and lots of thunder and lightning

Apr 24 Saturday a bright warm day foggy in the morning EJ went to Whitby with Edd Miss Platten came from Port Perry and came home with them nothing special

Apr 25 Sunday a dull showery day 100 F Parade in the afternoon cleared up and turned colder in the evening

Apr 26 Monday forenoon showery cleared up a little afternoon still colder with high wind all day in the evening Nelson and I went out to Mr. Haighs

Apr 27 Tuesday a morning ½ inch of ice on a pail of water a nice bright day followed

Apr 28 Wednesday a beautiful bright warm day the Eggs from Mrs. L.B. Thomas came today

Apr 29 Thursday still warmer beautiful day

Apr 30 Friday a beautiful day with a full cloudy evening and a sprinkle of rain about dark nothing new

May 1 Saturday a showery day with a strong east wind in the evening heavier rain and high wind up till 11 the weather was rough

May 2 Sunday every appearance of all night rain and still raining lots of showers through the day home all day

May 3 Monday clouds and sunshine clearing up a little nothing particular

May 4 Tuesday weather improving

May 5 Wednesday bright drying up fast working overtime in the shop start for 10 nights more till 9

May 6 Thursday a beautiful bright warm day

May 7 Friday weather still fine and bright J Bowes quit

May 8 Saturday beautiful day got garden plowed afternoon J Hamilton dun it

May 9 Sunday a beautiful day with a sprinkle of rain at noon from a flying cloud but was all gone right away a short heavy shower just after church

May 10 Monday beautiful bright day started planting garden nothing particular

May 11 Tuesday weather about the same planted beans nothing new

May 12 Wednesday a showery day but not much rain fell very warm things growing fast

May 13 Thursday weather just the same

May 14 Friday still showery nothing new

May 15 Saturday a little cooler but bright and drying up fast planted marigolds Jersey out to pasture after dinner

May 16 Sunday a beautiful bright warm day with a short light shower at 4 just a flying cloud then bright again

May 17 Monday a heavy white frost a beautiful bright warm day followed nothing new

May 18 Tuesday weather just the same

May 19 Wednesday a nice pleasant day nothing new

May 20 Thursday forenoon dull raining heavy most of the afternoon cleared up about 5

May 21 Friday bright and drying up fast

May 22 Saturday rest of garden plowed another beautiful bright day Arthur went to Port Perry in the evening

May 23 Sunday a dull showery day nothing new

May 24 Monday a very dull foggy morning cleared up nice about 10 we all went to the park big crowd from Toronto turned very chilly in the evening

May 25 Tuesday a bright cool day

May 26 Wednesday bright and a little warmer

May 27 Thursday a bright nice summer day

May 28 Friday dull and showery but much rain just drizzly

May 29 Saturday beautiful bright day

May 30 Sunday a very nice day a few clouds with just a sprinkle about 5 at 4 thunder and a heavy shower while in church and turned lots cooler

May 31 Monday clouds and sunshine and very chilly just like April

June 1 Tuesday a bright cool day very chilly in the evening

June 2 Wednesday quite a heavy white frost a dull day a little sunshine about noon

June 3 Thursday dull and showery

June 4 Friday a nice bright warm day

June 5 Saturday another beautiful day

June 6 Sunday just about the same in the afternoon J wheeled to Whitby

June 7 Monday began to rain about 10 heavy rain all the afternoon and up till bed time

June 8 Tuesday bright forenoon there was a light shower in the afternoon

June 9 Wednesday dull drizzly rain most of the day heavier in the evening

June 10 Tuesday clouds and sunshine but dry

June 11 Friday beautiful bright and warm

June 12 Saturday beautiful day nothing new

June 13 Sunday bright and hot nothing special

June 14 Monday hot with a few clouds in the evening Silas went home in the evening

June 15 Tuesday another beautiful day except a short splash about 11 just from a flying cloud not enough to lay the dust

June 16 Wednesday a little cloudy on times with sunshine intermixed

June 17 Thursday a beautiful summer day

June 18 Friday fine nothing new

June 19 Saturday afternoon rather cloudy

June 20 Sunday a cool cloudy morning soon cleared up bright not hot cool breeze all day north west

June 21 Monday a beautiful bright warm

June 22 Tuesday bright and getting warmer we all went to Whitby big time Queens jubilee got home at 10

June 23 Wednesday bright and hot

June 24 Thursday the hottest day of the season a little sprinkle of rain in the forenoon

June 25 Friday clouds and sunshine lots cooler strong breeze west Fred went to Port Perry on wheel

June 26 Saturday beautiful right day

June 27 Sunday bright warm with a strong breeze north west P.S. Rombough went to Port Perry on Bikes got home 7:45

June 28 Monday a beautiful day a little cloudy in the evening nothing new

June 29 Tuesday forenoon showery steady rain all the afternoon wind east

June 30 Wednesday drying up find decorating the town all the go

July 1 Thursday bright hot day we all went to the park in the afternoon big crowd left in the evening about 10 fun all over

July 2 Friday bright and very hot

July 3 Saturday hot as ever

July 4 Sunday scorcher laid around the house all day to hot to go any place nothing new

July 5 Monday not quite so hot nothing new

July 6 Tuesday hot as ever Nelson left at 4:30 for Port Perry on the wheel

July 7 Wednesday a terrible hot day Arthur went to Port Perry left at 5 started on foot nothing special

July 8 Thursday another scorcher

July 9 Friday terrible hot EJ Fred and I went to Port Perry in the evening R Wheelers horse and buggy

July 10 Saturday terrible hot got up at 3 went fishing no fish we all went over on the Island for the afternoon left for home at 8 a terrible hot drive we got home at 12 all tired

July 11 Sunday very hot a light thunder shower about 1 nothing new

July 12 Monday not quite so hot

July 13 Tuesday a very pleasant day

July 14 Wednesday bright warm

July 15 Thursday warm with clouds and sunshine and 3 very light showers in the afternoon

July 16 Friday bright and hot nothing new

July 17 Saturday weather just the same

July 18 Sunday no change except a little cloudy in the afternoon with a beautiful shower while at church lasted about ½ an hour

July 19 Monday bright warm day

July 20 Tuesday weather just the same in the evening we went to the Park boys Brigade drill Fred came home from Port Perry

July 21 Wednesday bright and hot E Rundel left tonight

July 22 Thursday cloudy for a while in the morning after a beautiful shower some time through the night EJ went to the lake afternoon

July 23 Friday a nice shower afternoon

July 24 Saturday a bright pleasant day

July 25 Sunday bright till about 3 then a little cloudy with a light shower about 4 caught me on the road home from T Haws the evening very warm

July 26 Monday a dull windy day wind east about 9 began to rain very heavy wind still up high

July 27 Tuesday pouring rain when I got up and just as bad all the forenoon the afternoon just light showers

July 28 Wednesday dull showery high wind east

July 29 Thursday forenoon showery the afternoon dry till 5 then a shower things beginning to look the worse for the rain

July 30 Friday beautiful bright forenoon but a heavy thunder shower about 3 afternoon

July 31 Saturday a beautiful bright day every thing drying up fast

Aug 1 Sunday beautiful day nothing new

Aug 2 Monday beautiful day civic holiday around home all day quite a crown from Toronto here at the park

Aug 3 Tuesday beautiful day we all went to Grimsby park on the garden city left here at 8 got home at 12 we had a beautiful trip

Aug 4 Wednesday a little sunshine in the middle of the rain from 4 till dark nothing particular

Aug 5 Thursday weather fine

Aug 6 Friday fine weather

Aug 7 Saturday bright and pleasant in the evening I went up to Lintons John and George came home George sick

Aug 8 Sunday a bright hot day

Aug 9 Monday weather about the same

Aug 10 Tuesday forenoon bright a short heavy thunder shower just at noon light thunder EJ went to Whitby in the forenoon a terrible heavy thunder storm at 3 very heavy thunder the storm was not as bad as was expected but bad enough

Aug 11 Wednesday mostly cloudy a drizzly shower about 4 EJ got home at 6

Aug 12 Thursday a beautiful day Nelson started at noon for a trip north to Manilla and Lindsay

Aug 13 Friday weather just the same nothing particular

Aug 14 Saturday another fine day

Aug 15 Sunday heavy storm at 4 in the morning thunder and lightning 3 lighter showers through the day

Aug 16 Monday mostly sunshine forenoon a heavy rain from 3 till after 4 the evening damp and cool we all went up to Lintons in the evening

Aug 17 Tuesday cool windy cloudy a little sunshine on time went to Lintons in the morning to see John before leaving in the afternoon I started north for a trip on the wheal went to Port Perry and stopped over night

Aug 18 Wednesday morning very dull with just a sprinkle but brightened up a little I left for Uxbridge from there to Manilla got there about 4 stayed all night some showers while on the road very heavy rain after I got to Manilla.

Aug 19 Thursday very dull cleared up about 9 I went to Lindsay roads very muddy D. C. Frews for dinner J shorts for supper and stay over night

Aug 20 Friday white frost chilly morning I took 6:15 train to Millbrook then to Centerton on wheal got there about 3

Aug 21 Saturday a beautiful day We4ss drove me to Coburgh from there I whealed home got home about 4

Aug 22 Sunday a beautiful bright day

Aug 23 Monday very dull morning but turned out to be a fine right day I went to work again nothing particular

Aug 24 Tuesday weather just the same

Aug 25 Wednesday a shower through the night very cloudy in the morning some sunshine through the day

Aug 26 Thursday bright pleasant day boys all down to the lake to the brigade picnic

Aug 27 Friday bright and warmer than usual

Aug 28 Saturday weather the same began to cut corn nothing new

Aug 29 Sunday rather cloudy no rain till after dark then thunder and lightning with just a light shower

Aug 30 Monday dull morning but a nice day followed

Aug 31 Tuesday a very pleasant nothing particular

Sept 1 Wednesday a dull cloudy day sprinkling on times all the afternoon very dull about 5 almost dark quite heavy rain for about ½ an hour a very dark night

Sept 2 Thursday rather dull in the morning but a nice day followed

Sept 3 Friday weather bright and hot

Sept 4 Saturday bright and hot I quit at 9 and went home sore eye

Sept 5 Sunday bright and hot

Sept 6 Monday very heavy fog in the morning a terrible hot day followed I was home all day cleaned out the well

Sept 7 Tuesday forenoon showery the afternoon clouds and sunshine no rain

Sept 8 Wednesday a scorching bad day the boys and I went to Toronto exhibition got home in the evening at 11 big time

Sept 9 Thursday another hot day nothing new

Sept 10 Friday hot as ever 96 in the shade

Sept 11 Saturday forenoon showery the afternoon cloudy nothing new

Sept 12 Sunday bright warm day nothing new

Sept 13 Monday bright pleasant day

Sept 14 Tuesday weather about the same

Sept 15 Wednesday still dry and fine weather

Sept 16 Thursday bright and very hot 86 in the shade

Sept 17 Friday beautiful day some cooler

Sept 18 Saturday weather about the same

Sept 19 Sunday lots cooler wind north west the evening quite chilly

Sept 20 Monday quite a cold day lots of people wearing overcoats strong north west wind colder in the evening

Sept 21 Tuesday hard frost ice 1/8 of an inch very chilly morning beautiful bright cloudy in the evening

Sept 22 Wednesday a little warmer with some very light shower thought he day sunshine on lines nothing new

Sept 23 Thursday a beautiful day nothing new

Sept 24 Friday weather just the same

Sept 25 Saturday beautiful day bright pleasant J Worthy got hand hurt at 4 in the afternoon 2 fingers taken off

Sept 26 Sunday morning rather cloudy a light shower about 10 forenoon Arthur just got home from Brooklin turned lots colder in the evening

Sept 27 Monday bright cold morning hard frost about the same as a week ago no work afternoon I went to Whitby on wheal Nelson went with Mr. Linton

Sept 28 Tuesday grand weather I went out to J Northies all forenoon – afternoon went to Whitby Nelson went in the morning with the chickens Linton took them

Sept 29 Wednesday another beautiful day EJ and I went to Whitby afternoon EJ went with ceppas

Sept 30 Thursday a bright warm day just like summer nothing particular

Oct 1 Friday weather just like summer EJ went to Brooklin in the evening

Oct 2 Saturday a fine day not quite so warm cooler in the evening

Oct 3 Sunday beautiful day I went to Brooklin in the morning on wheal Alfred brought EJ home in the evening

Oct 4 Monday heavy white frost but a nice bright day followed the lights was lit in the shop for the first time in the evening EJ and I went up to G Grays his little bog dead

Oct 5 Tuesday white frost nice day a little cloudy in the afternoon a few drafts of rain in the evening

Oct 6 Wednesday more frost beautiful followed Nelsons went to Brooklin in the evening to start from there Thursday morning for Markham fair he went on the wheal

Oct 7 Thursday weather just the same Nelson got home about 6:30

Oct 8 Friday more white frost forenoon mostly cloudy the afternoon showery showers very light nothing new

Oct 9 Saturday beautiful bright day very chilly in the evening

Oct 10 Sunday hard frost but beautiful day

Oct 11 Monday lots warmer clouds and sunshine thunder at the south west Nelson went picking apples

Oct 12 Tuesday a very heavy shower at 7 in the morning the rest of the day clouds sunshine and showers

Oct 13 Wednesday quite a hard frost beautiful bright warm day

Oct 14 Thursday no frost warm bright

Oct 15 Friday bright hot day hot enough for the 15th of August

Oct 16 Saturday a very dull morning with just a light shower in the morning cleared up bright about noon turned lots colder with high wind north in the evening I went with J McLaughlin down in Darlington through Bowmanville then north to Hampton and stopped at Mr. Herringtons all night

Oct 17 Sunday a clear cold morning went to Enniskillin to church in the morning we left for home at 2 got home at 5

Oct 18 Monday weather about the same

Oct 19 Tuesday beautiful bright day in the evening we all went to a tea at the church JJ Mae gave a lecture subject mind your own business got home at 10

Oct 20 Wednesday dull all day we all went to a social in the evening raining heavy when we got out high wind east

Oct 21 Thursday heavy rain for a while in the morning dull all day I was home all day shop shut down taking stock busy around home all day

Oct 22 Friday a dull cloudy day a little sunshine about 10 rather foggy in the evening

Oct 23 Saturday weather about the same EJ and I went to Port Perry in the evening I quite at 5:30

Oct 24 Sunday a dull foggy day Arthur and Fred came on bikes we all left for home at 4:30

Oct 25 Monday cleared up fine beautiful bright and warm nothing special

Oct 26 Tuesday beautiful bright warm day Nelson and EJ went to Solina afternoon

Oct 27 Wednesday beautiful bright forenoon just a light frost in the morning the afternoon a little cloudy by warm EJ and nelson got home at 6:30

Oct 28 Thursday beautiful day nothing new

Oct 29 Friday weather just as fine

Oct 30 Saturday beautiful weather nothing particular doing quiet

Oct 31 Sunday forenoon bright the afternoon a little cloudy with a sprinkle of rain in the evening

'High School Exercise Book'

1897

Oshawa, Nov. 1, 1897

Nov. 1, Monday: A very nice fall day. Rather cloudy in the evening. Every appearance of rain.

Nov. 2, Tuesday: Bright showers all day 'til about 4, then very heavy all the evening. We went over to see Charley as he was leaving in the morning.

Nov. 3, Wednesday: Rain over. Clear all day and warm.

Nov. 4, Thursday: Weather about the same. Colder in the evening.

Nov. 5, Friday: Very pleasant day.

Nov. 6, Saturday: Beautiful fall weather.

Nov. 7, Sunday: Beautiful, bright, mild. I went to Whitby in the afternoon.

Nov. 8, Monday: A dull, showery day. Colder in the evening. Wind east.

Nov. 9, Tuesday: All covered with snow, then heavy rain for awhile in the morning, then a heavy fall of soft snow 'til near noon. A little (snow) falling all the afternoon. Cleared up bright about dark. Wind went from southeast to north and lots colder. Freezing hard.

Nov. 10, Wednesday: Cloudy but mild. Began to rain about dark. Slow, steady rain the rest of the evening.

Nov. 11, Thursday: A cold day. Strong, raw wind southeast. Nothing particular.

Nov. 12, Friday: A cold, chilly day. High wind straight north. I was home all day fixing up shop shut down for repairs.

Nov. 13, Saturday: Weather about the same. Colder in the evening.

Nov. 14, Sunday: Froze hard. An inch of ice. Cloudy, cold, raw wind east.

Nov. 15, Monday: A mild but cloudy day. The afternoon a drizzly rain. Heavier in the evening. After dark lights let in the shop. 3:30 almost dark.

Nov. 16, Tuesday: Rain for awhile in the forenoon. Turned colder after noon. The evening, clear and bright. Freezing. A little wind north.

Nov. 17, Wednesday: Froze hard. A little sunshine but mostly cloudy. The evening, colder. Nelson and I went for a walk up to J. Leak's after supper.

Nov. 18, Thursday: Weather about the same.

Nov. 19, Friday: About 2 inches of snow down. Kept about at freezing point all day. No sunshine. Dull all day. Wind east.

Nov. 20, Saturday: A little warmer, thawing a little. Nothing particular.

Nov. 21, Sunday: Lots warmer. Strong wind southwest. Snow all went away.

A964.19.4.9

Page 2

Nov. 22, Monday: Cold, raw wind east. Snowed a little in the evening and turned lots colder.

Nov. 23, Tuesday: A nice, bright winter day. Coldest day of the season. The race at the mill froze over.

Nov. 24, Wednesday: Weather about the same. A little milder in the evening.

Nov. 25, Thursday: Raining all day. Wind southwest. Home all day. **Thanksgiving Day.**

Nov. 26, Friday: Raining most of the day. Turning colder in the evening.

Nov. 27, Saturday: Froze hard. A very nice day. Clouds and sunshine.

Nov. 28, Sunday: White frost. Beautiful day followed. Thawed a little.

Nov. 29, Monday: Very mild. Began to rain about 7 but cleared up about 10. Turned colder afternoon. Noon wind went from south to north.

Nov. 30, Tuesday: Freezing all day with a few flakes of snow in the evening, then cleared up fine and bright.

December, 1897

Dec. 1, Wednesday: About 2 inches of snow down and snowed heavy 'til about 10. There were about 5 inches down. A little sunshine about noon. The afternoon was mild and pleasant.

Dec. 2, Thursday: A nice winter day. Quite a lot of cutters and sleighs out.

Dec. 3, Friday: A nice, mild day. Nothing new.

Dec. 4, Saturday: Drizzly rain most of the forenoon. A little heavier about noon but turned colder in the evening.

Dec. 5, Sunday: A cold, raw wind west in the morning turned lots warmer about noon. The afternoon was bright and pleasant.

Dec. 6, Monday: The coldest morning of the winter and another big change. Drizzly rain all the afternoon.

Dec. 7, Tuesday: A slow rain most of the day. The evening, brighter.

Dec. 8, Wednesday: Froze a little. A little sunshine. Thawing a little. Roads quite soft.

Dec. 9, Thursday: Heavy, white frost. A smoky, dull day. Thawing fast. Snow all gone. Roads very muddy.

Dec. 10, Friday: Weather about the same. No frost. Dull and mild.

Dec. 11, Saturday: Rained heavy 'til about 10, then cleared up. The rest of the day rather fine but the roads were a terror. Shop shut down at noon. Afternoon, we went to G. Wickett's funeral. E. Rundle came tonight to board with us.

Dec. 12, Sunday: A nice, mild day. Rather dull. Nothing special.

A964.19.4.9

Page 3

Dec. 13, Monday: Weather about the same.

Dec. 14, Tuesday: Heavy rain most of the forenoon. The afternoon, showery.

Dec. 15, Wednesday: About an inch of snow and water and raining as usual. Snow all gone by noon. Not getting any colder. Nothing new.

Dec. 16, Thursday: A dull, cloudy day. Cleared up bright. In the evening, beginning to freeze. Wind shifted northwest.

Dec. 17, Friday: Began to snow about 9. Snowed steady all day. About 4 inches fell. The ground had frozen quite hard through the night. In the evening, we all went to the high school concert. Got home about 11.

Dec. 18, Saturday: A nice winter day. Getting colder. In the evening, some cutters and sleighs out.

Dec. 19, Sunday: A bright, cold day. The coldest day of the season. A little below zero.

Dec. 20, Monday: A little warmer. A beautiful winter day. Nothing particular.

Dec. 21, Tuesday: Another beautiful day.

Dec. 22, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

Dec. 23, Thursday: Another cold day and getting very cold. In the evening, down about zero. At 9, a strong north wind. There was a little fall of snow in the morning.

Dec. 24, Friday: A stinging, cold day. 13 below zero. A little milder in the evening. The wind still north.

Dec. 25, Saturday: Xmas Day. Lots warmer. Wind southwest but damp and raw. We all enjoyed Xmas at home. Alfred and family, Molinda, W. A. and W. White took tea with us.

Dec. 26, Sunday: Another beautiful day. Quiet.

Dec. 27, Monday: Weather about the same. Southwest wind. Thawing a little.

Dec. 28, Tuesday: A little colder. A nice winter day.

Dec. 29, Wednesday: Began to snow about 10. Snowed steady 'til dark, then began to rain. About 2 inches of snow fell. The rain did not amount to much.

Dec. 30, Thursday: A nice, mild (day). Thawing a little. Roads a little sloppy.

Dec. 31, Friday: Big change. Lots colder with a high wind northwest. Nothing particular doing. The year ended quiet.

1898

January, 1898:

Jan. 1, Saturday: A stinging, cold day. Very high wind, straight north. We had the quiet to ourselves. W.

A964.19.4.9

Page 4

White came over for tea.

Jan. 2, Sunday: A cold, windy day. Down about zero. Nothing particular.

Jan. 3, Monday: Weather about the same. I was in the committee room all day. A very exciting time.

Jan. 4, Tuesday: A little warmer. Nothing new.

Jan. 5, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright, warm day. Thawing a little. Nothing special.

Jan. 6, Thursday: Very mild. Snowed a little after noon but was raining at 6 but (it) soon turned colder and began to freeze about 10.

Jan. 7, Friday: Beautiful, bright, warm. Nothing new. Everything quiet.

Jan. 8, Saturday: Another beautiful day.

Jan. 9, Sunday: Weather just about the same. In the afternoon, I went with E. J. to the doctor.

Jan. 10, Monday: A beautiful, bright, warm day. Roads in town looking rather black. Lots of buggies on the streets.

Jan. 11, Tuesday: Dull, cold with a southeast wind raw and damp. A light shower of rain and sleet. About 8 inches in the evening. Nothing new.

Jan. 12, Wednesday: Slow, steady rain all day with heavy thunderstorm about 9 in the evening. Very sharp lightning lasted about half an hour.

Jan. 13, Thursday: A bright, mild day.

Jan. 14, Friday: Froze a little but bright and pleasant. Nothing special.

Jan. 15, Saturday: Snow falling slow and steady most of the day but very steady. Quite a time in town. Reform convention.

Jan. 16, Sunday: Some colder but bright and pleasant getting in the evening.

Jan. 17, Monday: A nice winter day.

Jan. 18, Tuesday: A little snow fell through the night. A keen, sharp morning. A nice day followed. Bright.

Jan. 19, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day after a foggy morning. The trees all loaded with a heavy white frost.

Jan. 20, Thursday: Raining most of the day. Stopped raining about dark.

Jan. 21, Friday: A beautiful, mild day. Froze just a little. Nothing special.

Jan. 22, Saturday: Weather very mild. Roads quite sloppy. (It) began to snow about 8 but very soft by 10. There was a terrible slush on the street.

A964.19.4.9

Page 5

Jan. 23, Sunday: Dull with about an inch of slush all over with the rain and snow that fell through the night. Nothing fell through the day. (It) began to freeze in the evening. Wind shifted north.

Jan. 24, Monday: Froze hard. Dull all day. Not very cold nor not thawing any.

Jan. 25, Tuesday: Dull with damp, raw wind. About dark, (it) began to snow. The wind got away up. It was a wild night.

Jan. 26, Wednesday: Calmer and colder wind north but very low. What snow fell was all in heaps. A nice winter day followed.

Jan. 27, Thursday: A little snow fell through the night. It was a dull, cold day. I went to Cobourg first train in the morning. In the evening, I went with Wess to Centerton. It was a very cold drive as the wind had got north and was getting lots colder. Got there at 6:30.

Jan. 28, Friday: A stinging, cold day. Wess and I got up at 2 and drove to Cobourg to catch the early train. I got home at 6:15. Got to work at 7.

Jan. 29, Saturday: Another very cold day. Wind straight north. Nelson went to Port Perry with Edd.

Jan. 30, Sunday: Colder than ever. A little warmer in the evening and began to snow. Nelson, Edd and Silas got home about 12.

Jan. 31, Monday: A stinger. 18 below zero in the morning. Not much better all day. Snowing steady and slow from about 9 'til 3. Afterward, the wind began to blow a little. Not much warmer.

February, 1898

Feb. 1, Tuesday: The wildest day of the winter. Stinging cold and a raging high wind. The storm was blinding. Very few out. Roads all blocked up. The stage could not go to Whitby.

Feb. 2, Wednesday: A cold day but a little warmer. Colder in the evening. Nothing new.

Feb. 3, Thursday: 12 below zero. Some warmer in the middle of the day. Shop not running. (In the) forenoon, I went work. After dinner, everything quiet in town.

Feb. 4, Friday: A nice winter day. Quite a lot warmer in the middle of the day.

Feb. 5, Saturday: A little colder but a nice day.

Feb. 6, Sunday: Still warmer. Very calm.

Feb. 7, Monday: Beautiful, bright, warm. Thawing quite a bit.

Feb. 8, Tuesday: Dull and showery all day.

Feb. 9, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Snow going very fast.

Feb. 10, Thursday: Dull, soft and sloppy.

A964.19.4.9

Page 6

Feb. 11, Friday: Beautiful day. Just like first of April. Snow all gone off except (the) banks by the fence. Lots of mud.

Feb. 12, Saturday: Powering rain for awhile. In the morning, a little colder. In the evening, freezing a little.

Feb. 13, Sunday: A beautiful, bright morning. Heavy, white frost. Rather cloudy about noon for awhile. E. J. and I went for a walk round town.

Feb. 14, Monday: Soft snow falling most of the day. A little colder in the evening. Nothing particular.

Feb. 15, Tuesday: The forenoon, rather blustery. Getting worse. The afternoon was wild, snowing and blowing and getting colder. We went to a lecture in the evening by Mr. Goodheart.

Feb. 16, Wednesday: 2 below zero. High wind north. Snow packed very hard. Bright all day. The shop ran 'til 6 without the lights the first evening.

Feb. 17, Thursday: A cold morning. Down about 2 or 3 below zero. Milder in the evening. Nothing particular.

Feb. 18, Friday: Big change. Raining steady. Showery all day. Not raining very heavy.

Feb. 19, Saturday: A mild, nice day. In the evening, Arthur Nelson and I went to a political meeting. Conservative.

Feb. 20, Sunday: Strong east wind. A little foggy. Rain freezing as it fell.

Feb. 21, Monday: Snowing steady with every appearance of being a wild night. Wind calmed down a little but snowed most of the day. Big excitement over the wreck of the music hall.

Feb. 22, Tuesday: Snowing very slow all the forenoon. Cleared up a little about noon. In the evening, we all went to a political meeting. Dryden and Rowel were the speakers. Good singing by the _____.

Feb. 23, Wednesday: A few flurries of snow but very mild. Nothing special.

Feb. 24, Thursday: Still some snow falling. The morning was blustery. The afternoon was pleasant and bright.

Feb. 25, Friday: A very nice winter day.

Feb. 26, Saturday: A beautiful day. Bright and pleasant. Nothing new.

Feb. 27, Sunday: Another beautiful day.

Feb. 28, Monday: Not much change in (the) weather. Thawing a little. In the evening, we all went to a political meeting. W. R. Riddel of Toronto was the speaker.

March, 1898

Mar. 1, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright, warm. Thawing quite a bit. A very busy day. Election Day.

A964.19.4.9

Page 7

Mar. 2, Wednesday: Weather just the same.

Mar. 3, Thursday: No change in weather.

Mar. 4, Friday: Bright and warm. Snow about all gone on the street.

Mar. 5, Saturday: Beautiful weather. Just like April. Nothing special.

Mar. 6, Sunday: Weather just as fine.

Mar. 7, Monday: Bright and warm.

Mar. 8, Tuesday: Weather just the same.

Mar. 9, Wednesday: Bright and warm.

Mar. 10, Thursday: A little dull but soft.

Mar. 11, Friday: About the same as yesterday.

Mar. 12, Saturday: Raining most of the day.

Mar. 13, Sunday: Forenoon some heavy showers. Wind getting very high. The afternoon dry but terrible windy. Freezing a little in the evening.

Mar. 14, Monday: Froze quite hard but a very nice day followed.

Mar. 15, Tuesday: Weather just the same. Roads drying up a little.

Mar. 16, Wednesday: Nice warm day. A little cloudy afternoon. From 8 'til 9 was the wildest storm I ever saw. Thunder, lightning and powering rain.

Mar. 17, Thursday: Cleared up fine. A very nice day followed. Nothing particular.

Mar. 18, Friday: Weather about the same.

Mar. 19, Saturday: Showery morning and evening. A little sunshine in the middle of the day.

Mar. 20, Sunday: A very nice day with rather high east wind.

Mar. 21, Monday: Dull with a raw east wind. Every appearance of blowing up a storm. Nothing particular.

Mar. 22, Tuesday: Showery 'til about 2, then cleared up bright and warm with a little thunder and lightning after dark. I was home all the afternoon trimming trees. Samuel Webster funeral this afternoon.

Mar. 23, Wednesday: Some colder. Clouds and sunshine. Nothing particular.

Mar. 24, Thursday: A very heavy white frost. A beautiful, bright day followed.

Mar. 25, Friday: More white frost with a fine spring day.

Mar. 26, Saturday: A light white frost. Rather cloudy in the afternoon.

A964.19.4.9

Page 8

Mar. 27, Sunday: Moring rather cloudy. Began to rain about noon. Rained slow and steady all the afternoon.

Mar. 28, Monday: Showery all day. Turning colder in the evening.

Mar. 29, Tuesday: Coll. Froze. A little chilly all day. Wind northwest. Mostly cloudy. A little sunshine (in the) afternoon.

Mar. 30, Wednesday: A cold wind northwest but a rather pleasant. Colder in the evening. Silas came in the evening.

Mar. 31, Thursday: Quite a hard frost. A nice day, bright and warm when out of the wind as a cool breeze was coming from north. Not a flurry of snow as fell all through the month.

April, 1898

April 1, Friday: Weather the same with a heavy white frost and a strong, cold north wind.

April 2, Saturday: Very dull morning. About 8, quite a flurry of snow. Ground covered. Mostly gone by noon. Very cold in the evening. High wind. Colder than any day in March.

April 3, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Cold as ever. A light flurry of snow about 4. High wind north. Fire in the evening about 9, (at) Butler's Store.

April 4, Monday: Another cold day. A little fall of snow through the night. I rode the wheel. First trip.

April 5, Tuesday: A clear, cold morning. A nice healthy day followed.

April 6, Wednesday: White with snow. Most all gone by noon. Getting warmer in the evening. Nothing new.

April 7, Thursday: A pleasant, bright day. Lots warmer. E. J. went to Port Perry in the afternoon.

April 8, Friday: Bright and pleasant.

April 9, Saturday: Weather just the same.

April 10, Sunday: The warmest day of the season. Home all day. Nothing special.

April 11, Monday: Another beautiful day. Warm as summer.

April 12, Tuesday: Not so warm but beautiful weather. I was home (in the) afternoon, planting a garden. Shop shut down. Nelson went to Port Perry.

April 13, Wednesday: Grand weather. Home forenoon. Shop started up at noon. Nothing new.

April 14, Thursday: Another fine day.

April 15, Friday: Weather grand.

April 16, Saturday: Weather the same.

A964.19.4.9

Page 9

April 17, Sunday: Bright, warm morning. Afternoon, clouds and sunshine. Arthur went to Port Perry.

April 18, Monday: A very nice day. Warm and summer like.

April 19, Tuesday: Very dull morning. Began to rain about 9. Steady, cold rain all day with high southeast wind.

April 20, Wednesday: Dull with drizzly showers all day. Cold east wind.

April 21, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. Some warmer.

April 22, Friday: A showery day.

April 23, Saturday: A very pleasant day. Looks like clearing up in the evening. We moved J. McLaughlin's chicken pen up to our place.

April 24, Sunday: Bright and pleasant. A beautiful spring day.

April 25, Monday: Some cooler but a very nice day.

April 26, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

April 27, Wednesday: Heavy, white frost. A beautiful day followed.

April 28, Thursday: Rather dull and cloudy.

April 29, Friday: Weather about the same.

April 30, Saturday: A very nice day. In the evening, I went to Whitby on wheel.

May, 1898

May 1, Sunday: The forenoon was bright and warm. The afternoon, cloudy with light showers in the evening. I got home from Whitby about 7 in the morning.

May 2, Monday: Quite a shower through the night. The roads dried up fine through the day. The afternoon was bright and warm.

May 3, Tuesday: More rain through the night. Very dull all day. Some drizzly showers in the afternoon and evening.

May 4, Wednesday: A very pleasant day. Not very warm.

May 5, Thursday: White frost. Bright day.

May 6, Friday: Weather just the same.

May 7, Saturday: A beautiful day. Got garden ploughed. Afternoon, H. Thomas.

May 8, Sunday: A beautiful day.

A964.19.4.9

Page 10

May 9, Monday: Weather just the same. In the evening, (I) planted beans.

May 10, Tuesday: Rather cloudy. Morning, (it) began to rain about 10 slow and steady the rest of the day. We put in some marigolds in the morning.

May 11, Wednesday: A nice, warm day. About 5, there was a heavy thunderstorm. (It) cleared up about 7.

May 12, Thursday: Beautiful day. Finished planting marigolds in the evening.

May 13, Friday: A bright, pleasant day.

May 14, Saturday: White frost. A beautiful day. Nothing special.

May 15*, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day.

****Note: The diary author made an error on the dates following Saturday, May 14th. He duplicated the 14th on the Sunday as well, so the dates after Sunday, May 15, are now put in correct order. The dates after Sunday had been off by one day.***

May 16, Monday: Weather the same.

May 17, Tuesday: Bright, cool, pleasant. In the evening. Nelson and I took 2 W. P. Cockerels out to Short's.

May 18, Wednesday: White frost. Some clouds. A light shower about 5.

May 19, Thursday: A very heavy thundershower about daylight in the morning. A nice day followed.

May 20, Friday: A very nice day.

May 21, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine with strong southeast wind. I got (the) rest of the garden ploughed. I was home (in the) afternoon, planting.

May 22, Sunday: A heavy thunderstorm about 4 in the morning. The sun scalding hot through the day between clouds with a light shower about 3.

May 23, Monday: Rather dull morning but soon cleared up. There was a shower in the evening.

May 24, Tuesday: A very dull morning but cleared up fine. About noon, the boys all went to the park. I went to Whitby on wheel. Quite a crowd in town.

May 25, Wednesday: A pleasant day. Nothing special.

May 26, Thursday: A nice, bright day.

May 27, Friday: Weather about the same.

May 28, Saturday: A nice summer day.

May 29, Sunday: A very dull, foggy morning. Wind got up and cleared off about 10. Arthur, Fred and I

A964.19.4.9

Page 11

went for a wheel to Bowmanville.

May 30, Monday: A nice, bright day.

May 31, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

June, 1898

June 1, Wednesday: Bright and hot.

June 2, Thursday: Bright and very hot.

June 3, Friday: Weather the same.

June 4, Saturday: A very nice day. In the evening, E. J. and I went to Port Perry with Wess's horse.

June 5, Sunday: Light and hot. We left for home at 7. Nice drive.

June 6, Monday: Bright and hot.

June 7, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

June 8, Wednesday: Rather dull and very hot. (It) began to rain a little about 11. There was a nice rain after dinner with thunder and lightning and more in the evening.

June 9, Thursday: Bright and drying fast. Everything growing fine.

June 10, Friday: Weather about the same.

June 11, Saturday: Heavy rain through the night and a very heavy shower in the forenoon with light thunder at a distance. Sunshine for awhile at noon. Showers in the evening from 4 'til dark.

June 12, Sunday: Dull most of the _____, with some light showers. Nothing special.

June 13, Monday: Another showery day. I was home (in the) afternoon.

June 14, Tuesday: A bright hot day. S. J. and I went to Muskoka. Left Whitby at 8:30. Got to Ensdale at 6.

June 15, Wednesday: Bright and warm.

June 16, Thursday: Weather about the same. Mother's funeral (in the) afternoon.

June 17, Friday: A beautiful day. In the afternoon, S. J. and I went (to) W. Reilly's to stop all night.

June 18, Saturday: Very dull morning. (It) began to rain about 10, just as we were leaving Novar Station but everything was dry when we got to Orillia, another shower at Blackwater. We got home at 10.

June 19, Sunday: A beautiful day.

June 20, Monday: Weather about the same.

A964.19.4.9

Page 12

June 21, Tuesday: Bright and very hot. Nothing special.

June 22, Wednesday: Bright, very hot.

June 23, Thursday: Weather about (the) same.

June 24, Friday: A little cloudy in the evening.

June 25, Saturday: A nice shower in the morning. Rather dull all day. Brighter in the evening.

June 26, Sunday: A bright, windy day.

June 27, Monday: A light shower in the morning with clouds and sunshine all day. Not working. Excursion to Niagara. I took a wheel up to Whitby in the afternoon.

June 28, Tuesday: A bright, warm day.

June 29, Wednesday: Another hot day.

June 30, Thursday: A light shower fell through the night but soon cleared up bright and hot. We had our first green peas today, beets and carrots yesterday.

July, 1898

July 1, Friday: A dull morning with a light sprinkle about 10. The afternoon was bright and hot. Arthur and Fred went to Hampton. The rest went to the lake.

July 2, Saturday: Bright, scorching, hot. L. Maunder left in the evening for Soling.

July 3, Sunday: Bright. Very hot `til about 4, then a light thundershower. The evening was dull but no more rain.

July 4, Monday: A nice, bright day.

July 5, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

July 6, Wednesday: Bright, hot weather.

July 7, Thursday: Another scorcher.

July 8, Friday: A little cloudy but hot. A short, heavy thundershower at noon. Clouds and sunshine the rest of the day.

July 9, Saturday: A bright, cool windy day. Wind north. The evening was chill (y). Nothing special.

July 10, Sunday: A windy, cool day. The evening was very chilly. Cephas and Addy and Nellie Rundel came at noon.

July 11, Monday: A chilly morning with a white frost at noon. Some of the garden things looked black. The evening was warmer. Some old men say that was the hardest frost they ever saw in July and only once or twice that they ever saw frost in July.

A964.19.4.9

Page 13

July 12, Tuesday: Quite a cool day. Nothing particular.

July 13, Wednesday: Getting warmer. Things are drying up fast.

July 14, Thursday: Bright and hot.

July 15, Friday: A terrible, hot day. The men in the shop almost flagged out with heat.

July 16, Saturday: Dry and warm but a nice southeast breeze made it pleasant working. Nelson and I went to the lake in the evening to see the brigade.

July 17, Sunday: Hot with clouds and sunshine but not any rain.

July 18, Monday: Bright and very hot.

July 19, Tuesday: Another scorcher.

July 20, Wednesday: A very hot day with a nice shower at 6 but did not last long. Nothing new.

July 21, Thursday: Hot as ever. In the evening, I went down town.

July 22, Friday: A terrible hot day.

July 23, Saturday: Hot as ever.

July 24, Sunday: Bright. Very hot.

July 25, Monday: Hot with clouds and sunshine and a light shower about 11. Lots of thunder.

July 26, Tuesday: Bright and hot.

July 27, Wednesday: Weather about the same. The boys went to Grimsby Park.

July 28, Thursday: A light thunder about 7 in the morning. Just enough to lay the dust.

July 29, Friday: Bright and hot.

July 30, Saturday: Not quite so hot.

July 31, Sunday: Bright and hot. In the afternoon, I went for a wheel out to T. Haw`s.

August, 1898

August 1, Monday: Rather dull with a light shower about 10. The afternoon was cloudy but no rain. Some cooler.

August 2, Tuesday: Part of the forenoon was cloudy. The afternoon was clearer. Arthur and Nelson started at 6 for their trip to Lindsay and around the county.

August 3, Wednesday: A little shower in the forenoon. Nothing particular.

August 4, Thursday: Weather just the same.

A964.19.4.9

Page 14

August 5, Friday: A bright, hot day.

August 6, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Not so hot. The boys got home at noon.

August 7, Sunday: A very warm day. Clouds and sunshine. A little shower about 6. In the evening, Fred and I went to Manilla, from there to Lindsay. Got to Lindsay just as the rain began. We stopped at W. Maunder`s all night.

August 8, Monday: Warm with clouds and sunshine. We left for home at 10. Took a trip around to Little Britain. Then south to the old Dun farm. Got to Port Perry at 3 with a heavy thunder at the south. We got home at 9. Very muddy from Raglan to home.

August 9, Tuesday: Bright and warm.

August 10, Wednesday: Weather the same.

August 11, Thursday: A nice shower in the forenoon. Not much thunder. The afternoon, bright.

August 12, Friday: Bright, nice summer day.

August 13, Saturday: Weather about the same. I wheeled to Whitby.

August 14, Sunday: Bright and hot.

August 15, Monday: A nice summer day.

August 16, Tuesday: Weather the same.

August 17, Wednesday: Bright and hot as usual.

August 18, Thursday: About the same.

August 19, Friday: No change.

August 20, Saturday: Bright and hot. In the evening, I went to Whitby.

August 21, Sunday: Bright and hot. About 4, there was a heavy thunderstorm, then about 7, more rain with thunder and lightning,

August 22, Monday: Bright and scorching hot.

August 23, Tuesday: A terrible hot day. The hottest day of the season with a heavy thunderstorm about dark. More (rain) later in the evening and quite a heavy shower about 8 in the morning.

August 24, Wednesday: More rain. Heavy showers in the) morning, afternoon and evening. A little sunshine about noon but very hot all the day. No particular.

August 25, Thursday: A light shower about 8. The rest of the day, clouds and sunshine. Lots cooler in the evening.

August 26, Friday: A bright, pleasant day.

A964.19.4.9

Page 15

August 27, Saturday: In the evening, we went and brought Jersey and calf home from the field.

August 28, Sunday: Bright. Some warmer.

August 29, Monday: Bright. Very hot.

August 30, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

August 31, Wednesday: Hot as ever. The hottest weather of the season. A little dull in the evening.

September, 1898

September 1, Thursday: Weather about the same. Every appearance of rain in the evening. Nothing new.

September 2, Friday: A dull morning with heavy rain through the night and a heavy shower about noon. I took the early train for Toronto. Cleared up bright and was the hottest day I ever remember.

September 3, Saturday: Bright, very hot.

September 4, Sunday: Bright and hot. Nelson, Fred and John Walker wheeled to Toronto.

September 5, Monday: Dull. Began to rain about 8. Heavy rain most of the forenoon. E. J. and Arthur took the early train for Toronto. I went out to Mr. Short`s and got 2 W. P. R. Roosters. Brought home. Nelson, Fred came in the evening.

September 6, Tuesday: Very heavy rain from 11 `til 1. The rest of the day was showery.

September 7, Wednesday: Some cooler with clouds and sunshine.

September 8, Thursday: Lots cooler. Some clouds.

September 9, Friday: A cool, pleasant day.

September 10, Saturday: A cool, chilly day. Lots of overcoats on the go.

September 11, Sunday: Heavy, white frost. Bright pleasant, cool day followed. Nelson and I went for a wheel down to Mr. Herrington`s. We got home at 11.

September 12, Monday: A beautiful, bright day.

September 13, Tuesday: Weather about the same. A little dull in the evening.

September 14, Wednesday: Morning rather dull. Brightened up about noon and turned some warmer. Mr. Night and Missus took tea with us.

September 15, Thursday: A nice summer day.

September 16, Friday: Mostly bright. A light flying shower in the afternoon but all gone in a few minutes.

September 17, Saturday: Bright and hot. Rundel and Walker left for a fresh boarding house.

A964.19.4.9

Page 16

September 18, Sunday: Bright, beautiful day.

September 19, Monday: Weather about the same.

September 20, Tuesday: Another nice day. Some cooler in the evening.

September 21, Wednesday: Heavy white frost. Beautiful day followed.

September 22, Thursday: Rather dull forenoon. Began to rain about one. Steady all the afternoon. Heavier in the evening. E. J. took the early train for Lindsay.

September 23, Friday: Raining most of the day except about 2 hours in the forenoon from 9 `til 11.

September 24, Saturday: No rain but cloudy. Nothing special doing.

September 25, Sunday: Morning rather dull. Cleared up bright about noon. Arthur and I took an early wheel to Whitby, back at 9. Nothing particular doing.

September 26, Monday: Clouds and sunshine all day, `til about 4, then there was a thunderstorm, hail, wind and rain bot so dark that the lights had to be lit at half past 4.

September 27, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. Quite a shower in the evening.

September 28, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

September 29, Thursday: Beautiful, bright and warm. Voting on the Prohibition Act.

September 30, Friday: Bright, hot day. J. Linton and I went to Whitby with our fowls for the show. I came home on wheel and went up again after dinner. It was hot enough for August.

October, 1898

October 1, Saturday: Not quite so hot. I went to Whitby after dinner. We got our birds home at 7.

October 2, Sunday: A beautiful, bright summer day. Nothing particular. The Whitby folks took dinner with us. Miss Speck of Toronto came with them.

October 3, Monday: Hot as August weather.

October 4, Tuesday: Raining most of the day. Nothing special.

October 5, Wednesday: Nice, bright morning. A little cloudy. Afternoon turned lots cooler. Wind northwest. E. J. went to Port Perry with Russel Like (in the) afternoon.

October 6, Thursday: A little white frost. A beautiful, bright day.

October 7, Friday: A beautiful day. E. J. Came home in the evening.

October 8, Saturday: Weather the same. Nothing particular.

October 9, Sunday: A beautiful day.

A964.19.4.9

Page 17

October 10, Monday: Another fine day. A little dull in the evening.

October 11, Tuesday: Steady, heavy rain most of the day.

October 12, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy. Nelson quit at Mr. May`s.

October 13, Thursday: No change in weather. Nelson started on the express wagon this morning.

October 14, Friday: Heavy rain most of the afternoon. Nothing particular.

October 15, Saturday: Very cloudy all day with a heavy northwest wind and very cold. W. White and I went down to Mr. Herrington`s. Left in the morning at 6. Got back at 4. It was a cold, chilly ride.

October 16, Sunday: Heavy white frost. A beautiful, bright day followed.

October 17, Monday: White frost with clouds and sunshine. Roads drying a little.

October 18, Tuesday: Dull with east wind. Began to rain after dinner. The high wind and powering rain made a very rough afternoon. In the evening, went to a meeting. M. E. Brady, Graham and Ross were the speakers.

October 19, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day.

October 20, Thursday: Weather about the same. A meeting in the evening. Karskillan and Hoyal (were the) speakers.

October 21, Friday: Dull with another east storm of wind and rain.

October 22, Saturday: Still roaming. Cleared up about noon. Cleared up. Turned colder (in the) afternoon.

October 23, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. A little colder. Nothing special.

October 24, Monday: A beautiful, bright day.

October 25, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

October 26, Wednesday: Raining most of the day. Cleared up about 3. Was home (in the) afternoon. Frank Manuoc funeral. Wind shifted.

October 27, Thursday: Cold with a light flurry of snow. In the morning freezing hard. In the evening, got in 4 tons of coal today. Lots colder in the evening.

October 28, Friday: A very cold morning. Ice one quarter inch thick. In the evening, we all went to a political meeting. Dryden, Hardy, Gibson, Mulhern were the speakers.

October 29, Saturday: Beautiful day. In the evening, we went to another meeting. J. A. Dow, Whitney, were the speakers.

October 31, Monday: Mostly cloudy. Cold, raw wind. Nothing special doing. New stove came today from

A964.19.4.9

Page 18

Mr. Braithwait and started (a) fire in it.

November, 1898

Nov. 1, Tuesday: A nice fall day. Big times over the election. I was in the polling room all day. Big time in the evening. Dryden elected.

Nov. 2, Wednesday: Another fine, bright day. I was home all day. Took in marigolds and carrots.

Nov. 3, Thursday: Weather just the same. I was home forenoon. Nothing new.

Nov. 4, Friday: Bright and pleasant. W. Luke and Mrs. came in the evening.

Nov. 5, Saturday: Forenoon dull. Rained heavy all the afternoon and turned colder.

Nov. 6, Sunday: Dull and cold with some light flurries of sleet. Wind northwest.

Nov. 7, Monday: Dull and chilly. Everything quiet.

Nov. 8, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

Nov. 9, Wednesday: Snowing steady all day but very soft. A terrible slush.

Nov. 10, Thursday: Still snowing but soft. A terrible mess. Turned colder and snowing in the evening. About 11, things looked wild. High wind.

Nov. 11, Friday: A cold morning. Snow in heaps from 12 to 18 inches deep. A little sunshine through the day. Thawing a little.

Nov. 12, Saturday: Some warmer. Roads in a terrible mess.

Nov. 13, Sunday: Dull forenoon. The afternoon was showery.

Nov. 14, Monday: A nice, mild day.

Nov. 15, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Snow near all gone except the heaps. Nothing particular. Took in the cabbage this evening.

Nov. 16, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day, except a little cloudy in the morning.

Nov. 17, Thursday: A beautiful, bright, warm day.

Nov. 18, Friday: Dull with a light shower in the afternoon with some thunder and lightning. Nothing special.

Nov. 19, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine.

Nov. 20, Sunday: Weather about the same.

Nov. 21, Monday: A dull morning. A nice, bright, warm day. Cloudy evening.

A964.19.4.9

Page 19

Nov. 22, Tuesday: Forenoon cloudy. Steady rain all the afternoon. Turned colder in the evening. Wind turned west and got up high. Blows like freezing up.

Nov. 23, Wednesday: Froze hard. Clouds and sunshine. Thawed just a little in the middle of the day. Freezing hard in the evening. Everything quiet.

Nov. 24, Thursday: Mostly cloudy. Freezing most of the day. Home all day. Thanksgiving Day.

Nov. 25, Friday: Still colder. Freezing all day. Good healthy weather.

Nov. 26, Saturday: Snowing fast all day with a high east wind. The afternoon was a blinding storm and cold.

Nov. 27, Sunday: Things look rather winter(y) like lots of snow and in heaps.

Nov. 28, Monday: A nice winter day.

Nov. 29, Tuesday: Bright and pleasant.

Nov. 30, Wednesday: Bright and beautiful weather. Thawing a little.

December, 1898

Dec. 1, Thursday: Mild, beautiful weather.

Dec. 2, Friday: Beautiful, bright and warm.

Dec. 3, Saturday: Snow going slow. Grand weather. Shop closed tonight for one week. Putting in a new engine.

Dec. 4, Sunday: Dull with a strong east wind looking like a storm. Fred and I took a walk to Whitby. We left for home at 3. (It) began to storm just as we left but not very fast 'til about due, then it was wild snowing and blowing. Hardly see across the road.

Dec. 5, Monday: A wild looking morning. Everything loaded with snow. About a foot of snow on the lever. I was working around home all day.

Dec. 6, Tuesday: Not very cold. Snowing heavy for awhile. After dinner, I went to Whitby. Snowing very heavy about dark and turning some colder. I brought a dog home from S. Thompson.

Dec. 7, Wednesday: A clear, cold morning. Wind southwest. E. J. went to Whitby with Mr. Linton.

Dec. 8, Thursday: Weather about the same.

Dec. 9, Friday: The coldest day of the season. Down to zero in the morning. Cold all day. Nothing special doing.

Dec. 10, Saturday: Just a little warmer.

Dec. 11, Sunday: Weather about as yesterday.

A964.19.4.9

Page 20

Dec. 12, Monday: Colder all day. Still colder in the evening. Nothing new.

Dec. 13, Tuesday: Bright and cold. 12 below zero. Wind northwest. Sent 9 birds to Owen Sound. 4 Hamburgs. 3 Rocks. 2 Houdans.

Dec. 14, Wednesday: A nice winter day.

Dec. 15, Thursday: A clear, cold day. Nothing new.

Dec. 16, Friday: Just a little warmer.

Dec. 17, Saturday: Quite mild. Thawing a little. E. J. and I went downtown in the afternoon but everything quiet. Chicks just got home from Owen Sound.

Dec. 18, Sunday: Beautiful, bright. Thawing. Turned colder in the evening.

Dec. 19, Monday: A cold day with a strong east wind. Some warmer in the evening. Nothing special.

Dec. 20, Tuesday: Big change. Raining for quite a while in the morning.

Dec. 21, Wednesday: Dull all day with a drizzly shower in the forenoon. About 11, Mr. Linton brought me a load of hay 2260.

Dec. 22, Thursday: Dull. Raining most of the afternoon. A little colder in the evening.

Dec. 23, Friday: Froze a little. A beautiful.....

Dec. 24, Saturday: Lots colder. I drove J. Linton to Whitby in the morning. Quite a heavy flurry of snow when on my way home. The afternoon was cold but a beautiful winter day.

Dec. 25, Sunday: Bright and pleasant. A beautiful Christmas Day. Nothing special.

Dec. 26, Monday: Cloudy but a beautiful day. W. White and family spent the day with us. Nellie came up for the day with us. Arthur, Fred and I went up to Linton's in the morning. Shooting sparrows.

Dec. 27, Tuesday: A nice winter day. Colder in the evening. I went to work. We were all put to work in the new shop. Got started about 8.

Dec. 28, Wednesday: A stinging, cold morning. 8 below zero. 13 below at noon. Some milder in the evening with a flurry of snow.

Dec. 29, Thursday: A beautiful, bright, warm day. Thawing fast. A big change.

Dec. 30, Friday: Raining most of the forenoon. Turning colder in the evening.

Dec. 31, Saturday: A cold day. About zero all day but nice and bright. Strong north wind. Nothing particular. The year 1898 ends up cold and quiet.

1899

Oshawa, Jan. 1st, 1899

A964.19.4.9

Page 21

Jan. 1, Sunday: Bright but cold. About zero all day. Some milder in the evening with a light flurry of snow.

Jan. 2, Monday: Cloudy, cold with a high west wind. I worked 'til 3:30, then shut down. Had dinner and supper at W. White's. Nothing particular.

Jan. 3, Tuesday: A grand day. Fine as April. Bright and warm.

Jan. 4, Wednesday: Raining all day. After dark, the rain powered down for about one hour, then the wind shifted northwest.

Jan. 5, Thursday: Froze a little and freezing all day. Wind southwest.

Jan. 6, Friday: Snowing all day. Very fine snow but kept at it all day.

Jan. 7, Saturday: A cold, windy day. Quite a blizzard for awhile after dinner. A cold evening.

Jan. 8, Sunday: A cold, windy day. Wind southwest.

Jan. 9, Monday: Weather about the same. Colder in the evening.

Jan. 10, Tuesday: Clear and cold. 10 below zero in the morning. Rather sharp all day. Nothing special.

Jan. 11, Wednesday: Note quite so cold.

Jan. 12, Thursday: Clear, cold morning. Nelson and I went to Toronto on the early train. Got home at 11. Getting some milder.

Jan. 13, Friday: A beautiful, mild day. Every appearance of rain.

Jan. 14, Saturday: Powering rain all day. The ice all came off the pond. The creek was very high just like spring. The flats all flooded.

Jan. 15, Sunday: A beautiful, bright day. Warm enough for April.

Jan. 16, Monday: Warm and mild. Nothing special doing. 2 Houdan hens came today from Trew.

Jan. 17, Tuesday: Another very pleasant day but turned lots colder in the evening. Freezing hard at dark.

Jan. 18, Wednesday: A clear, cold day. Nothing new.

Jan. 19, Thursday: A beautiful day. Some warmer.

Jan. 20, Friday: Weather about the same.

Jan. 21, Saturday: No change in weather.

Jan. 22, Sunday: A beautiful, mild day.

Jan. 23, Monday: Bright and mild. Thawing roads a little sloppy.

Jan. 24, Tuesday: Just a little soft snow. All gone by noon. Quiet. Soft.

A964.19.4.9

Page 22

Jan. 25, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright, pleasant day.

Jan. 26, Thursday: Weather about the same.

Jan. 27, Friday: Rather dull all day with a raw southwest wind. About 5, there was a blinding snow flurry for a short time. A regular blizzard wind shifted north and turned colder.

Jan. 28, Saturday: A cold windy morning. 15 below zero. Milder in the evening for awhile. About 8 colder with another snow flurry. Wind getting up again.

Jan. 29, Sunday: Clear, cold morning. 8 below zero. Warmer through the day.

Jan. 30, Monday: Weather about the same.

Jan. 31, Tuesday: Cold as ever. Good, hard winter weather. Nothing special.

February, 1899

Feb. 1, Wednesday: Not much change in weather. Bright and cold all day.

Feb. 2, Thursday: A little cloudy and warm.

Feb. 3, Friday: Snowing slow and steady all day. About 2 inches fell. Skating first class. Everybody making use of it.

Feb. 4, Saturday: A nice, mild day. Turned a little colder in the evening.

Feb. 5, Sunday: A cold morning. 5 below zero but a beautiful, mild day followed.

Feb. 6, Monday: Weather about the same.

Feb. 7, Tuesday: Some colder. 10 below zero.

Feb. 8, Wednesday: A bright, pleasant day but colder in the evening.

Feb. 9, Thursday: A stinger. 18 below zero with a strong north wind. 10 below at noon.

Feb. 10, Friday: Calm but cold. 22 below zero. Not much change all day.

Feb. 11, Saturday: Not much change. Just a little warmer. About 20 below.

Feb. 12, Sunday: A very sharp morning. 16 below in the morning. About zero at noon.

Feb. 13, Monday: Another sharp morning. 12 or 14 below and cold all day. Sharp northwest wind.

Feb. 14, Tuesday: Getting warmer. Just at zero.

Feb. 15, Wednesday: Quite a nice day. Bright. Thawing a little in the sun.

Feb. 16, Thursday: Weather about the same.

Feb. 17, Friday: Bright. Lots warmer. Snow going fast. Lots of buggies on the roads. Every appearance

A964.19.4.9

Page 23

of a thaw. Not freezing in the evening.

Feb. 18, Saturday: A little sprinkle of rain in the morning. In the afternoon, drizzly rain. Colder in the evening.

Feb. 19, Sunday: A little fall of snow fell through the night. About noon, (it) began to go. Sun came out bright. A cold, raw southwest wind. J. Linton and I went to Bowmanville (in the) afternoon to see Mr. Night.

Feb. 20, Monday: A beautiful, bright day.

Feb. 21, Tuesday: Bright, warm. Thawing fast. Roads getting muddy. Cloudy evening.

Feb. 22, Wednesday: Drizzly rain for awhile in the forenoon. The afternoon brightened and turned colder in the evening. Nothing special.

Feb. 23, Thursday: Froze a little. A beautiful, bright day. Still colder in the evening.

Feb. 24, Friday: A beautiful, bright day. Nothing particular doing.

Feb. 25, Saturday: Nice bright day with a southeast wind blowing like a storm in the evening.

Feb. 26, Sunday: Raining and freezing as it fell. Trees loaded with ice. Cleared up about noon. Sun came out bright. Ice all fell off in a short time.

Feb. 27, Monday: Froze a little. Clouds and sunshine. Flurries of snow (in the) afternoon. Colder in the evening.

Feb. 28, Tuesday: cloudy with drizzly rain (in the) afternoon. Colder in the evening with high northwest wind.

March, 1899

March 1, Wednesday: Froze hard. A nice, bright day followed. Thawing a little.

Mar. 2, Thursday: Weather about the same.

Mar. 3, Friday: A dull, cloudy day with heavy rain in the evening.

Mar. 4, Saturday: Weather about the same but the rain turned to snow after dark with a strong east wind. Looks like a wild night.

Mar. 5, Sunday: A wild morning. Powering rain. A terrible mess of slush. Rain stopped about 10 but the wind got higher and kept at it all day, turning colder (in the) afternoon and freezing hard. Wind shifted from southwest to northwest.

Mar. 6, Monday: Froze hard but a beautiful, bright mild day followed.

Mar. 7, Tuesday: Weather about the same with high northwest wind and cold in the evening. E. J. and

A964.19.4.9

Page 24

boys went to a concert for the Boys' Brigade at Mrs. Gelt's house.

Mar. 8, Wednesday: Froze hard but a nice bright day followed.

Mar. 9, Thursday: Weather about the same.

Mar. 10, Friday: A beautiful, bright, mild day.

Mar. 11, Saturday: Bright and warm. Just as fine as April. A little cloudy in the evening.

Mar. 12, Sunday: Raining heavy. Looks if it had been raining for a long time but soon stopped. The weather was beautiful, bright and warm for awhile but turned colder (in the) afternoon. A little snow falling. Wind northwest.

Mar. 13, Monday: Froze hard. Ground just covered. Mostly cloudy. Snow all gone by noon. Nothing special.

Mar. 14, Tuesday: A very pleasant day with a strong east wind in the evening.

Mar. 15, Wednesday: Raining and freezing. Very slippy. Steady, heavy rain all day. Ice soon all gone. Cleared up in the evening and turned colder.

Mar. 16, Thursday: Froze hard. Quite a cold day.

Mar. 17, Friday: A keen, sharp morning. Strong northwest wind with light flurries of snow through the day.

Mar. 18, Saturday: Sleet and snow falling sow most of the day. East wind.

Mar. 19, Sunday: A wild morning snowing and blowing. The worst blizzard of the season. A little better in the middle of the day but the wind kept high all day from the north. At noon, E. J. and I went to a funeral. Mrs. Stacey. The evening was cold.

Mar. 20, Monday: Some parts of the day rather blustery with a little snow falling. Lots of snow down. Cutters and sleighs all the go. Some saw logs brought to the shop. Colder in the evening.

Mar. 21, Tuesday: A windy, stormy day. No worse all winter. People from the country say roads badly drifted. Not very cold.

Mar. 22, Wednesday: Soft and mild. Roads getting quite sloppy.

Mar. 23, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. Not very warm. There was a heavy thunderstorm through the night and every appearance of lots of rain with it but the wind shifted northwest.

Mar. 24, Friday: Clouds and sunshine.

Mar. 25, Saturday: Dull with strong cold east wind. The evening rough.

Mar. 26, Sunday: Bright, nice day. Thawing a little.

A964.19.4.9

Page 25

Mar. 27, Monday: Weaker. About the same.

Mar. 28, Tuesday: Dull. Raining all the afternoon. Roads very muddy.

Mar. 29, Wednesday: A cold day with a very high west wind.

Mar. 30, Thursday: Still cold and windy.

Mar. 31, Friday: Some warmer with a little sunshine. E. J. went to Toronto on the 8:40 train.

April, 1899

April 1, Saturday: Weather about the same.

April 2, Sunday: Bright with cold northwest wind.

April 3, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Wind still blowing a little. E. J. came home on the 10 train in the evening.

April 4, Tuesday: A beautiful, bright, warm day. Warmest day of the season.

April 5, Wednesday: Another beautiful day. I was home (in the) afternoon. Mrs. McLaughlin(`s) funeral. Shop shut down afternoon.

April 6, Thursday: Slow, steady rain all day.

April 7, Friday: Ground covered with snow. All gone by noon.

April 8, Saturday: Bright with a chilly southeast wind.

April 9, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day.

April 10, Monday: Weather about the same.

April 11, Tuesday: Another pleasant day. A little cloudy afternoon with a heavy shower in the evening. Some thunder.

April 12, Wednesday: Beautiful day. Warmest day of the season.

April 13, Thursday: Some cooler and cloudy. Began to rain at noon. Rained heavy `til about 4 with heavy thunder. The evening was bright.

April 14, Friday: Cold with clouds and sunshine.

April 15, Saturday: Rather chilly but bright.

April 16, Sunday: White with snow but soon went off. Clear and bright all day but chilly.

April 17, Monday: Beautiful day. Drying up fine. Some warmer.

April 18, Tuesday: A fine spring day. I took my wheel to the shop this morning for the first time this spring.

A964.19.4.9

Page 26

April 19, Wednesday: heavy, warm rain for awhile in the forenoon `til about 10. The rest of the day was bright and warm.

April 20, Thursday: A beautiful, bright, warm day.

April 21, Friday: Another beautiful day.

April 22, Saturday: Weather the same.

April 23, Sunday: Beautiful, bright, warm.

April 24, Monday: A beautiful, warm day. Just a little cloudy.

April 25, Tuesday: Weather warm and cloudy with a little sprinkle of rain in the afternoon. All over by 3. I quit at 4 and went home and started gardening. R. Scot finished ploughing at noon.

April 26, Wednesday: Fine, bright, warm.

April 27, Thursday: A very hot day.

April 28, Friday: Weather about the same.

April 29, Saturday: A very hot day. Hot enough for July.

April 30, Sunday: A heavy thunderstorm in the morning about 9. The rest of the day bright and hot. I. O. O. F. (International Order of Foresters) parade in the afternoon.

May, 1899

May 1, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. A light shower (in the) forenoon. A heavy shower with thunder and lightning (in the) afternoon.

May 2, Tuesday: A bright, pleasant day.

May 3, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

May 4, Thursday: Bright and cooler.

May 5, Friday: Weather about same. Set 2 hens. Last for the season.

May 6, Saturday: Bright and warmer. Loving Coone came this morning.

May 7, Sunday: Beautiful weather.

May 8, Monday: Weather about the same.

May 9, Tuesday: Some cooler but fine.

May 10, Wednesday: Bright, cool and pleasant. Cloudy in the evening.

May 11, Thursday: Heavy rain for awhile in the morning but cleared up bright about 10. L. Coone left for

A964.19.4.9

Page 27

home.

May 12, Friday: Beautiful, bright and cool.

May 13, Saturday: Heavy rain all the forenoon. Dried up fine after noon and turned lots cooler in the evening.

May 14, Sunday: Bright with a cold northwest wind in the afternoon. I wheeled to Whitby.

May 15, Monday: Bright morning with a hard frost. Quite a thick ice on a pail of water. Frost on the sidewalk at 7.

May 16, Tuesday: A showery day with heavy rain with thunder and lightning in the afternoon. Cow put out at noon to pasture.

May 17, Wednesday: A cool, pleasant day. Some clouds. Some sunshine. Wind northwest. A little shower in the morning and another shower after dark.

May 18, Thursday: A dull day. A little foggy in the forenoon. No rain.

May 19, Friday: Cool. Clouds and sunshine.

May 20, Saturday: A cool and pleasant day.

May 21, Sunday: A beautiful day. Getting some warmer.

May 22, Monday: Dull with some heavy showers. I quit at 3 and went to work around home as it cleared up about 4.

May 23, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright and warm.

May 24, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright, warm day. Forenoon was learning (teaching) E. J. to ride a wheel. The rest of the day just walking around town.

May 25, Thursday: Forenoon bright, warm. Afternoon, dull with a light shower about 3. Nelson and I were in Whitby all day at the court house. We got home about dark.

May 26, Friday: Weather just the same only the shower was in the evening. Nelson went to Whitby. Got home at noon. I went to work at 8.

May 27, Saturday: Dull and showery. Some thunder.

May 28, Sunday: One heavy shower in the forenoon. Another about 6 with very sharp lightning and heavy thunder. Stay home all day. Took our last chicks of today. 23 from 2 hens.

May 29, Monday: Foggy morning but soon cleared up bright. For awhile there was a very heavy thunderstorm from 5 `til 6. Water running down the roads like a river.

May 30, Tuesday: Bright all day. Roads drying up fast. Quite a strong wind from the west.

A964.19.4.9

Page 28

May 31, Wednesday: A little cloudy in the afternoon with a very light shower about 4.

June, 1899

June 1, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. Very warm all day.

June 2, Friday: Weather about the same. Silas and Lovina came today.

June 3, Saturday: Beautiful summer day.

June 4, Sunday: Thunder and lightning with heavy rain in the morning from 5 `til 8, then cleared up fine and bright.

June 5, Monday: Bright and scorching hot. I never mind a hotter day in the shop.

June 6, Tuesday: Weather just the same.

June 7, Wednesday: Hot as ever with a light thundershower. In the evening, Arthur and I went to T. Sheridan`s after the hat rack.

June 8, Thursday: Bright. Not so hot. Silas and Loving left today.

June 9, Friday: Weather about the same.

June 10, Saturday: Beautiful day. Nothing new.

June 11, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day. Nothing special.

June 12, Monday: Bright with a few thunder clouds. Some warmer.

June 13, Tuesday: A bright, warm day.

June 14, Wednesday: Another scorcher. Some clouds (in the) afternoon with thunder at a distance. Not rain `til just dark, then a nice shower. Light thunder. A little lightning.

June 15, Thursday: A beautiful shower in the forenoon. Some cooler in the afternoon with a nice cool breeze from the west. Alfred came for chicks today.

June 16, Friday: A bright, pleasant day.

June 17, Saturday: Weather about the same.

June 18, Sunday: Bright. Some warmer Afternoon rather cloudy with just a sprinkle of rain about 5.

June 19, Monday: Bright and hot.

June 20, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright day. Afternoon, no work in blacksmith shop. I went to Whitby on wheel.

June 21, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

A964.19.4.9

Page 29

June 22, Thursday: Some hotter. Nothing new.

June 23, Friday: A very hot day.

June 24, Saturday: Not so hot. Afternoon a little cloudy. Nothing particular.

June 25, Sunday: Forenoon very hot. Afternoon cooler with a strong cool breeze from the west. The boys all went down to Mr. Law's in the morning. Back at 6.

June 26, Monday: Bright and warm.

June 27, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

June 28, Wednesday: morning rather dull. Shop shut down at 8. I went home. Put out cabbage at noon. Began to rain. Rained steady most of the afternoon.

June 29, Thursday: Bright and hot.

June 30, Friday: Weather about the same. C. Keeler quit tonight.

July, 1899

July 1, Saturday: Bright and hot. Arthur and Fred went with the Brigade to Raglan. E. J. and I went to the lake. Nelson came down for dinner and supper.

July 2, Sunday: Bright and hot.

July 3, Monday: Weather the same. E. J. went to Brooklin in the evening with S. J. Elliott.

July 4, Tuesday: Every hot. Nothing special.

July 5, Wednesday: Hot as ever.

July 6, Thursday: Another scorcher.

July 7, Friday: Hot. A little cloudy in the evening.

July 8, Saturday: Heavy thunder shower about daylight. Hot all day with clouds and sunshine and showers in the afternoon and evening.

July 9, Sunday: Bright with high, cool breeze northwest.

July 10, Monday: Beautiful summer day.

July 11, Tuesday: Bright `til evening, then a light shower. Not much.

July 12, Wednesday: Bright, nice day.

July 13, Thursday: Weather about the same.

July 14, Friday: Not any change in weather.

A964.19.4.9

Page 30

July 15, Saturday: Bright forenoon. Afternoon, a little cloudy with a beautiful shower in the evening. Some thunder.

July 16, Sunday: Arthur came home from Port Perry. Very dull morning. More rain through the night. A little sunshine in the afternoon.

July 17, Monday: A bright, pleasant day.

July 18, Tuesday: A beautiful, cool day. A light shower at dark with a nice cool breeze west.

July 19, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

July 20, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine with some light showers in the afternoon. Cleared up in the evening.

July 21, Friday: A nice, pleasant day.

July 22, Saturday: A beautiful day. The shop picnic at the lake a big crowd. Arthur and Frank Rundel came in the morning.

July 23, Sunday: A beautiful day.

July 24, Monday: Some warmer. We took in some of our oats in the evening.

July 25, Tuesday: Forenoon bright. The afternoon, some light showers. A little thunder.

July 26, Wednesday: A bright, hot day.

July 27, Thursday: Weather about the same.

July 28, Friday: Cool and pleasant.

July 29, Saturday: Weather about the same with a strong west wind. In the afternoon, I went to Whitby on wheel(s).

July 30, Sunday: Bright with a very high northwest wind all day. Blinding clouds of dust. I got home from Whitby about 7 in the morning.

July 31, Monday: Bright and cool.

August, 1899

Aug. 1, Tuesday: Weather some warmer. Home all day. Shop not running. Shut down for repairs.

Aug. 2, Wednesday: All hands up at 5 and off for Hamilton. Left home 6:30. Boat left 7:45. Got to Hamilton at 2. Left 5:15. Got home 1:30. There was a light breeze of wind with clouds and sunshine. The trip was a pleasant one.

Aug. 3, Thursday: Beautiful day. Nothing new.

Aug. 4, Friday: Weather just the same.

A964.19.4.9

Page 31

Aug. 5, Saturday: Some warmer. Nothing particular doing.

Aug. 6, Sunday: Weather about the same.

Aug. 7, Monday: Weather the same. Around home forenoon. Afternoon, all went to the lake. Civic Holiday.

Aug. 8, Tuesday: Bright, pleasant day. E. J. went to Whitby, afternoon.

Aug. 9, Wednesday: Some warmer.

Aug. 10, Thursday: A light shower in the night. Bright, warm day followed.

Aug. 11, Friday: Bright and very hot.

Aug. 12, Saturday: A short, heavy thunder shower at 6 in the morning and another at 11. Very close and hot all day. Arthur came home in the evening from Port - - - - .

August 13, Sunday: A bright, pleasant day. Fire at 8 in the morning. Robinson's Tannery, south Oshawa.

August 14, Monday: Bright. Some cooler.

August 15, Tuesday: Bright and hot.

August 16, Wednesday: Weather about the same. E. J. and Nelly went to Port Perry. Got horse from W. Thomas Livery. Arthur went on wheel.

Aug. 17, Thursday: Bright and scorching hot. Supposed to be the hottest day of the season. Nothing special doing.

Aug. 18, Friday: Another very hot day.

Aug. 19, Saturday: Terrible hot. The hottest weather of the season.

Aug. 20, Sunday: Hot as ever. Stayed home all day. Too hot to go out.

Aug. 21, Monday: Very hot with clouds and sunshine. Nothing particular.

Aug. 22, Tuesday: Some cooler with clouds and sunshine. West wind.

Aug. 23, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Arthur went to work at the Malleable this morning.

Aug. 24, Thursday: Bright, hot day. A little cloudy. In the evening, a few drops of rain about dark and looks like more.

Aug. 25, Friday: No rain. Dry and hot.

Aug. 26, Saturday: Bright, dry and hot.

Aug. 27, Sunday: Weather the same.

A964.19.4.9

Page 32

Aug. 28, Monday: No change.

Aug. 29, Tuesday: Bright, very hot.

Aug. 30, Wednesday: Hot as ever.

Aug. 31, Thursday: Hot but cloudy in the afternoon and evening. Began to rain about 10 at night. Slow and steady. We sent our chicks to Toronto on the one 56 train (in the) afternoon.

September, 1899

Sept. 1, Friday: Raining heavy. Some thunder in the night with powering rain. Got up at 4:30. Took the early train for Toronto. Got home at 11 (on the) night train. The rain stopped about 11 (in the) morning but was very dull all day.

Sept. 2, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Some cooler. Fred quit at Bunse's tonight.

Sept. 3, Sunday: Bright with a strong northwest wind.

Sept. 4, Monday: A bright, beautiful day. Nelson, Fred and I went to Toronto on the early train. Nelson and I came home on the late train. Fred stopped there.

Sept. 5, Tuesday: Forenoon, showery. Afternoon, clouds and sunshine. I was around home all day.

Sept. 6, Wednesday: Beautiful day. I went to work. E. J. and Arthur went to Toronto on the boat. Fred came home on late train. I was home sick all day.

Sept. 7, Thursday: A heavy thunder shower about 11 but (it) cleared up fine (in the) afternoon. E. J. and Arthur came home on (the) 3:30 train.

Sept. 8, Friday: Bright, pleasant day.

Sept. 9, Saturday: Weather about the same.

Sept. 10, Sunday: Afternoon, cloudy but pleasant all day.

Sept. 11, Monday: A heavy shower from 6 'til 7 with some thunder and lightning. The rest of the day, dull.

Sept. 12, Tuesday: A bright, cool day.

Sept. 13, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. Cold northwest wind. Lots of overcoats on the move. I took the evening train for London for a night ride.

Sept. 14, Thursday: Got to London at 5. Very cold with a heavy frost. A fine day followed. I went to the exhibition (in the) afternoon.

Sept. 15, Friday: Another beautiful day. Lots warmer all day in the city. Left in the evening for Woodstock. Got there at 11:30.

A964.19.4.9

Page 33

Sept. 16, Saturday: Another beautiful day. Had a good look around town. Left Woodstock at 3:15 for home. Got home at 11.

Sept. 17, Sunday: Warm with some thunder but no rain.

Sept. 18, Monday: Close and hot afternoon. Cloudy with a light shower in the evening.

Sept. 19, Tuesday: Bull, warm with light drizzly showers afternoon and evening.

Sept. 20, Wednesday: Dull all day. No rain.

Sept. 21, Thursday: Some sunshine.

Sept. 22, Friday: Bright, cool, pleasant day.

Sept. 23, Saturday: A heavy, white frost. Fine day followed.

Sept. 24, Sunday: A heavy thunder shower just before day light. A dull day. Rather cool.

Sept. 25, Monday: Heavy rain for awhile in the morning. Some light, drizzly showers through the day.

Sept. 26, Tuesday: Heavy, cold rain all day with southeast wind.

Sept. 27, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy and cold.

Sept. 28, Thursday: Heavy, white frost. Nice, bright morning. Evening a little cloudy. I went to Whitby in the morning with a load for the fair. Home at noon and went to work. (It) began to rain about 9 at night.

Sept. 29, Friday: A light shower in the morning but soon cleared up. The afternoon was bright and cool.

Sept. 30, Saturday: A cool, pleasant day.

October, 1899

Oct. 1, Sunday: A beautiful, bright day. After dinner, I took a wheel up to Whitby. Cooler in the evening.

Oct. 2, Monday: A bright, cold morning. $\frac{1}{4}$ inch of ice on a pail of water. I was home all day. Shop shut down. Taking stock.

Oct. 3, Tuesday: Another cold morning. Hard frost. Home all day.

Oct. 4, Wednesday: A little warmer with a light shower morning and evening. I went to work. Arthur went to work at Wakelie's. 4 tons of coal in today.

Oct. 5, Thursday: A beautiful, bright, warm day. Nothing special.

Oct. 6, Friday: Weather about the same.

Oct. 7, Saturday: Beautiful, bright day.

Oct. 8, Sunday: Dull morning with a light shower, then brightened up for awhile, then another shower in

A964.19.4.9

Page 34

the evening.

Oct. 9, Monday: Shower in the morning. A little sunshine (in the) afternoon.

Oct. 10, Tuesday: Heavy fog in the morning. A beautiful, bright, warm day followed. Warm as August weather.

Oct. 11, Wednesday: Weather just the same.

Oct. 12, Thursday: Another beautiful day.

Oct. 13, Friday: Bright, very warm.

Oct. 14, Saturday: Dull with a light thunder shower about 1. The afternoon was dull. Cooler in the evening.

Oct. 15, Sunday: A beautiful day. A little cloudy on times. Fred got home at 6 in the evening.

Oct. 16, Monday: A beautiful, bright day. In the afternoon, Fred went to Bowmanville to see - - - - -.

Oct. 17, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy with very heavy rain in the evening and after dark. Laurier.

Oct. 18, Wednesday: A little sunshine in the middle of the day. Some cooler.

Oct. 19, Thursday: Beautiful, bright forenoon. The afternoon was dull. A little rain after dark. I went to Pickering in the morning... (In the) afternoon, Arthur, Fred and I went out for a little sport shooting up in Martin's Woods.

Oct. 20, Friday: Cleared up fine. Nice day.

Oct. 21, Saturday: Another fine day.

Oct. 22, Sunday: Rather dull with thunder after dark. No rain. Thunder a long way off.

Oct. 23, Monday: Raining heavy in the morning. Cleared up fine by noon. Very warm for the time of the year. Lightning in the northeast.

Oct. 24, Tuesday: Foggy morning. Nice, bright day and very warm.

Oct. 25, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day.

Oct. 26, Thursday: Forenoon, bright, warm. Afternoon, dull. About 4, some thunder and lightning. Steady rain the rest of the evening. Took Jersey up to Linton's (at) night.

Oct. 27, Friday: Raining most of the day. Very heavy in the evening.

Oct. 28, Saturday: Weather about the same. Some colder in the evening.

Oct. 29, Sunday: A beautiful, bright day.

Oct. 30, Monday: Another beautiful, bright day. A very heavy, white frost in the morning.

A964.19.4.9

Page 35

Oct. 31, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy. (It) began to rain about 6. Not very heavy.

November, 1899

Nov. 1, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. Turned cold in the evening.

Nov. 2, Thursday: Froze hard. A nice day followed. Roads drying slowly.

Nov. 3, Friday: Clear, cold morning. The afternoon, dull. Began to rain about 5. Very heavy rain all the evening. Strong wind east.

Nov. 4, Saturday: Rain forenoon with a light shower after dinner. Wind east but shifted west in the evening.

Nov. 5, Sunday: A bright, pleasant day.

Nov. 6, Monday: Bright, warm, pleasant.

Nov. 7, Tuesday: Some clouds. White frost in the morning. Beautiful day.

Nov. 8, Wednesday: White frost. A beautiful day. Warm enough for September.

Nov. 9, Thursday: Weather the same.

Nov. 10, Friday: Another pleasant day.

Nov. 11, Saturday: Beautiful day. Colder in the evening. Wind turned northwest. Beginning to freeze.

Nov. 12, Sunday: Hard frost. Ground froze. Quite hard. Coldest of the season.

Nov. 13, Monday: Weather just the same. I was home all day. Shop shut down for repairs. Fred went to Babcock's.

Nov. 14, Tuesday: Some warmer. Rather dull. Fred Squirrel quit (in the) afternoon.

Nov. 15, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. Beautiful weather for the time of the year.

Nov. 16, Thursday: A beautiful, bright day.

Nov. 17, Friday: Weather just fine.

Nov. 18, Saturday: Warm with a light shower through the night. Weather good enough for September.

Nov. 19, Sunday: A beautiful, bright, warm morning. A light shower about 12.

Nov. 20, Monday: A beautiful, bright day.

Nov. 21, Tuesday: Grand weather. A little cloudy in the afternoon, (It) began to rain about 9, but quite warm.

Nov. 22, Wednesday: A little rain just at daylight but soon cleared up. A nice day. Clouds and sunshine.

A964.19.4.9

Page 36

Nov. 23, Thursday: Beautiful, bright, warm. Miss White and Atkeson of Whitby spent the day with us. A load of turnips came today. Bush 39.

Nov. 24, Friday: Mostly cloudy. Not so warm. E. J. went to Whitby with Mrs. Everson.

Nov. 25, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine but beautiful weather. Roads dry and smooth.

Nov. 26, Sunday: Weather just the same.

Nov. 27, Monday: Beautiful, bright, mild weather.

Nov. 28, Tuesday: Weather just the same. Roads getting dry and dusty.

Nov. 29, Wednesday: Forenoon, bright and warm. Afternoon, rather dull but warm.

Nov. 30, Thursday: Showery all day. Warm as 1st of May. Fish worms thick on the ground. Just like spring.

December, 1899

Dec. 1, Friday: Dull all day but mild.

Dec. 2, Saturday: Dull with showers.

Dec. 3, Sunday: Mostly cloudy. No rain. Turning a little colder.

Dec. 4, Monday: Quite cold. Freezing all day. Still colder in the evening. Chicks came from Grover.

Dec. 5, Tuesday: Dull and colder. Wind northwest. Trying hard to snow. After clear. Nothing particular doing.

Dec. 6, Wednesday: A little flurry of snow in the morning. Rest of the day, bright but cold. Strong north wind.

Dec. 7, Thursday: Got up at 3 o'clock to see McLaughlin's shop burn down. The wind was northwest. Freezing all day. I went and helped Nelson at his work.

Dec. 8, Friday: Lots colder with strong wind east. Nothing particular.

Dec. 9, Saturday: Cold as ever. A little sleet began to fall about dark.

Dec. 10, Sunday: Dull but lots warmer.

Dec. 11, Monday: Raining heavy all day.

Dec. 12, Tuesday: Dull all day. Roads very muddy. Big stir in town. Election Day.

Dec. 13, Wednesday: Morning dull and mild. Turned colder. (In the) afternoon, (it) began to freeze. In the evening, strong wind northwest.

Dec. 14, Thursday: Everything froze up. No mud began to snow (in the) afternoon. The afternoon was

A964.19.4.9

Page 37

very blustery. Snowing fast in the evening. Wind east. Very cold all day.

Dec. 15, Friday: Dull and cold. Quite a lot of snow down. A solid winter day.

Dec. 16, Saturday: A nice, mild winter day. Roads getting smooth and good.

Dec. 17, Sunday: Bright and mild. Roads quiet. Sloppy snow going fast.

Dec. 18, Monday: Dull. Strong east wind. Warmer afternoon. (It) began to rain after dark.

Dec. 19, Tuesday: Powering rain in the morning but soon cleared up. (It) began to freeze about 3. Freezing hard at dark. Wind shifted northwest.

Dec. 20, Wednesday: Heavy white frost. Ground froze hard but quite sloppy by noon.

Dec. 21, Thursday: A beautiful, bright, mild day. A light, white frost.

Dec. 22, Friday: Heavy white frost. A beautiful day followed.

Dec. 23, Saturday: More white frost with a damp, cold east wind. A very busy day. Lots of express. Got all out at 11. Began to rain about 10. Very heavy. Arthur and Nelson went to the station with a special car. Got home at 3 and left the car at the station.

Dec. 24, Sunday: Powering rain all the forenoon and snowing heavy all the afternoon. Terrible slush, turning colder in the evening. We all stayed in the house all day.

Dec. 25, Monday: Xmas Day. Everything froze up hard. Freezing hard all day. Very slippery getting around. W. White and family and E. A. butt spent the day with us.

Dec. 26, Tuesday: A very cold day. A west wind. A little sunshine. The coldest of the season. E. J. took the early train for Port Perry.

Dec. 27, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

Dec. 28, Thursday: Colder, with a strong west wind. Getting colder towards evening.

Dec. 29, Friday: A stinging, cold day. Down to zero. Wind kept west and a strong breeze.

Dec. 30, Saturday: 15 below zero with strong north wind. A little sunshine at noon.

Dec. 31, Sunday: 8 below zero. A dull windy day. At noon, I went to J. Reynold's funeral. Got home at 2.

1900

January, 1900

Jan. 1, Monday: Nice bright winter day. E. J. came home from Port Perry on the morning train. We all went to W. White's for the day.

Jan. 2, Tuesday: A windy, blustery day. Snowed very heavy for a short time in the forenoon. Windy all

A964.19.4.9

Page 38

day.

Jan. 3, Wednesday: A nice winter day.

Jan. 4, Thursday: Bright and mild. Thawing a little. I went to Pickering on my wheel. Home about 4. Went to Linton's in the evening to a party. We all went.

Jan. 5, Friday: Bright and mild. Roads getting quite sloppy. E. J. and I went to Whitby in the evening to a party. Home at 12.

Jan. 6, Saturday: Froze a little but a nice mild day followed. Nothing special.

Jan. 7, Sunday: Showery all day 'til the evening, then (it) cleared up a little. We all went to church in the evening.

Jan. 8, Monday: A nice, pleasant day. I took the 3 o'clock train for Peterborough. Got there at 6. Changed cars at Port Hope. Some colder in the evening.

Jan. 9, Tuesday: A dull, cold day. In the afternoon, took a walk around town.

Jan. 10, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

Jan. 11, Thursday: Clear, cold morning. Turned warmer and began to snow about 3. By dark, snowing very heavy. At 9, all poultry men went to the banquet. Got through at 2 in the morning.

Jan. 12, Friday: About 6 inches of snow. A nice, bright, cold day followed. I cooped my birds and left for home at 12. Got home at 2. All safe.

Jan. 13, Saturday: A nice winter day. Around home all day.

Jan. 14, Sunday: Snowing most of forenoon but rather soft. Cleared up afternoon.

Jan. 15, Monday: Dull with a damp, raw east wind. I had H. Everson's horse and took E. J. to Whitby, then down to Mr. White's at the lake. Snowing heavy in the evening. I got home at 3.

Jan. 16, Tuesday: About 4 inches of snow but a beautiful, bright day followed and thawed quite a bit. E. J. home at 5.

Jan. 17, Wednesday: A dull, cold day. Strong east wind. I went to Whitby with W. White just for a ride.

Jan. 18, Thursday: Lots warmer. Thawing fast. By noon, (it) began to rain. About 7, E. J. and boys went to a social. I started work at Crgs.

Jan. 19, Friday: Dull all day. Snow going fast. Roads getting muddy. Nothing new.

Jan. 20, Saturday: Raining steady 'til about 9, then cleared up. Wind shifted north. Beginning to freeze about dark.

Jan. 21, Sunday: Froze hard. Clear and bright with a cold north wind.

A964.19.4.9

Page 39

Jan. 22, Monday: A beautiful, bright, mild day.

Jan. 23, Tuesday: Another beautiful day. Turned colder in the evening.

Jan. 24, Wednesday: Big change. A stinging cold day with a strong east wind.

Jan. 25, Thursday: Another big change. Rain through the night. A white frost in the morning. The day was soft and mild 'til about 4, then turned cold about 5. Snowing with high northwest wind. A regular blizzard for awhile. The evening, cold and windy.

Jan. 26, Friday: A cold day. Down about zero with a high northwest wind.

Jan. 27, Saturday: Some warmer. A nice winter day. I started work at Coulthard's, working on Dillans work saw sets.

Jan. 28, Sunday: A stormy, blustery day. Snowing a little all day. Sometimes faster.

Jan. 29, Monday: A cold day. 8 below zero.

Jan. 30, Tuesday: Snowing heavy all the forenoon. About 3 inches fell. Cleared up (in the) afternoon. The evening clear and cold.

Jan. 31, Wednesday: Clear, cold morning. One below zero. Cold all day and colder in the evening. Nothing particular doing. Everything quiet.

February, 1900

Feb. 1, Thursday: A clear, cold day. 12 below zero in the morning. At noon, just about zero. Not much wind.

Feb. 2, Friday: Clear and cold. 4 below zero. A little cloudy in the evening.

Feb. 3, Saturday: A nice, bright winter day.

Feb. 4, Sunday: Snowing heavy all the day, 'til about 4, then cleared up and stopped. About 5 inches of snow fell.

Feb. 5, Monday: A clear, cold day. Nothing new.

Feb. 6, Tuesday: Snowing for awhile in the morning and some through the night. About one inch. A beautiful, mild ay. Thawing in the sung.

Feb. 7, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright, warm. Clouded up about 4 and began to rain about 5. R. Hare and G. Clay funeral today.

Feb. 8, Thursday: Raining heavy 'til about 4, then cleared up and turned a little colder. Freezing a little.

Feb. 9, Friday: A beautiful day. Froze hard but thawing all day. Snow near(ly) all gone. Roads getting muddy.

A964.19.4.9

Page 40

Feb. 10, Saturday: Weather about the same.

Feb. 11, Sunday: A beautiful day, just like April. Afternoon, E. J. and I went for a walk up to see how McLaughlin's shop was coming up.

Feb. 12, Monday: Heavy white frost. Clouds and sunshine. Wind east. Began to rain about 7 in the evening. Nothing special.

Feb. 13, Tuesday: Powering rain all the forenoon. Turning colder about 3. Wind shifted northwest and very high. We all went to the concert. It was freezing very hard at 10.

Feb. 14, Wednesday: A very pleasant day. Froze hard. No snow. Beautiful and bright.

Feb. 15, Thursday: Snowing very slow most of the forenoon. Cleared up bright in the afternoon. Evening quite sharp.

Feb. 16, Friday: Clear, cold day. 2 below zero. A nice winter day followed.

Feb. 17, Saturday: Just a little warmer. Just at zero. Colder in the evening.

Feb. 18, Sunday: A clear, cold morning. Just at zero. Not any warmer all day and colder in the evening.

Feb. 19, Monday: 2 below zero. Cold all day.

Feb. 20, Tuesday: 2 above zero. Bright and getting warmer (in the) afternoon.

Feb. 21, Wednesday: Dull all day with a strong northeast wind. In the evening, we all went up to Kirby's to spend the evening. Left for home at 10:30. It was snowing very heavy. It was a blinding storm s the wind was still blowing from the northeast.

Feb. 22, Thursday: Still snowing. There was rain through the night but snowed heavy 'til about 10. Just flurries the rest of the day. Terrible sloppy. So much water in the bottom. Cleared in the evening.

Feb. 23, Friday: Some more snow fell in the night. The day was blustery at times but not very cold. The afternoon, a little brighter. The evening was pleasant.

Feb. 24, Saturday: Showery, heavy rain for awhile after dinner but turned colder and began to freeze in the evening. I was downtown in the evening to get a team to go to Greenbank tomorrow.

Feb. 25, Sunday: We all left at 6 for Greenbank. E. A. Butt with us. We got to Port Perry and stopped there for dinner. Arthur and E. A. went to Greenbank. The rest of us came home. The roads and weather was a terror. Getting very cold in the evening. Got home 5:30.

Feb. 26, Monday: A stinger. 22 below zero in the morning. Bright all day.

Feb. 27, Tuesday: 20 below. Clear and bright. Lots warmer by noon. Arthur⁴ came home on the afternoon train.

Feb. 28, Wednesday: Began to snow. About 8 below and steady all forenoon. The wind began to get up

A964.19.4.9

Page 41

by the evening. It was wild wind and snow. Having a big time together. We all spent the evening to Mr. J. Holdan's. Got home at 11, through the snow.

March, 1900

Mar. 1, Thursday: No change. Snowing and blowing worse than ever. Everything blocked up. No person can get to town. The trains all blocked. The wind and snow have full control.

Mar. 2, Friday: A little better but still storming a little for awhile in the morning. (It) calmed down nicely by the night.

Mar. 3, Saturday: A beautiful, bright day. Thawing in the sun.

Mar. 4, Sunday: Snowing steady all day. Colder in the evening.

Mar. 5, Monday: A cold morning. 6 below zero. Warmer through the day. At 9 in the evening, snowing and blowing hard to face the storm.

Mar. 6, Tuesday: Still storming snow and sleet. Heavy rain at 10. Cleared up (in the) afternoon. Colder in the evening. Freezing a little. High wind west.

Mar. 7, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day. Thawing a little. Nothing particular.

Mar. 8, Thursday: A beautiful day. Bright and mild. Thawing quite a bit.

Mar. 9, Friday: dull, soft and mild. (It) began to rain about dark. Raining heavy at 9.

Mar. 10, Saturday: Some colder. Froze a little. A nice, bright day followed. Getting colder in the evening. Wind shifted north. Strong breeze.

Mar. 11, Sunday: A clear, cold morning. Not very warm all day. Cold at night.

Mar. 12, Monday: Clear and cold. 2 below zero. A nice, bright day followed.

Mar. 13, Tuesday: A nice, bright winter day. Rather sharp morning.

Mar. 14, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Turning colder at night.

Mar. 15, Thursday: Must at zero. Clear, cold day. Wind east in the evening.

Mar. 16, Friday: Very little change.

Mar. 17, Saturday: A little snow fell through the night. Rather blustery. Good, solid winter weather. Just about zero in the morning.

Mar. 18, Sunday: A cold, stormy morning. Wind east. Turned lots warmer. About noon, wind went down very calm but snowing steady all day, being quite soft from about noon.

Mar. 19, Monday: Dull, soft day. Thawing fast. A short, heavy shower after noon, about 4.

Mar. 20, Tuesday: Some colder with a short but very rough snow flurry about 5. Freezing hard in the

A964.19.4.9

Page 42

evening. I went down to Luther Dickie's in the evening. Got 2 sitting hens.

Mar. 21, Wednesday: Not thawing much. Set 2 hens. Clouds and sunshine.

Mar. 22, Thursday: Forenoon rather dull and cold. Lots warmer afternoon. Thawing some. Wind shifted southwest from northwest. E. J. went to Greenbank. W. White took her to Whitby.

Mar. 23, Friday: Nice, bright day. Thawing quite a bit. Roads getting muddy in some places. Some wagons out.

Mar. 24, Saturday: Weather about the same.

Mar. 25, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day. Snow going fast. Nothing special.

Mar. 26, Monday: Dull. A little soft snow falling most of the afternoon. Most of it thawed as it fell.

Mar. 27, Tuesday: Froze a little. Nice, bright day followed. E. J. came home on the afternoon train from Port Perry.

Mar. 28, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

Mar. 29, Thursday: No change in weather.

Mar. 30, Friday: Quite cold morning. A fine day followed.

Mar. 31, Saturday: Morning rather dull with a cold southeast wind. Brightened up and began to thaw. Nothing special.

April, 1900

April 1, Sunday: A beautiful day. Bright and warm. E. J. and I went for a walk (in the) afternoon. Just a sprinkle after dark.

April 2, Monday: Dull. No frost. (It) began to rain about noon. Kept at it all the afternoon but very slow.

April 3, Tuesday: Dull with cold rain. Wind southeast. Colder in the evening. Freezing hard.

April 4, Wednesday: Froze hard. Strong northwest wind. Clouds and sunshine all through the day.

April 5, Thursday: Weather about the same.

April 6, Friday: Mostly cloudy. Just a little frost in the morning.

April 7, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine with a cold west wind.

April 8, Sunday: Bright but cold enough for 8th of March. High northwest wind. Ground froze hard.

April 9, Monday: Weather just the same.

April 10, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy. A few flakes of snow fell in the forenoon. A strong breeze from the

A964.19.4.9

Page 43

west.

April 11, Wednesday: A little sunshine. Some warmer. Dull in the evening. Working 'til 7 in the evening.

April 12, Thursday: A little shower in the morning. Appearance of quite a shower through the night. Very dull all day. Took our first hen with chicks this morning...

April 13, Friday: Forenoon dull. A little sunshine. Afternoon, cold, raw wind.

April 14, Saturday: Weather about the same.

April 15, Sunday: Beautiful, bright, warm. The warmest day of the season.

April 16, Monday: Another beautiful day.

April 17, Tuesday: Dull all day. Wind east. Began to rain about dark. Rained very heavy after dark.

April 18, Wednesday: Dull morning. Soon brightened up. A close, warm day. A heavy thunderstorm in the west about dark. Very sharp lightning but just a light shower here. About 8:30, Kerby and I went for a walk down to the swamp.

April 19, Thursday: Very dull for awhile in the morning but soon cleared up to be a fine day.

April 20, Friday: A very foggy morning. A beautiful, bright, warm day. A little frost in the morning.

April 21, Saturday: A beautiful, bright warm day. I planted some potatoes in the evening. A heavy rain after dark.

April 22, Sunday: A very dull morning. Heavy fog. A light shower about 10. Cleared up. Fine afternoon and very hot. The Woolen Mill fire at 6 this morning.

April 23, Monday: Cloudy morning. Brightened up about 9. Close and hot all day. Lightning in the east in the evening.

April 24, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright, warm.

April 25, Wednesday: Weather just the same.

April 26, Thursday: Bright. Not quite so warm. Put in early peas in the evening.

April 27, Friday: Weather about the same.

April 28, Saturday: Bright and pleasant.

April 29, Sunday: Beautiful, bright, warm. After a few clouds and a sprinkle in the morning. Nothing special.

April 30, Monday: Very dull for awhile in the morning. A light shower about 10. Soon brightened up with a high west wind. Quite cooler in the evening.

May, 1900

A964.19.4.9

Page 44

May 1, Tuesday: Not very warm. A nice, pleasant day.

May 2, Wednesday: Weather just the same. A heavy white frost.

May 3, Thursday: Got up at 12:15. A fire. Todd's Bake Shop. Got home 2:30. A light shower at 5. Cool all day. Strong west wind.

May 4, Friday: Froze quite hard. A nice day followed. Nothing particular doing.

May 5, Saturday: Cold morning. 3/5 inch of ice on a pail of water. Ground froze quite hard. I got through at Coulthard's tonight.

May 6, Sunday: A dull, showery morning. Cleared up about 9. A pleasant day followed. Church parade (in the) afternoon at 3:30. Cold evening.

May 7, Monday: More ice about 1/2 inch. Bright all day 'til evening, then a little cloudy.

May 8, Tuesday: A heavy thunderstorm just at daylight. The rest of the day, showery. Sun shining out. Very hot. Some times in the day, Land steaming like a fog. I was around home all day.

May 9, Wednesday: Quite a cold morning. Heavy white frost. A beautiful, bright day. Home all day.

May 10, Thursday: Weather about the same. 1/2 inch of ice.

May 11, Friday: Another cold morning. Strong southeast wind. I went to the lake in the morning to see the boat go off but did not go. Came Home. Planted citrons, cucumbers, cabbage, beans.

May 12, Saturday: More ice and white frost. Turning warmer in the afternoon. I went to work again at Coulthard's. Cloudy in the evening.

May 13, Sunday: Beautiful day. Bright. Lots warmer. The boys went for their first wheel ride. They went to Brooklin.

May 14, Monday: The warmest day of the season. Can almost see things growing.

May 15, Tuesday: Weather just the same. In the evening, I planted corn.

May 16, Wednesday: Another beautiful day.

May 17, Thursday: Weather fine.

May 18, Friday: Cloudy with a few light showers. Quite warm.

May 19, Saturday: A cool, pleasant day.

May 20, Sunday: Bright and pleasant with a strong east wind.

May 21, Monday: Bright. After about 10, quite coll. Strong northwest wind.

May 22, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

A964.19.4.9

Page 45

May 23, Wednesday: Some warmer, bright and dry.

May 24, Thursday: Bright and hot. Nelson, Arthur and I went to the lake in the morning. Got home at 7. No fish. Was around home all day. Nothing doing in town.

May 25, Friday: Dry and hot.

May 26, Saturday: No change.

May 27, Sunday: Beautiful, bright forenoon. The afternoon was cloudy with a short heavy shower. 3 in the afternoon, heavy thunder north. The boys all went to Greenbank. Heavy rain out there. They got home at 6:30.

May 28, Monday: Bright all day except a short time while the eclipse was on the sun. Quite cool in the evening.

May 29, Tuesday: A bright, pleasant day.

May 30, Wednesday: Forenoon, bright and hot. There was good heavy shower (in the) afternoon. The evening, cool.

May 31, Thursday: A nice, bright day. We quit at 9. Holiday. Big time over the close of the war. We went to the park in the afternoon. Big crowd. Speeches by the big men of the town.

June, 1900

June 1, Friday: Clouds and sunshine all day. (It) began to rain about dark and kept right at it.

June 2, Saturday: A very dull morning. Lots of rain through the night. (It) brightened up about 10. Close and warm all day. Cooler in the evening. Cephas and Crar? came about 8 (in the) evening.

June 3, Sunday: A bright day after a short time in the morning which was rather dull and chilly.

June 4, Monday: Beautiful, bright day.

June 5, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Cephas left at noon. I left at 5:30 for Port Perry.

June 6, Wednesday: Warm, cloudy. (In the) afternoon, I went to A. Gordon's in the morning, to W. Luke's for dinner. (I) left for home at 5. Getting very dull by dark.

June 7, Thursday: Raining and lots fell through the night. Clouds and sunshine through the day.

June 8, Friday: Dull, foggy morning. Soon cleared up for awhile, then some clouds with a light shower about 2:30. C. Keeler and I went to Pickering in the morning. Got home about 3 through the rain.

June 9, Saturday: Bright, pleasant day.

June 10, Sunday: Weather about the same. (In the) afternoon, (I) took a wheel to Whitby.

June 11, Monday: Weather fine. Rather cool.

A964.19.4.9

Page 46

June 12, Tuesday: Bright, pleasant day. Quite chilly in the evening. Nothing special.

June 13, Wednesday: Bright and hot 'til evening. I went to Whitby (in the) forenoon. Got home at 2. Left for Port Perry at 5:30. Stopped at Columbus about an hour. Light steady rain but (it) brightened up and I went to Port. Heavy thunderstorm just as I got there.

June 14, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. I left Port at 10 for C. Butt's.

June 15, Friday: Bright and hot. Left Cephas's at 9. Spent rest of the day at W. Luke's and A. Gordon's.

June 16, Saturday: Beautiful day with a light shower just at dark.

June 17, Sunday: Beautiful day with a light shower just at dark.

June 18, Monday: Beautiful, bright day. E. J. and I ---- the bus to Whitby and off for Shirkston. Got there at 8. A fine trip.

June 19, Tuesday: Fine weather. Spent the day in Buffalo. Got back about dark.

June 20, Wednesday: Another fine day. Took in sights near home.

June 21, Thursday: Bright and hot. Spent the day at Niagara. Home at 8. A pleasant trip.

June 22, Friday: A showery day. We left for home at 10 to 6 at Port Colborne. Got home about dark.

June 23, Saturday: Bright and hot. Around home all day.

June 24, Sunday: A beautiful day. A. C. Elliott and family spent the day with us.

June 25, Monday: Weather about the same.

June 26, Tuesday: Bright and hot. E. J. went to Port Perry with Mrs. Gray and Mrs. Kirby.

June 27, Wednesday: Forenoon bright and hot. A light thundershower about 3 (in the) afternoon. Nothing new.

June 28, Thursday: Some cooler. The afternoon was showery. E. J. got home at 9 (in the) evening.

June 29, Friday: Showery morning. About 10, wind got up high and cleared up bright.

June 30, Saturday: Bright with a high west wind. Nothing special.

End of diary.

1900, Diary Page 1

July 1 Sunday bright and windy

July 2 Monday right and hot we went all went to the Lake at 11 Nelson came down for dinner and supper

July 3 Tuesday another hot day I went to Brown and back to Brooklin and home about dark

July 4 Wednesday dull morning but soon cleared up and I went to Whitby helped to pull the fence down

July 5 Thursday not quite so hot afternoon EJ and I went to the lake with Mrs. Hopkins

July 6 Friday morning a little dull a shower through the night a nice day followed

July 7 Saturday a bright hot day

July 8 Sunday not so warm a short heavy shower at 6

July 9 Monday steady rain till about 9 rest for the day dull I went to work a McLaughlins at noon

July 10 Tuesday a nice summer day

July 11 Wednesday heavy thunder shower at 5 in the morning some light showers through the day I stopped at the shop all night

July 12 Thursday home all day and back to the shop all night

July 13 Friday home all day bright and hot

July 14 Saturday fine day not so hot evening dull with a heavy thunder storm at 10 night

July 15 Sunday dull morning a nice bright day followed

July 16 Monday cloudy day and sunshine very hot and close a heavy shower at 5:30 N Rae came in the evening a big crowd

July 17 Tuesday weather about the same

July 18 Wednesday bright and hot

July 19 Thursday fine weather Eathel went home afternoon

July 20 Friday fine weather

July 21 Saturday bright and hot

July 22 Sunday afternoon a little dull Nelson and Fred went to Port Perry

July 23 Monday bright and hot Arthur came from Port Perry today

July 24 Tuesday rather dull began to rain heavy about 4 afternoon Arthur went to Seagram morning

July 25 Wednesday dull morning

July 26 Thursday bright and hot

July 27 Friday weather the same

July 28 Saturday bright and hot Arthur came home Frank Rundel came with him

July 29 Sunday clouds and sunshine with heavy rain just a dark

July 30 Monday rather dull morning soon brightened up very hot

July 31 Tuesday hot a little clouds in the afternoon

Aug 1 Wednesday a fine day

Aug 2 Thursday fine weather

Aug 3 Friday weather the same

Aug 4 Saturday bright and hot at noon the boys and I went to the field after jersey and her calf

Aug 5 Sunday bright and very hot

Aug 6 Monday the hottest day fo the season civic holiday I worked all day at the shop

Aug 7 Tuesday another scorching day a terrible heavy rain at noon from 12 till half past hardly see across the street high wind heavy thunder I never saw heavier rain the afternoon was as hot as ever

Aug 8 Wednesday another scorching hot day not a breath of wind

Aug 9 Thursday hot as ever with another very heavy thunder storm about 4 afternoon lasted about ½ an hour

Aug 10 Friday another scorcher

Aug 11 Saturday weather the same began tto rain after dark the whole week a scorcher

Aug 12 Sunday big change lots cooler clouds and sunshine the evening a little showery

Aug 13 Monday quite cool and dull

Aug 14 Tuesday dull with some very light showers

Aug 15 Wednesday rather dull not very hot cloudy in the evening

Aug 16 Thursday a light shower at 6 morning but soon cleared up very hot all day

Aug 17 Friday a nice summer day some warmer in the evening

Aug 18 Saturday bright warm day

Aug 19 Sunday dull all day rather cool tried hard to rain but failed

Aug 20 Monday weather just the same

Aug 21 Tuesday bright and hot

Aug 22 Wednesday bright and hot I started work in the Black smith shop this morning the new forges all started today

Aug 23 Thursday bright very hot

Aug 24 Friday weather just the same

Aug 25 Saturday hot as ever in the evening EJ and I went to Lake

Aug 26 Sunday terrible hot stopped around home all day too hot to go out

Aug 27 Monday a light shower in the night another very hot day with a very light shower just at dark but no cooler

Aug 28 Tuesday hot as ever

Aug 29 Wednesday slightly cooler

Aug 30 Thursday bright and hot

Aug 31 Friday weather about the same

Sept 1 Saturday bright and hot

Sept 2 Sunday another scorcher stopped home all day too hot to go out of the house

Sept 3 Monday hot but showery 2 heavy showers got up at 4 Nelson Fred and I went to Toronto Exhibition came home on the 10 train

Sept 4 Tuesday hot again

Sept 5 Wednesday another scorcher

Sept 6 Thursday dull shower morning soon brightened up hot

Sept 7 Friday bright not so hot

Sept 8 Saturday a nice summer day

Sept 9 Sunday bright some warmer

Sept 10 Monday a hot day afternoon a little cloudy with a short light shower about 4

Sept 11 Tuesday a terrible hot day as hot as any day of the season

Sept 12 Wednesday a wild morning a terrible wind storm the ground covered with apples under every tree clouds of dust

Sept 13 Thursday bright pleasant day some cooler

Sept 14 Friday another fine day

Sept 15 Saturday a nice bright but there was a wild storm about 10 at night thunder lightning and rain there was a terrible thunder and lightning

Sept 16 Sunday a bright cool day wind shifted north west lots colder wind up high lots of overcoats all the go

Sept 17 Monday cool mostly cloudy with a light shower about 3 then blew up and turned cooler

Sept 18 Tuesday a beautiful bright day I went to Whitby forenoon with my chickens Silas took them with Lintens team I came home at noon went to work

Sept 19 Wednesday forenoon bright afternoon rather dull I went to Whitby afternoon to bring home the things from fair EJ went with Mrs. Bryant

I.O.O.F Petition for Memembership Dated April 1896 pamphlet in middle of this page.

Sept 20 Thursday rain for a while in the morning cleared up about 10 rest of the day close and hot with clouds and sunshine

Sept 21 Friday a very heavy storm in the night thunder lightning wind and rain clouds and sunshine

Sept 22 Saturday a nice pleasant day

Sept 23 Sunday mostly cloudy and cool nothing particular

Sept 24 Monday beautiful bright day Nelson took the early train for Shirksten

Sept 25 Tuesday dull morning a sprinkle of rain about 9 soon stopped and a nice day followed

Sept 26 Wednesday bright scorching hot the hottest day since August a nice cool breeze got up after dark

Sept 27 Thursday beautiful right day lots cooler then yesterday

Sept 28 Friday weather about the same

Sept 29 Saturday steady rain for a while in the forenoon the afternoon dull no rain

Sept 30 Sunday beautiful day bright and warm

Oct 1 Monday bright and hot Fred got home in the afternoon from Lindsay came on train

Oct 2 Tuesday weather about same

Oct 3 Wednesday bright and hot enough for July

Oct 4 Thursday a scorching hot day a terror in the shop

Oct 5 Friday weather just the same

Oct 6 Saturday another scorcher yesterday and today over 80 in the shade as hot as any week in July

Oct 7 Sunday dull afternoon with quite a heavy shower about 5 and turned lots cooler

Oct 8 Monday clouds and sunshine quite chilly in the evening

Oct 9 Tuesday beautiful bright warm with a white frost the first frost of the season

Oct 10 Wednesday weather the same frost

Oct 11 Thursday no change more frost

Oct 12 Friday another white frost but a beautiful bright warm day

Oct 13 Saturday no frost beautiful day another fine week good enough for the first of September

Oct 14 Sunday not so warm but fine weather Bertha and Wesley come here on a short visit

Oct 15 Monday heavy white frost a beautiful day bright and warm got 3 barrels of apples from Linton today 75cts. Each

Oct 16 Tuesday forenoon showery till about 10 then cleared up with high north west wind lots colder

Oct 17 Wednesday cold morning $\frac{1}{4}$ inch of ice a nice bright day followed

Oct 18 Thursday just a little ice rather chilly all day I went to Whitby in the morning

Oct 19 Friday white frost another nice day followed

Oct 20 Saturday beautiful bright day white frost in the morning

Oct 21 Sunday a bright beautiful day warm as summer

Oct 22 Monday warm and close with a few light showers

Oct 23 Tuesday clouds and sunshine close and warm

Oct 24 Wednesday bright warm very fine weather

Oct 25 Thursday weather the same

Oct 26 Friday very close and warm afternoon cloudy with a heavy thunder storm about 5 in the evening turned a little cooler after the shower

Oct 27 Saturday a dull day we work till one o'clock then shut down for Mr. Scots funeral I worked around home the afternoon

Oct 28 Sunday a beautiful bright warm day EJ and I went for a walk then went for a ride with Sam Reynolds

Oct 29 Monday weather about the same

Oct 30 Tuesday beautiful forenoon afternoon dull beginning to rain about 4 heavy rain all the evening

Oct 31 Wednesday dull all day and rather chilly with some light showers through the day

Nov 1 Thursday a pleasant day wind shifted north west and turned quite chilly we all went to a political meeting Ross Folk and Mills the speakers

Nov 2 Friday weather about the same nothing special doing

Nov 3 Saturday a bright fine day a little white frost

Nov 4 Sunday white frost beautiful day bright and pleasant

Nov 5 Monday a light shower early in the morning no rain through the day

Nov 6 Tuesday rather dull morning a little sunshine through the middle of the day a cold shower in the evening about day

Nov 7 Wednesday showery all day and rather chilly big fine Election Day Ross and Smith Ross elected by 98 Tories look blue started coal fire today

Nov 8 Thursday raining most of the forenoon a little showery afternoon no work afternoon Mr. Durrents funeral

Nov 9 Friday lots colder quite a snow flurry about 9 forenoon the afternoon bright freezing a little in the evening high north west wind all day

Nov 10 Saturday just a little snow fell through the night but soon went when the sun got up

Nov 11 Sunday a nice day bright and mild nothing special

Nov 12 Monday a dull day with a strong south west wind after dark a little rain and snow mixed wind still up high

Nov 13 Tuesday snowing steady all day but very heavy blowing a little in the evening

Nov 14 Wednesday a wintry morning thawed a little a little sunshine not much

Nov 15 Thursday bright but not thawing

Nov 16 Friday weather about the same

Nov 17 Saturday lots milder thawing fast, roads getting muddy. Began to rain in the evening a very dull cloudy night.

Nov 18 Sunday snow all gone cloudy day all the evening home all day

Nov 19 Monday steady rain all day

Nov 20 Tuesday very dull and foggy with some _ showers it quit at 2 I went to Whitby took evening train to Lindsay, got there at 9 __ all night

Nov 21 Wednesday a heavy shower in the morning wind shifted North West and got very high almost

Nov 22 Thursday dull no rain till evening then heavy rain for 2 hours. I took the evening train to Manila some showers, lightning and thunder at a distance

Nov 23 Friday _ at five took the early train to Whitby walked to Oshawa got to work at noon the weather quite pleasant EJ went to Whitby with Mr. Easton

Nov 24 Saturday dull some colder strong east wind began to snow about 8 in the evening, stormy

Nov 25 Sunday snowing and thawing a very stormy forenoon, cleared up after noon quite mild

Nov 26 Monday a story day snow sleet rain and lots of it, __

Nov 27 Tuesday white frost a _ bright day followed

Nov 28 Wednesday dull and not too warm but thawing a little

Nov 29 Thursday weather about the same a light fall snow in the evening just enough to be seen on the sidewalk

Nov 30 Friday another beautiful day snow nearly all gone _ mess of mud town very quiet

Dec 1 Saturday fine weather but the roads are a _ heavier thaw such a melt snow all gone

Dec 2 Sunday weather just the same roads no better

Dec 3 Monday a beautiful bright day just enough for October

Dec 4 Tuesday dull foggy morning raining most of the day

Dec 5 Wednesday dull all day rather chilly

Dec 6 Thursday weather about the same, _ _load of snow today

Dec 7 Friday raining all the forenoon a little sunshine afternoon colder in the evening, spreading a little

Dec 8 Saturday rather dull _ colder in the evening wind _ west and throwing hard

Dec 9 Sunday a windy cold day wind north _ hard all day, by far the coldest day of season

Dec 10 Monday not so much wind not cold _ above west

Dec 11 Tuesday a nice winter day a short heavy fall of snow just after _ of the afternoon bright pleasant it was

Dec 12 Wednesday colder with a little snow falling at

Dec 13 Thursday a nice mild morning too like a thaw but turned lots colder in the evening

Dec 14 Friday a clear cold morning, 7 below year, _ hard all day nothing particular

Dec 15 Saturday weather about the same

Dec 16 Sunday clear all day no warmer _ and family took tea with us

Dec 17 Monday bright lots milder

Dec 18 'Wednesday' nice pleasant day

Dec 19 'Thursday' a beautiful bright day roads getting quite muddy

Dec 20 Thursday another beautiful day just enough for October

Dec 21 Friday bright beautiful weather

Dec 22 Saturday weather just the same just enough for Oct, heavy white frost in the morning

Dec 23 Sunday raining heavy all the forenoon the afternoon was beautiful and bright wind shifted North West not much colder

Dec 24 Monday no frost high North West wind around home all the forenoon, afternoon went to Whitby with Mr. Linton winter _ at Whitby

Dec 25 Tuesday froze hard a good healthy day strong wind west, Mr. White and family spent the day with us X mas

Dec 26 Wednesday just a little snow nice bright day followed

Dec 27 Thursday nice _

Dec 28 Friday, weather the same

Dec 29 Saturday beautiful day EJ took the morning for Port Perry

Dec 30 Sunday not very cold some snow followed through the day cleared up bright in the evening

Dec 31 Monday quite soft all day a bright falling of snow, forenoon colder in the evening, Chelson took the early train for Lindsay nothing particular, through the day my last job of the year was to make a set of _ new stile for _ . The new year in Nelson got home 1130, by way of train

Jan 1 Tuesday a cold windy day EJ came home from Lindsay on the morning train we all spent the day at Mr. White's in the forenoon the _ and I went up to Linton's for a little _

Jan 2 Wednesday cold with light snow followed went to work to begin another year

Jan 3 Thursday a cold morning, below year, lots warmer in the evening, raw wind South East

Jan 4 Friday snowing all the forenoon about 2 in the afternoon home brighter wind shifted from South West to North in the evening and lots colder

Jan 5 Saturday a nice winter day

Jan 6 Sunday a nice bright morning white frost hanging beautiful on the tweed, began to snow after dark, not very cold

Jan 7 Monday about an inch of snow down mostly cloudy a few _ and sleighs on the streets for the first _ _ at 6 tonight

Jan 8 Tuesday nice and mild raining heavy at 6 in the evening

Jan 9 Wednesday froze a little a nice day

Jan 10 Thursday another nice day

Jan 11 Friday dull forenoon snowing heavy all the afternoon and still at it when I went home at 9,

Jan 12 Saturday started snowing about 6 inches down nice mild all day a little _ about 10 evening big time at night, Keelen came home from Attewica, Silas left for the west afternoon train

Jan 13 Sunday beautiful bright day

Jan 14 Monday very mild raining afternoon and evening very heavy in the evening

Jan 15 Tuesday soft and mild snow _ no rain

Jan 16 Wednesday forenoon light showers colder in the evening wind west with light falling of snow after dark

Jan 17 Thursday a nice mild day turned colder, colder in the evening

Jan 18 Friday lots colder nothing special

Jan 19 Saturday the coldest day of the season, 18 below zero, morning below zero all day, the evening a

–

Jan 20 Sunday high South West wind lots warmer

Jan 21 Monday mild soft and _ little colder in the evening wind shifted North West

Jan 22 Tuesday a clear _ morning near zero all day

Jan 23 Wednesday a nice winter day

Jan 24 Thursday a warm mild day turning in the evening

Jan 25 Friday a clear _ day down near zero through North Wind

Jan 26 Saturday a nice winter day

Jan 27 Sunday dull sowing a little in the afternoon just flurries

Jan 28 Monday clear cold day near zero in the morning nothing special

Jan 29 Tuesday dull mild not nearly so cold but not thawing any

Jan 30 Wednesday a nice winter day

Jan 31 Thursday about an inch of snow fell through the night and a little flurry in the forenoon

1901

Feb 1 Friday a nice winter day the evening rather windy

Feb 2 Saturday bright with a cold West wind shop shut down at noon ½ holiday queens funeral I went to Whitby bought 3 Leghorn from Rice got home about 7

Feb 3 Sunday beautiful bright day till about 3 then got windy and began to storm after dark wind still getting higher and snowing faster

Feb 4 Monday a wild morning wind and snow roughest storm of the winter stopped up a little about 10 the afternoon getting colder nothing special only snow and that in heaps

Feb 5 Tuesday a clear cold day down about zero in the morning

Feb 6 Wednesday clear and cold 6 below zero in the morning

Feb 7 Thursday a nice winter day

Feb 8 Friday a beautiful bright warm day

Feb 9 Saturday began to storm about 7 strong wind east snowing heavy it was a wild day drifting bad all day

Feb 10 Sunday a clear cold day

Feb 11 Monday a nice winter day

Feb 12 Tuesday a blustery day and lots colder at night with a strong north west wind

Feb 13 Wednesday a terrible cold day very high north wind and cold 4 below zero the snow drifting and packing very hard

Feb 14 Thursday another wild day with higher wind and just as cold a little warmer in the evening but wind still blowing

Feb 15 Friday lots warmer bright nice winter day nothing special

Feb 16 Saturday beautiful bright warm thawing a little in the sun

Feb 17 Sunday another beautiful day

Feb 18 Monday weather about the same

Feb 19 Tuesday another nice winter day

Feb 20 Wednesday bright some colder

Feb 21 Thursday a light flurry of snow in the forenoon cold all day just at zero in the morning

Feb 22 Friday weather just the same in the evening Nelson and Fred went to a party out to Mr. Shorts home at 5 in the morning first night without the lights Fred ward left for England

Feb 23 Saturday clear and cold strong north west wind

Feb 24 Sunday rather cloudy and cold high south west wind all day

Feb 25 Monday thawing a little dull all day a little blustery in the evening

Feb 26 Tuesday another beautiful day

Feb 27 Wednesday weather just the same

Feb 28 Thursday bright pleasant keeps thawing a little and colder in the evens something special I set my first hen got her from Mothersall

Mar 1 Friday beautiful bright morning soon got cloudy and snowed a little then cleared up fine rest of the day

Mar 2 Saturday the finest day of the season thawing quite a bit roads quite sloppy

Mar 3 Sunday dull with high cold raw wind all day began to rain about 6 wind south west

Mar 4 Monday beautiful bright day Arthur went to Samherts thawing fast roads muddy a little colder in the evening

Mar 5 Tuesday froze a little getting colder all day high north west wind cloudy all day

Mar 6 Wednesday a stinging cold day 4 below zero with high wind

Mar 7 Thursday a little warmer about zero morning mild in the evening

Mar 8 Friday quite mild thawing a little mostly cloudy began to snow in the afternoon a little about dark very heavy at 7 almost blinding

Mar 9 Saturday about 3 inches of snow down the country looks fine trees and bushes all loaded with snow quite mild lots of snow gone by night roads very sloppy colder in the evening

Mar 10 Sunday high east wind very dull about 2 began rain and freeze as it fell the evening was rough high east wind heavy rain

Mar 11 Monday a little rain in the morning rest of the day dull and mild

Mar 12 Tuesday froze a little a nice day follow a little colder in the evening in the evening we had quite a time the company was as follows Bcsat W Salter, L Kirby, N Groode, A Bond, ladys miss M&A Keeler McGill Jackson Groode, A & E Bond, E Kirby, E & J Gray party broke up at 2:30 am.

Mar 13 Wednesday forenoon dull afternoon snowing and blowing all the afternoon the wildest storm of the season

Mar 14 Thursday a snowy looking morning thawed a little through the day lots of sleighs and callers on the move

Mar 15 Friday dull all day nice winter day nothing special doing

Mar 16 Saturday rather sharp morning 8 above zero beautiful bright day followed colder again in the evening

Mar 17 Sunday snowed heavy for a while in the morning then cleared up bright and fine

Mar 18 Monday a beautiful bright warm day

Mar 19 Tuesday big change snowing and blowing most of the day some times almost blinding stopped snowing and turned colder in the evening wind east

Mar 20 Wednesday thawing fast after a while in the morning began to rain after dinner stopped before 6 after supper I went up to Mrs. Huggans for a hen

Mar 21 Thursday dull day still thawing a little colder in the evening with a short heavy snow flurry about 8

Mar 22 Friday a little flurry of snow in the morning but some began to thaw freezing in the evening

Mar 23 Saturday a beautiful bright day finest of the season lots of mud

Mar 24 Sunday mostly cloudy but thawing snow near all gone

Mar 25 Monday no frost thawing fast ice all went of the pond in heaps at the bridge road all flooded sharp lightening heavy thunder after dark in the south east

Mar 26 Tuesday raining most of the day ice all of the pond blocked at the bridge water over the road like a river

Mar 27 Wednesday not raining turning colder freezing a little in the evening just a light flurry of snow after dark

Mar 28 Thursday froze hard roads very rough bright thawed a little in the middle of the day

Mar 29 Friday froze hard thawed a little in the middle of the day strong north west wind bright all day

Mar 30 Saturday weather just the same

Mar 31 Sunday bright with more west wind strong breeze EJ and I went to J Furseys for dinner at Cowans house

Apr 1 Monday bright and little warmer roads getting quite dry and dusty

Apr 2 Tuesday heavy white frost clouds and sunshine forenoon the afternoon dull and began to rain at 6 wind east but soon shifted west and stopped raining

Apr 3 Wednesday wind back east again snowing most of the forenoon very soft and slow thawing as it fell turned to drizzly rain afternoon

Apr 4 Thursday Most cloudy rather cool no frost EJ took the afternoon rain for Toronto

Apr 5 Friday weather about the same

Apr 6 Saturday no change in weather

Apr 7 Sunday some sunshine with cold north west wind

Apr 8 Monday weather about the same EJ came home on evening train then we went to an entertainment of the Sunday school

Apr 9 Tuesday very high west wind cold with clouds and sunshine

Apr 10 Wednesday weather about the same not quite so high wind rather chilly

Apr 11 Thursday nice bright day warmer

Apr 12 Friday weather about the same roads beautiful and dry quite dusty

Apr 13 Saturday beautiful bright warm

Apr 14 Sunday rather dull forenoon some sunshine afternoon

Apr 15 Monday bright nice spring day

Apr 16 Tuesday weather about the same

Apr 17 Wednesday bright quite warm roads very dusty just like summer

Apr 18 Thursday showery all day lots colder in the evening with strong north west wind nothing new

Apr 19 Friday dull all day strong cold east wind nothing special doing

Apr 20 Saturday snowing heavy all the forenoon stopped about noon and turned to rain all the afternoon the evening was a terror wind and rain the wind was north east in the forenoon afternoon shifted south east the whole day was rough

Apr 21 Sunday dull with some light showers

Apr 22 Monday weather showery with a heavy thunder shower about dark heavy thunder and sharp lightning south east

Apr 23 Tuesday clouds sunshine and showers very close and hot when sun was shining

Apr 24 Wednesday clouds and sunshine no rain nothing particular doing getting lots warmer first gardening beets and carrots

Apr 25 Thursday beautiful bright warm

Apr 26 Friday another beautiful day beginning to look like spring

Apr 27 Saturday grand weather got garden plowed stopped home afternoon put in onions peas and potatoes and sowed oats

Apr 28 Sunday fine as every 100F sermon after noon

Apr 29 Monday bright very hot

Apr 30 Tuesday light showers through the day with pouring rain in the evening beginning about dark Nelson quit work for the Express Co.

May 1 Wednesday beautiful bright warm everything growing fast Nelson went to work at McLaughlins today

May 2 Thursday a heavy thunder shower first thing in the morning stopped about 0 rest of the day clouds and sunshine close and hot a cool breeze got up about dark turned lots cooler

May 3 Friday a dull chilly morning some sunshine through the day rather cool all day

May 4 Saturday some warmer and bright rather nice day nelson home all day sick

May 5 Sunday beautiful bright warm

May 6 Monday weather about the same

May 7 Tuesday a little cooler

May 8 Wednesday clouds and sunshine with a heavy thunder storm just at dark

May 9 Thursday dull and showery

May 10 Friday bright pleasant day nothing special doing

May 11 Saturday clouds and sunshine with showers afternoon

May 12 Sunday showery all day heavy thunder at a distance

May 13 Monday forenoon dull lots of rain fell through the night cleared up a little afternoon cold enough for frost strong wind north west Nelson working overtime rest all went to a concert in the church

May 14 Tuesday some warmer and clearing up put cow out to pasture today turning colder in the evening

May 15 Wednesday lots colder heavy white frost with a thin crust of ice on a dish of water frost on sidewalk at 7 o'clock

May 16 Thursday very light frost warmer all day I quiet at noon sick Wess and Franky came in the evening

May 17 Friday a dull showery day I was home all day Wess drove me down to the doctor after dinner

May 18 Saturday clouds and sunshine with a light shower about 6 I went to work in the morning Nelson drove Wess to Whitby to meet train

May 19 Sunday clouds sunshine and showers with strong cold east wind

May 20 Monday dull with drizzly showers

May 21 Tuesday nice bright day a little cloudy in the evening wind east

May 22 Wednesday heavy rain all the forenoon afternoon showery strong east wind

May 23 Thursday beautiful right day the evening turned cloudy began to rain about dark

May 24 Friday dull all day with 2 short heavy showers a disagreeable day home all day

May 25 Saturday dull chilly day with just a little sunshine about noon

May 26 Sunday dull all day cold east wind afternoon showery

May 27 Monday beautiful bright day

May 28 Tuesday dull day began to rain about 7 evening

May 29 Wednesday dull morning every appearance of a night rain a little sunshine about 11 rest of the day dull with rain in the evening

May 30 Thursday showery all day

May 31 Friday weather about the same

Oshawa:**April, 1902**

April 1, Tuesday: Dull, disagreeable day. A light flurry of snow. Afternoon, Nelson went to Toronto on early train.

April 2, Wednesday: Weather the same, only no snow.

April 3, Thursday: Rather disagreeable, dull and chilly. Heavy white frost.

April 4, Friday: Weather about the same.

April 5, Saturday: A little warmer. Some sunshine. I quit at McLaughlin's.

April 6, Sunday: Heavy white frost. Cold east wind.

April 7, Monday: Dull, chilly. In the evening, we all went to an entertainment in the church.

April 8, Tuesday: Rather dull. I took the early train to York. Spent the day with Mr. Bessey til' about 4, then (it) began to rain. Mr. Bessey and I took the **car** to Toronto to steady rain all the evening.

April 9, Wednesday: Still raining. Showery all day. I took the car to Scarborough at 11. Dinner at A. Reynold's and the evening train home.

April 10, Thursday: Dull and chill with heavy shower in the evening.

April 11, Friday: Dull with heavy white frost. Raining most of the afternoon. I went to work for Mr. Provan, trimming heavy bushes in the forenoon. The afternoon, I was splicing ropes.

April 12, Saturday: Raining as usual. Cleared up about noon. Wind shifted northwest and turned a little colder.

April 13, Sunday: No rain. Clouds and sunshine. Rather chilly. Strong breeze northwest.

April 14, Monday: Weather about the same. Heavy white frost.

April 15, Tuesday: More white frost. Getting a little warmer. Fred came home from Toronto. In the morning, (I) went to the shop and got ready to go to Toronto again in the morning.

April 16, Wednesday: Bright. Some warmer. After the frost went off in the morning, Fred went on the early train.

April 17, Thursday: Light frost. Beautiful day followed.

April 18, Friday: Another beautiful day. Did my first gardening. Sowed beets, carrots and lettuce.

April 19, Saturday: A grand day. (In the) afternoon, W. White and I went to Brooklin reform convention. (It) began to rain about dark. There was thunder at a distance in the afternoon.

April 20, Sunday: Rain was not much. A beautiful day. E. J. and Arthur went to Brooklin.

April 21, Monday: Heavy, white. Chilly all day.

April 22, Tuesday: Lots warmer. A beautiful day. (In the) afternoon, I worked in Provan's garden, putting in small seeds.

April 23, Wednesday: Bright all day with high west wind. I was home all day gardening. (I) put in onions and potatoes. Got garden ploughed. Sowed oats.

April 24, Thursday: Hard frost. ¼ inch of ice. Rather nice day. Bright with high west wind. I was working in (the) garden at Mr. Warren's.

April 25, Friday: Rather dull all day. Beginning to rain. About dark, a heavy thunder storm came up. About 11, very heavy rain and some sharp lightning.

April 26, Saturday: A showery day, turning colder and clearing up in the evening.

April 27, Sunday: Rather chilly but bright. Odd Fellows' sermon at Simcoe Street Church.

A964.19.11

Page 2

April 28, Monday: Light frost. A beautiful day followed. The warmest day for a week.

April 29, Tuesday: Nice bright forenoon. Afternoon cloudy. (It) began to rain about 4. Heavy rain rest of the evening.

April 30, Wednesday: Forenoon nice and warm and bright with light fog. The afternoon, dull and turning colder. Wind shifted northwest.

May, 1902

May 1, Thursday: A dull, chilly day. Cold enough for first of April. No frost this morning.

May 2, Friday: Some warmer. Afternoon, cloudy. Heavy rain all the evening.

May 3, Saturday: Dull in the morning but a nice day followed bright and pleasant.

May 4, Sunday: Weather about the same.

May 5, Monday: Wind northwest, although a pleasant, bright day.

May 6, Tuesday: A pleasant day with a heavy shower just at dark. Mr. and Mrs. Liddy took tea with us.

May 7, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. After dinner, I took the calf out to pasture at George Wilson's base line.

May 8, Thursday: Weather about the same with a heavy thundershower about 9 in the evening.

May 9, Friday: Morning rather dull but soon brightened up with high north wind. Lots colder by evening.

May 10, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine and very cold. $\frac{1}{2}$ inch of ice. Ground froze quite hard. Cold all day. High wind.

May 11, Sunday: Heavy white frost. Just a crust of ice. Bright all day.

May 12, Monday: Heavy white frost. Cloudy most of the day with a light shower in the afternoon.

May 13, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine all day but some warmer with a cool breeze in the evening.

May 14, Wednesday: A nice pleasant day.

May 15, Thursday: Weather about the same. Nothing special doing.

May 16, Friday: A beautiful day. Everything looking fine.

May 17, Saturday: Another beautiful day. In the evening, (I) planted corn and beans. Rather dull in the evening.

May 18, Sunday: Beautiful day. A little cloudy in the evening.

May 19, Monday: Raining a little but cleared up bright and hot about 10.

May 20, Tuesday: Another morning shower and cleared up again about noon.

May 21, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright, warm day.

May 22, Thursday: Close and warm with a heavy thunderstorm in the evening. Powering rain with high wind.

May 23, Friday: A showery day. Sun very hot between showers. E. J. and I went to meet the late train. Nelson and Fred, Dot and Jen came on the train.

May 24, Saturday: Clouds, sunshine and showers.

May 25, Sunday: A nice day. Warm, no rain.

May 26, Monday: A very pleasant day. Our company all took the morning train for home.

May 27, Tuesday: Bright. Lots cooler and getting colder all day with high northwest wind. The evening was dull and cloudy. Overcoats all the go.

A964.19.11

Page 3

May 28, Wednesday: Very dull all day and cold enough for snow. High winds northwest, clearing up bright in the evening and looking and feeling like frost.

May 29, Thursday: Heavy frost. 3/16 of an inch of ice. The grass and leaves froze hard. A beautiful, bright day followed, getting lots warmer. An exciting day, Election Day. Dryden and Calder. Dryden elected. Nelson came home on (the) afternoon train to vote. Everything froze up.

May 30, Friday: Bright. Lots warmer. Everything quiet. Excitement over. Nelson took the early train.

May 31, Saturday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular doing.

June, 1902

June 1, Sunday: Beautiful, bright, warm day.

June 2, Monday: Close and hot. Cloudy in the evening with thunder and lightning and a light shower about 10.

June 3, Tuesday: Another hot day. Beginning to rain about 6. Just a light shower.

June 4, Wednesday: Some cooler. Clouds and sunshine. Quite chilly in the evening.

June 5, Thursday: Bright and cool all day.

June 6, Friday: Bright. Some warmer. Evening quite dull. Looks like rain.

June 7, Saturday: Steady rain for a while in the morning, then cleared up bright and hot rest of the day.

June 8, Sunday: Cool again. Strong northwest wind. Clouds and sunshine with a drizzly shower about 1 o'clock. At 2, I went to the Lodge room to arrange for Mr. Hall's funeral. Lots colder in the evening. Furs and overcoats all the go.

June 9, Monday: A chilly day. Quite a heavy white frost. Nice and bright all day. Nothing particular.

June 10, Tuesday: A dull, chilly day. Very strange weather for the time of the year.

June 11, Wednesday: Weather about the same with cold east wind. Nothing special.

June 12, Thursday: A thunderstorm in the night. Another dull, chilly day. Some warmer but chilly enough.

June 13, Friday: Some warmer. Nothing new.

June 14, Saturday: A beautiful, bright day. Lots warmer which is badly needed.

June 15, Sunday: Dull, foggy morning with a sprinkle of rain. A bright, warm day followed with a short, heavy thundershower while at church in the morning. I went down to see the calf. Got home at 8.

June 16, Monday: Dull with steady rain 'til about 10, then cleared up and turned cooler. Went to the church in the evening. Mrs. Liddy got a present. Arthur came home from Toronto.

June 17, Tuesday: Bright, cool, pleasant day.

June 18, Wednesday: About the same.

June 19, Thursday: Beautiful, bright, warm.

June 20, Friday: Another beautiful day. Rather cloudy in the evening with a nice fresh breeze from the east.

June 21, Saturday: Raining and every appearance of a night's rain. Cleared up about 10. Wind shifted northwest. The evening cold enough for overcoats.

June 22, Sunday: Cold and cloudy. Lots of overcoats in use.

June 23, Monday: Cool and cloudy with a short, heavy shower at noon.

June 24, Tuesday: Showery with heavy thundershowers at 12 and 6. Getting some warmer in the evening.

A964.19.11

Page 4

I put in a bed of peas.

June 25, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright morning but soon got cloudy. Began to rain about 5. Heavy rain all the evening. 10 o'clock, still powering down.

June 26, Thursday: Cool, clouds and sunshine with a very light shower at 4.

June 27, Friday: Some warmer. Clouds and sunshine. Lovina came this forenoon.

June 28, Saturday: Bright and pleasant.

June 29, Sunday: Steady rain all the forenoon. Cleared up about noon or stopped raining but was cloudy and chilly.

June 30, Monday: Another forenoon (of) rain. Some better (in the) afternoon. About (the) same as yesterday. Fred came home on (the) late train. Nelson got left.

July, 1902

July 1, Tuesday: A beautiful, bright day. Nelson got home on the first train.

July 2, Wednesday: Weather about the same. After dinner, got a little cloudy.

July 3, Thursday: Another forenoon (of) rain or 'til about 9, then showery 'till noon, then cleared up fine. In the evening, E. J., Arthur and I went to the church to a social and to see the new minister, Mr. Burns. Got home at 11.

July 4, Friday: A bright, hot day. I went to work again after being home 3 days sick. A terrible storm. About 9 in the evening, the thunder and lightning was a terror with powering rain.

July 5, Saturday: Some clouds and very hot with wild thunderstorm at noon with another storm at 4:30. Rain fell like clouds and another storm about 8.

July 6, Sunday: Close and hot but no rain.

July 7, Monday: Forenoon very hot with another wild storm about 5. Almost too dark to work.

July 8, Tuesday: Warm. Some clouds but no rain. Quite a change.

July 9, Wednesday: Dull all day with a light shower in the forenoon.

July 10, Thursday: Beautiful, bright day. Weather looks more settled.

July 11, Friday: Another beautiful day.

July 12, Saturday: Weather about (the) same.

July 13, Sunday: Fine as ever.

July 14, Monday: Forenoon bright and hot. About 4, there was a wild storm, wind, thunder, lightning and rain. Before the rain began to fall, the dust was terrible clouds like snow. Could hardly see across the street at times. W. Averson and Roy Liddy left this evening after being with us 2 weeks.

July 15, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. A light thundershower went south about 11. No rain here.

July 16, Wednesday: Nice summer day.

July 17, Thursday: Weather about the same.

July 18, Friday: A dull morning but soon cleared up fine and warm. E. J. went to Toronto on the boat.

July 19, Saturday: Dull. Began to rain about 11. Heavy rain 'til about 3:30, then (it) stopped. Big crowd in town from Port Hope lacrosse match at 4. Oshawa and Port Hope. Oshawa wins 9 x 2.

July 20, Sunday: Dull and showery.

July 21, Monday: Weather about the same.

A964.19.11

Page 5

July 22, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright day. E. J. came home in the evening.

July 23, Wednesday: Warm with clouds and sunshine and a light shower (in the) afternoon about 2.

July 24, Thursday: A beautiful day.

July 25, Friday: Clouds and sunshine with just a light shower (in the) afternoon.

July 26, Saturday: A beautiful, bright day 'til 6, then there was a heavy thunderstorm about an hour. Very heavy.

July 27, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine with another heavy thunderstorm about 4. Rest of the evening, dull and showery.

July 28, Monday: Some clouds with a light shower (in the) afternoon.

July 29, Tuesday: Bright and very hot.

July 30, Wednesday: Weather the same. Arthur went to Niagara S. S. excursion.

July 31, Thursday: Bright, very hot. Rather cloudy in the evening. Looks like a thunderstorm.

August, 1902

August 1, Friday: Morning rather dull. A heavy rain through the night. A bright, hot day followed.

August 2, Saturday: Bright and hot. Nelson and Fred came home in the evening from Toronto. I cut my oats in the evening.

August 3, Sunday: Light shower in the night. Lots of thunder.

August 4, Monday: Bright and very hot. We all went to the lake (in the) afternoon.

August 5, Tuesday: Rather dull with a light shower. Afternoon clearing up and turning cooler in the evening. Nelson and Fred left on the early train for Toronto.

August 6, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine and quite cool with (a) strong breeze from the northwest.

August 7, Thursday: Beautiful, bright day.

August 8, Friday: Clouds and cool with a light shower. Nothing special.

August 9, Saturday: A beautiful day. A little like rain in the evening.

August 10, Sunday: Rained heavy for a while in the morning. Dull all day with another light shower (in the) afternoon.

August 11, Monday: A little dull. No rain.

August 12, Tuesday: Bright, beautiful weather.

August 13, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

August 14, Thursday: Bright and fine. In the evening, I went for a ride to Whitby with W. White.

August 15, Friday: Another fine day. Arthur went to Toronto on (the) boat.

August 16, Saturday: Fine weather. We went to W. White's to stay for 2 weeks. Arthur went to Brooklin to go with A. Elliott to Pine Point.

August 17, Sunday: Rather dull. No rain 'til after dark, then a light shower.

August 18, Monday: Dull with light showers.

August 19, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

August 20, Wednesday: Cleared up fine, bright. Arthur came home in the evening.

August 21, Thursday: Beautiful weather. Quite cool in the evening.

August 22, Friday: Bright, cool weather. Cool enough for October with a quick change. Quite fall-like.

A964.19.11

Page 6

Shower at 7 in the evening.

August 23, Saturday: Beautiful, bright day but cool with northwest wind.

August 24, Sunday: A nice summer day.

August 25, Monday: Lots warmer and bright.

August 26, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

August 27, Wednesday: Bright and hot all day with thunder at a distance north.

August 28, Thursday: Bright and hot.

August 29, Friday: Weather about the same. We came home from W. White's this evening.

August 30, Saturday: Weather about the same.

August 31, Sunday: Rather cloudy but hot in the afternoon. Fanny Willes' funeral.

September, 1902

September 1, Monday: A dull, showery morning but cleared up fine by noon. E. J., Arthur and I went to the lake (in the) afternoon. It was Labour Day.

September 2, Tuesday: A beautiful, bright day. Arthur took the early train for Toronto to begin college. I stopped home in (the) afternoon, washing chickens for Toronto exhibition.

September 3, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day.

September 4, Thursday: Heavy rain through the night. Clouds and sunshine all day with high wind northwest. Quite cool. I took the afternoon train for Toronto with my chickens. Stopped all night with the boys.

September 5, Friday: Light frost but a beautiful day followed all day on the Exhibition ground. In the evening, (I) went out for a walk with the boys.

September 6, Saturday: Another beautiful day 'til about 4, then a light shower. I left the Exhibition ground at 4 for home. Got home at 7.

September 7, Sunday: A beautiful summer day.

A shower through the night. A beautiful day followed. W. Pelchick and wife took tea with us.

September 8, Monday: A shower through the night. A beautiful day followed.

September 9, Tuesday: A showery day with heavy thunder. Cool in the evening.

September 10, Wednesday: A cool, damp morning but nice bright day followed. Drying up fast.

September 11, Thursday: Beautiful day. I took the early train for Toronto. Spent the forenoon around the city. Afternoon at the Exhibition.

September 12, Friday: Dull and light showers all day. Cooped my birds at 4 and left for home. Got home at 7. Train late.

September 13, Saturday: Bright but cool. Strong breeze northwest. Was home all day.

September 14, Sunday: Weather about the same. Heavy white frost.

September 15, Monday: Another white frost but a beautiful day followed. E. J. came home in the evening on (the) boat.

September 16, Tuesday: Another beautiful day. W. Marks and I working at a fence at Mr. Provan's.

September 17, Wednesday: Weather bright and fine.

September 18, Thursday: Home all day. A nice, pleasant day. A little cloudy in the evening.

A964.19.11

Page 7

September 19, Friday: Dull with drizzly showers. Working in the afternoon.

September 20, Saturday: A beautiful day. I worked 'til 3, then went home rest of the day.

September 21, Sunday: A beautiful day.

September 22, Monday: Bright and hot 'til afternoon, then a heavy thunderstorm to the north. Lots of thunder. No rain here. As hot as summer.

September 23, Tuesday: Bright and as hot as any day of the summer. The evening, a little cloudy with a nice, cool breeze west. I was tearing down my chicken pen and getting ready for a move.

September 24, Wednesday: Rather cloudy. Some cooler. Strong breeze southeast. Got birds ready and off to Whitby fair. Left for home at 5.

September 25, Thursday: Very dull with a high east wind. A drizzly shower about 11. Cleared up nice for awhile (in the) afternoon but quite chilly. Loaded up for home at 5. Mr. Perkins took the load. E. J. came home after 2 days in Whitby.

September 26, Friday: A dull, damp morning but (it) cleared up nice by noon. I went to work (In the) afternoon picking apples at Provan's.

September 27, Saturday: Forenoon, dull and foggy. Afternoon, beautiful, bright, close and hot.

September 28, Sunday: Dull with a light shower about 3 and a heavy shower at 5 with a little thunder. Another shower after dark about 7.

September 29, Monday: A cloudy day but very close and warm. (I) began to fix up Provan's new shop.

September 30, Tuesday: Close and hot, dull and cloudy. (It) began to rain about 4. Steady rain all the evening.

October, 1902

October 1, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day.

October 2, Thursday: Another beautiful, bright day. Some cooler in the evening. At 6, I went to see Mr. Tarte lay the cornerstone at the McLaughlin Co. new building and at 8, I went to a public meeting at the Music Hall. Fred came home on the evening train on the sick list.

October 3, Friday: Heavy white frost. Beautiful day followed. Nothing special.

October 4, Saturday: Chilly, dull and cloudy with a damp east wind.

October 5, Sunday: Dull with showers in the afternoon. Heavy rain all the evening, commencing about dark.

October 6, Monday: Morning rather dull but a beautiful day followed. Fred and E. J. went to Port Perry (in the) afternoon.

October 7, Tuesday: Dull, showery morning but soon cleared up fine. Nothing special, only a heavy shower just after dark.

October 8, Wednesday: A nice fall day with a strong west wind.

October 9, Thursday: A beautiful day, rather chilly morning and evening. Nothing special.

October 10, Friday: Another beautiful day after Fred and E. J. came home from Port Perry.

October 11, Saturday: Some clouds but a beautiful day. In the evening, Fred and I picked apples for ourselves in Bellet's orchard.

October 12, Sunday: Very dull with heavy rain after dark.

A964.19.11

Page 8

October 13, Monday: Up at 5. Fred took the early train. I went to the station with him. It was pouring rain. It was showery all day. Nothing particular.

October 14, Tuesday: A beautiful fall day.

October 15, Wednesday: A beautiful day. In the evening, the boys all came home. Jen and Dot came with them.

October 16, Thursday: Bright but chilly. Cold west wind. We spent a pleasant day. Fred and Dot went home in the evening on (the) 8 o'clock train.

October 17, Friday: A clear, cold morning. 3/8 inch of ice. Beautiful day followed.

October 18, Saturday: A showery day.

October 19, Sunday: Dull, foggy morning. Nice day followed with thunder and lightning in the southwest in the evening with a light shower.

October 20, Monday: A nice fall day. Nothing new.

October 21, Tuesday: Lots colder. Heavy frost. Ground froze quite hard. Beautiful, bright day. I was picking apples at Provan's all day.

October 22, Wednesday: Another heavy frost but soon thawed out and began to rain about 11. Had to quit the apples. The rest of the day was showering.

October 23, Thursday: Cloudy and rather chilly.

October 24, Friday: Big change. Lots warmer. Rather cloudy with a short, heavy shower about 11. Some heavy thunder with it. Finished picking at Provan's (in the) afternoon. Nothing special.

October 25, Saturday: A nice fall day.

October 26, Sunday: Rather nice day with a strong southeast wind. Heavy rain in the evening commencing about 8.

October 27, Monday: A nice fall day. Nothing new.

October 28, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Turning a little colder in the evening.

October 29, Wednesday: A cold morning. A little snow fell in the forenoon. Freezing most of the day just a little.

October 30, Thursday: Weather changed every hour. Rain and sunshine. A heavy frost in the morning.

October 31, Friday: A nice fall day. We began work in the new shop. Everything fixed up about about a month fixing.

November, 1902

November 1, Saturday: A beautiful fall day. E. J. went to Whitby (In the) afternoon. I went in the evening.

November 2, Sunday: Another beautiful day. Went to church in the morning, then took a walk up and had a look through the foundry blacksmith shop. After dinner, E. J., Aunt and I went for a drive to the railroad bridge then to the poor house, then back to the house. Had supper and off for home. E. J. stopped in Whitby all night.

November 3, Monday: A light shower in the morning but soon cleared up and a fine day followed.

Tuesday, November 4: Beautiful, bright, warm day. E. J. came home (in the) afternoon.

November 5, Wednesday: Another beautiful day, just a little cloudy. (In the) afternoon, it began to rain. About 7, slow steady rain the rest of the day.

A964.19.11

Page 9

November 6, Thursday: Dull. Just a little rain in the morning but a nice day followed.

Friday, November 7: A very pleasant day.

November 8, Saturday: A beautiful day. E. J. went to Toronto on morning train, looking for a house.

November 9, Sunday: Another beautiful day.

November 10, Monday: Some cooler but nice fall weather.

November 11, Tuesday: Another beautiful day. E. J. came home on morning train.

November 12, Wednesday: Dull and showery with heavy rain in the evening.

November 13, Thursday: Dull and foggy. I quit at 4 and went after the calf down to George Wilson's. Got home at 6.

November 14, Friday: Heavy rain for awhile in the morning but cleared up fine about noon.

November 15, Saturday: Rather dull but nice weather. I quit at noon and started to pack up for moving to Toronto. Nelson came home (in the) afternoon to help at the packing.

November 16, Sunday: Dull with cold, raw east wind.

November 17, Monday: Very nice weather. Working hard all day.

November 18, Tuesday: Dull forenoon. Began to rain about noon. Nelson went back on (the) morning train.

November 19, Wednesday: Weather about the same with quite a hard frost. In the morning, E. J. and I stopped at W. White's all night.

November 20, Thursday: Rather foggy in the forenoon. Got everything packed by noon. Afternoon, put it in the car. Got through at 6. Had supper at W. White's, then went down to J. Gurse's for the night.

November 21, Friday: Rather dull. Went uptown in the morning. Took the 11 car and went to J. Gurse's for dinner. Took 2 o'clock train and left Oshawa.

November 22, Saturday: A very pleasant day but turned lots colder in the evening with high wind northwest. E. J. and I took the car at 6:30 and went down to Arthur Reynold's for the night and next Sunday.

November 23, Sunday: Cold morning. Ground froze hard and thawing much all day.

November 24, Monday: A beautiful fall day. We started for the city at 8. Got things ready and unloaded our furniture (in the) afternoon. Got everything at the house by 5:30.

November 25, Tuesday: Another fine day. Busy unpacking. Fred came this evening.

November 26, Wednesday: Snowing heavy all day. About 4 inches down by dark.

November 27, Thursday: Thawing a little. Streets getting very sloppy.

November 28, Friday: Weather about the same.

November 29, Saturday: Dull but soft. Thawing fast with a little rain in the evening after dark. Our new furniture came from T. Eaton's about 5 in the evening.

November 30, Sunday: Beautiful day. Snow near(ly) all gone. Froze a little (in the) afternoon. I went for a walk. My first Sunday walk in the city.

December, 1902

December 1, Monday: A beautiful day. Still working around home. I sold my last chicken(s) today, two for \$2.00.

December 2, Tuesday: A nice fall day but cloudy. (It) began to rain about 8 in the evening.

December 3, Wednesday: Dull with cold west wind getting colder in the evening. Wind shifting north.

December 4, Thursday: A cold winter day, though no snow but freezing all day.

December 5, Friday 5: Bright but colder. Freezing hard all day. Strong wind northwest.

December 6, Saturday: No change in weather.

December 7, Sunday: Big change. Had been raining through the night but beautiful day 'til about 2, then snowed very heavy for about 2 hours, then (it) turned lots colder. It was a clear, cold evening.

December 8, Monday: A clear, cold day about zero all day. Colder in the evening. I was in but most of the day, sick.

December 9, Tuesday: 16 below zero in the morning. Bright and cold all day.

December 10, Wednesday: Just a little warmer.

Thursday, December 11: Weather about the same.

December 12, Friday: About zero. Strong east wind (in the) afternoon. I went up to Park and Blackwill's packing house.

December 13, Saturday: Cold with high east wind. Snowing hard all day. Stopped snowing just after dark. The 2 Miss Mills and Miss Culross spent the evening with us.

December 14, Sunday: Another solid winter day. Stayed in the house all day.

December 15, Monday: Lots milder. Getting warmer all day. (It) began to rain about 9 in the evening. E. Reynolds (and) Mable spent the evening with us.

December 16, Tuesday: Rain for awhile in the morning but a nice mild day followed. Some colder in the evening.

December 17, Wednesday: Froze hard but nice bright day.

December 18, Thursday: A beautiful, bright day. Thawing a little. After dinner, I started out for a walk. Went to see C. J. Daniels. He sent me to see the Davies people. I started work with them at 3:30, plucking turkeys and chickens.

December 19, Friday: Weather about the same.

December 20, Saturday: Cold, raw east wind but rather nice. About 6, (it) began to rain and freeze as it fell.

December 21, Sunday: Raining most of the day.

December 22, Monday: No rain but soft and muddy. Turning colder in the evening.

December 23, Tuesday: Froze hard. Cold all day.

December 24, Wednesday: Cold with east wind. (It) began to snow about noon just very slow. Some warmer. E. J. and I went downtown forenoon and evening. I was not working.

December 25, Thursday: Xmas. A very pleasant day. Sylas was with us. Mrs. E. Butt and Almo Butt and Miss Butt of Hamilton spent the evening with us.

December 26, Friday: A nice winter day with light flurries of snow. I went down to the Davies Packing House in the morning. Colder in the evening. 6 above zero.

December 27, Saturday: Weather about the same. I went to work at the Davies Packing House. I was in the cook room.

December 28, Sunday: Another cold morning. Some milder in the afternoon. I stopped in the house all day.

December 29, Monday: Snowing slow most of the forenoon. Turning some colder (in the) afternoon.

December 30 Tuesday: Clear, cold day. Nothing new.

December 31, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Last day of the year, working at the Davies Packing House.

1903

January, 1903

January 1, Thursday: Beautiful, bright day. Street quite sloppy. Home all forenoon. Afternoon, I went to the Toronto Poultry Show. Was home all the evening.

January 2, Friday: Soft and mild. Heavy rain all the evening over time 'till 9.

January 3, Saturday: No rain. Dull all day. Lots of mud. Got through at noon.

January 4, Sunday: Froze a little. A little sunshine about noon, then (it) began to snow a little.

January 5, Monday: Dull all day. Some snow after dinner. Not much. Nothing special.

January 6, Tuesday: A nice winter day.

January 7, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

January 8, Thursday: Some snow flurried. Not very cold 'til evening, then turned very cold with strong wind northwest.

January 9, Friday: Cold. 6 below zero in the morning. Cold all day. A little sunshine in the middle of the day. The evening was clear and cold.

January 10, Saturday: Just a little warmer. Wind still in the north. No work. Afternoon in the shop. I went down to the Ornamental Iron Works after dinner.

January 11, Sunday: Snowing heavy all day. About 6 inches of snow down by dark, then almost stopped. Some warmer.

January 12, Monday: Cold with lots of snow.

January 13, Tuesday: A clear, cold day.

January 14, Wednesday: Some warmer. A little snow fell. Nothing particular doing. I quit at Davies tonight.

January 15, Thursday: A beautiful, mild day. Thawing a little. In the forenoon, I went downtown looking for work. Started work at noon at the Toronto Ornamental Iron Works on Queen Street.

January 16, Friday: Another beautiful day. Quite soft. Streets quite sloppy.

January 17, Saturday: Soft and sloppy. No work. (In the) afternoon, E. J. and I went down (town). Turned lots colder in the evening.

January 18, Sunday: A clear, cold day. Down to zero.

January 19, Monday: Weather about the same.

January 20, Tuesday: Nice mild day. Bright. Thawing a little in the sun. Poley Elliott and Mrs. Grass are with us this evening and all day. (It) began to snow about 9 in the evening.

January 21, Wednesday: About 4 inches of snow down. A beautiful looking morning. Trees and wires loaded with snow. Very calm. A beautiful, bright day followed.

January 22, Thursday: Another beautiful day. Ethel Rundle with us.

A964.19.11**Page 12**

January 23, Friday: A little more snow through the night. Good hard winter weather.

January 24, Saturday: About zero in the morning. Very cold all day. Mr. and Mrs. Ross of Port Perry took dinner with us. E. J. and I went downtown for a walk.

January 25, Sunday: A little warmer. A little snow (in the) afternoon but very calm.

January 26, Monday: Nice bright, mild winter day.

January 27, Tuesday: Soft and mild. Streets quite sloppy. Every appearance of rain.

January 28, Wednesday: Weather about the same while in the forenoon with some thunder with light shower in the evening.

January 29, Thursday: Very heavy rain for awhile in the forenoon with some thunder with light shower in the evening.

January 30, Friday: Still soft and sloppy. Turning colder in the afternoon. Freezing hard by dark with strong north wind.

January 31, Saturday: Quite cold with a little more snow but was a beautiful day, getting milder towards evening.

February, 1903

February 1, Sunday: Soft and sloppy with heavy fog after dark. A. and W. Salter took tea with us.

February 2, Monday: Nice mild day. Soft and sloppy.

February 3, Tuesday: Weather about the same 'til about 9. Evening turning colder and snowing heavy. I worked 'til 10.

February 4, Wednesday: Snow covered with ice. Bad walking. Some rain in (the) forenoon and freezing as it fell, then cleared up bright and sloppy. Lots colder again in the evening. Working 'til 10.

February 5, Thursday: A nice winter day. Worked 'til 10.

February 6, Friday: Miss Scott came to board today. Quite soft snow going fast.

February 7, Saturday: A beautiful day, bright, pleasant. E. J. and I went for a walk downtown (in the) afternoon. Nothing special.

February 8, Sunday: A stormy day. Snowed very heavy most of the forenoon. Lots of snow down. Strong east wind. Cleared up fine in the evening.

February 9, Monday: A good winter day. Lots of snow. Quite cold in the evening.

February 10, Tuesday: A beautiful, mild day. By evening, the streets were quite sloppy.

February 11, Wednesday: Dull and showery all day.

February 12, Thursday: Soft and sloppy. No rain. Some colder in the evening.

February 13, Friday: Froze a little. Beautiful and bright.

February 14, Saturday: Some colder but beautiful weather. I worked all day 'til 5 p. m..

February 15, Sunday: A little snow down. Nice winter day.

February 16, Monday: A nice winter day. Turning lots colder in the evening. I worked 'til 10 p. m..

February 17, Tuesday: A clear, cold day. 8 below zero in the morning. The evening was clear and sharp.

February 18, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

February 19, Thursday: A little warmer but cold enough.

February 20, Friday: A beautiful winter day.

A964.19.11

Page 13

February 21, Saturday: Forenoon, rather blustery. Afternoon, nice and bright. Lots warmer.

February 22, Sunday: A beautiful, bright day.

February 23, Monday: Beautiful, bright, mild day.

February 24, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

February 25, Wednesday: Another fine day.

February 26, Thursday: Bright, soft roads. Quite sloppy.

February 27, Friday: Froze a little. White frost but soon got soft and cloudy and began to rain about dark. I worked 'til 10, then it was powering rain.

February 28, Saturday: Dull with heavy fog. No frost. No rain 'til about 11, then heavy rain 'til about 4, then E. J. and I went downtown for a walk. I was not working. Afternoon, getting a little colder in the evening. Wind shifting northwest.

March, 1903

March 1, Sunday: Big change. Everything froze up hard. Nice bright day followed, although freezing a little with strong northwest wind.

March 2, Monday: Just a little snow. A beautiful winter day followed.

March 3, Tuesday: A pleasant day. Quite soft.

March 4, Wednesday: Dull and soft. No rain. Streets quite sloppy.

March 5, Thursday: Weather about the same.

March 6, Friday: Thawing fast. Snow all gone.

March 7, Saturday: White frost but was soon gone. (It) began to rain about noon. Steady rain all the afternoon. Nothing particular doing.

March 8, Sunday: Raining most of forenoon. Cleared up and a little cooler in the evening. E. HJ. Miss Bessy Scott went for a walk in the afternoon.

March 9, Monday: Froze just a little. A nice mild day followed.

March 10, Tuesday: Weather about the same 'til about 5, then began to rain quite heavy.

March 11, Wednesday: Beautiful, mild day. Nothing special.

March 12, Thursday: Mild and pleasant.

March 13, Friday: Everything about the same.

March 14, Saturday: The finest day of the season. Afternoon, E. J. and I went down to Eaton's and bought a new dress already made.

March 15, Sunday: A beautiful day. I took my first trip on my wheel. We went to Bond Street Church in the evening.

March 16, Monday: Another beautiful day. Nothing special.

March 17, Tuesday: Weather about the same 'til evening, then began to rain about 5. A wet evening.

March 18, Wednesday: Morning rather dull but soon cleared up fine and warm.

March 19, Thursday: Another fine day. Nothing special.

March 20, Friday: A beautiful, warm day. Warm enough for May with a heavy thunderstorm just after dark.

March 21, Saturday: Rather dull but nice spring weather. E. Kirby and E. Jackson took tea with us and

A964.19.11

Page 14

spent the evening.

March 22, Sunday: A grand day. Twice to church. Bond Street in the morning. Morgan Wood, the preacher. Carlton Street at night. A pleasant day, all told.

March 23, Monday: Raining most of the day. Mr. Grass and A. Elliott took dinner with us.

March 24, Tuesday: A beautiful day. Nothing. Mary Elliott came today.

March 25, Wednesday: Another beautiful day. I worked 'til 10 p. m..

March 26, Thursday: Beautiful day. Just a little frost.

March 27, Friday: Weather about the same.

March 28, Saturday: Another beautiful day. I worked all day. Nothing special.

March 29, Sunday: Bright with a cold east wind. We went for a walk to the park (in the) afternoon and to Carlton Street Church in the evening.

March 30, Monday: Some warmer. Nothing special. Mary Elliott went home to day.

March 31, Tuesday: Beautiful day. The month ends up fine.

April, 1903

April 1, Wednesday: Rather dull but mild.

April 2, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine with a light shower about 11 but soon cleared up again.

April 3, Friday: Began to rain about 7. Powering down all day 'til about 4, then (it) began to snow with a strong east wind all day. The evening was wild and the streets a terror. Snow and water.

April 4, Saturday: About 4 inches of snow down and rather cold and winter-like. A nice bright day followed. Snow going fast. I did not work (in the) afternoon. Evening, cold and freezing hard.

April 5, Sunday: Clear, cold morning. Nice bright day followed.

April 6, Monday: A nice spring day. Bright and warm. Nothing special.

April 7, Tuesday: Heavy rain through the night. The day rather dull all day.

April 8, Wednesday: Dull with some light showers.

April 9, Thursday: Bright with cold east wind all day.

April 10, Friday: More cold east wind with clouds and sunshine all day. Mrs. W. Luke came in the forenoon. Nellie came (in the) afternoon. Mr. and Mrs. Butt came for tea and to stop all night.

April 11, Saturday: Weather about the same. Afternoon, I stopped home from work. E. J., Emily, Nellie, Silas and I took in the sights of the city.

April 12, Sunday: No change in weather. Morning, we went to the park. Afternoon, Massey Hall. Evening, Carlton Street Church.

April 13, Monday: Dull with a sprinkle of rain. Afternoon, with high east wind. Emily and Nelly went home on the evening train. Nelson came home in the morning.

April 14, Tuesday: Heavy rain all day. Arthur came home on morning train. Mrs. Kirby called today.

April 15, Wednesday: Dull and showery all day.

April 16, Thursday: Cool with clouds and sunshine. Nothing particular doing.

April 17, Friday: Beautiful, bright day. I worked 'til 10 p. m..

April 18, Saturday: A beautiful day. I worked 'til 6. Very busy in the shop. W. Willes came today to board with us.

A964.19.11

Page 15

April 19, Sunday: The finest day of the season. Bright and warm.

April 20, Monday: Bright and pleasant day.

April 21, Tuesday: Dull and cold with a light fall of sleet about noon. The evening was quite cold and freezing some.

April 22, Wednesday: Rather chilly but bright. At 3 p. m., **shop shut down one hour for Sir Oliver Mowat's funeral.**

April 23, Thursday: Bright. Lots warmer. Nothing particular doing.

April 24, Friday: Forenoon, dull. Afternoon, showery. Got new tire on wheel today.

April 25, Saturday: A beautiful, bright day. Nothing particular doing. Worked 'til 5.

April 26, Sunday: Beautiful, bright, warm day. Afternoon, we went down to J. Coone.

April 27, Monday: Bright and warm.

April 28, Tuesday: Weather, beautiful and warm.

April 29, Wednesday: Bright and warm. The warmest day of the season.

April 30, Thursday: Warm and bright 'til about 3, then there was quite a storm. Heavy rain with high west wind. Stopped raining about dark. E. J., Silas, F. Rundel and I went up to E. Butt's for the evening. By 10 o'clock, big change. Cold enough for 1st of April.

May, 1903

May 1, Friday: Bright but cold. Froze a little. Strong wind northwest. Worked 'til 10.

May 2, Saturday: Some warmer and bright. Silas left the city today.

May 3, Sunday: Rather dull morning. I went for a wheel to High Park and around to Queen's Park. Got home at 10. Just began to rain. Rest of the day showery.

May 4, Monday: Bright, pleasant day. Worked 'til 10.

May 5, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

May 6, Wednesday: Another beautiful day.

May 7, Thursday: Bright and warm.

May 8, Friday: No change in weather. N. Stevenson, Blacksmith, died this morning. Was working Wednesday.

May 9, Saturday: Another beautiful day. Beginning to look more like summer. Trees beginning to look quite green.

May 10, Sunday: Weather fine and warm. Big military parade (in the) afternoon.

May 11, Monday: Beautiful, bright, warm.

May 12, Tuesday: Weather just the same.

May 13 Wednesday: Fine weather. Fine everything. Looking summer-like.

May 14, Thursday: Dull and showery but not much rain fell.

May 15, Friday: Bright and warm as usual.

May 16, Saturday: Weather just as fine. I worked 'til 5. Nothing special.

May 17, Sunday: Beautiful day. Arthur and I went for a wheel in the morning up to High Park.

May 18, Monday: Beautiful, bright day.

May 19, Tuesday: No change in weather.

A964.19.11

Page 16

May 20, Wednesday: Bright but some cooler.

May 21, Thursday: Some clouds. Lots cooler.

May 22, Friday: Big change in weather. Cold enough for first of May.

May 23, Saturday: Bright and cool. In the evening, W. White and family came. I did not work (in the) afternoon. We started (the) gas stove.

May 24, Sunday: Weather about the same. Did some wheeling in the morning, then went over to the park.

May 25, Monday: Bright. Some warmer. (In the) afternoon, we went for a wheel with G. White. Back at 5. W. White left for home on the 10 train.

May 26, Tuesday: Showery with a heavy thunder shower in the afternoon and another in the evening about 7. Steady rain all the evening.

May 27, Wednesday: Forenoon beautiful, bright with thunder I the evening but not much rain.

May 28, Thursday: Bright all day with high west wind. Rather cold.

May 29, Friday: Bright and chilly.

May 30, Saturday: Weather about the same. Home in the afternoon. E. J. and I went for a walk downtown.

May 31, Sunday: Bright. Some warmer. After dinner, E. J. and I went for a walk down the Rosedale Ravine.

End of diary.

A964.19.4.12

Diary

Page 1

1903

June:

June 1, Monday: Beautiful, bright day.

June 2, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

June 3, Wednesday: Bright, warm. Nothing new.

June 4, Thursday: Beautiful day. Arthur went to Rathburn's.

June 5, Friday: Weather fine as ever.

June 6, Saturday: Beautiful day. No work. Afternoon, boys went to a picnic at the Island.

June 7, Sunday: Beautiful morning. Arthur and I went to see the circus unload. The afternoon and evening were showery.

June 8, Monday: Rain for awhile in the morning. Rest of the day was fine. The circus procession, fine.

June 9, Tuesday: Pleasant day. Nothing special.

June 10, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

June 11, Thursday: Bright and cool.

June 12, Friday: Afternoon, showery.

June 13, Saturday: Showery all day.

June 14, Sunday: Forenoon, pleasant. Afternoon, showery. Nothing special.

June 15, Monday: Cool, pleasant day.

June 16, Tuesday: Beautiful day 'til evening, then showery.

June 17, Wednesday: Cool and pleasant.

June 18, Thursday: Weather about the same.

June 19, Friday: Beautiful day. E. J. went to Oshawa on boat (in the) afternoon.

June 20, Saturday: Rather cool with light shower about 11. I went to Oshawa on boat with Nelson, Jennie, Mabel, Ellis. E. J. came home with us.

June 21, Sunday: Dull and cool morning. A beautiful day followed.

June 22, Monday: Nice, pleasant day. More rain after dark.

June 23, Tuesday: Dull all day. No rain.

June 24, Wednesday: Steady rain all forenoon.

June 25, Thursday: Bright, pleasant day.

June 26, Friday: Bright. Some warmer.

June 27, Saturday: Beautiful day. Afternoon, E. J. and I went for a trip down to Dentona farm. Pleasant time.

June 28, Sunday: Another beautiful day. I went for a wheel in the morning.

June 29, Monday: Beautiful, bright, warm.

June 30, Tuesday: Bright and hot. E. J. and I went to Oshawa, afternoon. Nelson and Jen came on boat in the evening. (It) began to rain about dark.

July:

July 1, Wednesday: Bright, hot day. Passed off pleasant with old friends, Fred, Dot. Arthur came on boat at 5. Left again at 7. E. J. and I left at 8 for Toronto.

A964.19.4.12

Page 2

July 2, Thursday: A beautiful day. E. J., Jen and Mabel went to Scarborough for the day.

July 3, Friday: Dull and showery all day.

July 4, Saturday: Bright and hot. Afternoon, I went to the horse show first, then to Munrow Park. E. J., Nelson and Arthur were there. Left for home at 9.

July 5, Sunday: Beautiful 'til about 3, then there was a shower which came up quick and wild water running down streets like a river. The evening was cool and pleasant.

July 6, Monday: Bright and hot;

July 7, Tuesday: Bright and hot.

July 8, Wednesday: No change, only hotter.

July 9, Thursday: Still hotter with a short, heavy thunderstorm about 5. After the shower, the heat was terrible all the evening.

July 10, Friday: Another scorcher.

July 11, Saturday: Not quite so hot. Afternoon, I went for a wheel up to the new shop. Some of the men were there fixing up.

July 12, Sunday: Not quite so hot as yesterday. Quite pleasant.

July 13, Monday: Cool and pleasant.

July 14, Tuesday: Quite chilly with about one hour steady rain just after dinner in the evening. E. J. and I went over to Queen's Park band concert. Big crowd.

July 15, Wednesday: Bright and cool.

July 16, Thursday: Forenoon, bright, cool. Afternoon, showery.

July 17, Friday: Bright, cool and pleasant.

July 18, Saturday: Bright. Some warmer. After dinner, I went to see Nelson off on the boat at 2 o'clock for Oshawa for 2 week's holidays.

July 19, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine 'til about 4, then a terrible thunderstorm, the heaviest I have ever seen for years. About one hour powering rain.

July 20, Monday: Rather dull for awhile in the morning but a nice day followed.

July 21, Tuesday: Forenoon, clouds and sunshine. Afternoon, showery. At 4, there was a short heavy thunderstorm with high wind. Very warm after. E. J. went to Munrow Park with Mabel.

July 22, Wednesday: Dull with early morning shower. Nice day followed.

July 23, Thursday: Beautiful, bright, warm.

July 24, Friday: Weather about the same.

July 25, Saturday: Another beautiful day. Afternoon, E. J., Arthur and I went down to Munrow Park.

July 26, Sunday: Beautiful, bright, warm day.

July 27, Monday: Weather about the same.

July 28, Tuesday: Another beautiful day. After dinner, I left the shop on Queen Street and went to the shop at the Subway, the Northey Shop.

July 29, Wednesday: Forenoon, showery. A heavy thunderstorm in the night cleared about noon and was very hot.

July 30, Thursday: Raining heavy at daylight. Dull for awhile in the morning, then cleared up fine.

July 31, Friday: Cool and pleasant. Nothing particular doing.

August:

August 1, Saturday: Beautiful, bright, warm. Took the 2 o'clock train for Whitby. E. J. and I, Arthur went to Oshawa.

August 2, Sunday: Pleasant day. Clouds and sunshine. Afternoon, about 3, E. J. and I went to Oshawa. We went to Midcalf Street Church in the evening.

August 3, Monday: Clouds and sunshine with just a sprinkle of rain about 10 a. m.. The afternoon was pleasant. I went to see the lacrosse match. Tecomshies and Oshawa score 3 x 1 in favour of Tecomshies. Fred, Jen and Dot came on morning train. We all left for home at 9, except Arthur. Nelson got home after 2 weeks' holidays in Oshawa and Port Perry.

August 4, Tuesday: Powering rain all the forenoon. Afternoon, dull but no rain.

August 5, Wednesday: Cool with clouds and sunshine.

August 6, Thursday: Mostly bright and some warmer.

August 7, Friday: A beautiful day. S. J. White came on boat. Nothing special doing.

August 8, Saturday: Weather about the same. Afternoon, S. J. .., Eva .., E. J. and myself went to Munrow Park.

August 9, Sunday: Bright and warm 'til 11, then there was a shorty, heavy thunderstorm.

August 10, Monday: Cool, pleasant weather.

August 11, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

August 12, Wednesday: Another beautiful day. In the evening, we went to the island. Big Conservative meeting. A terrible crowd.

August 13, Thursday: Cool and pleasant.

August 14, Friday: Weather about the same.

August 15, Saturday: Bright. Some warmer. Afternoon, we went to the island park. A pleasant time. Eva Luke left for home at 2.

August 16, Sunday: Another beautiful day.

August 17, Monday: Beautiful weather.

August 18, Tuesday: Weather just the same.

August 19, Wednesday: Weather, no change.

August 20, Thursday: Morning rather cool and cloudy but soon cleared up.

August 21, Friday: Beautiful weather. In the evening, E. J., Arthur and I went up to Mr. Cunningham's for the evening.

August 22, Saturday: Morning very dull but by noon, everything was fine. We all went to Oshawa for a ride. Did not go uptown. Mrs. Kirby, Wm. and S. J. White were down.

August 23, Sunday: Another beautiful day.

August 24, Monday: Rather dull all day. Began to rain about dark.

August 25, Tuesday: Morning still raining. A heavy thunderstorm in the night. Very dull all day.

August 26, Wednesday: Cloudy and quite chilly.

August 27, Thursday: Weather about the same.

August 28, Friday: Very dull and cold enough for September. Nothing special. Only high east wind . The excursion boats could not go on regular trips.

August 29, Saturday: Dull and showery. J. Gursey came to spend Sunday with us.

August 30, Sunday: Dull with heavy shower with a steady night rain. J. Gursey went home tonight.

August 31, Monday: Another showery day. Just a little sunshine at noon.

September:

September 1, Tuesday: A little warmer and clearing up a little. Louisa Gursey went this evening after a week('s) visit. Wesley Coone, Ada and Edgar Butt came this evening.

September 2, Wednesday: Big change. Beautiful, bright and warm all day.

September 3, Thursday: Weather about the same.

September 4, Friday: Another beautiful day.

September 5, Saturday: Beautiful weather. In the afternoon, Arthur and I went to the Exhibition. In the evening, Clara Elliott and 2 children came to spend the night with us.

September 6, Sunday: Beautiful day. Nellie came in the morning. Clara left in the afternoon.

September 7, Monday: Rather dull. Began to rain. After dinner, just light showers. This was Civic Holiday. Big parade at 10, then E. J., Nellie and I went to the Exhibition and stopped to (see) the fireworks at night.

September 8, Tuesday: Morning a little cloudy but a nice day followed.

September 9, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

September 10, Thursday: Forenoon, a little dull and showery. Afternoon was fine. Nellie went to Oshawa on the 8:30 train. Cephas and Clara came in the morning.

September 11, Friday: A beautiful day. Cephas, Clara and E. J. went to the Exhibition and left for home on 5 train. Silas came in the morning.

September 12, Saturday: Beautiful day. Nothing special.

September 13, Sunday: dull but close and warm.

September 14, Monday: Bright and very hot.

September 15, Tuesday: Hot enough for July.

September 16, Wednesday: Another scorcher.

September 17, Thursday: Forenoon, showery. The afternoon, bright, close and hot. Turning a little cooler in the evening.

September 18, Friday: Big change. Strong northwest wind and quite cold.

September 19, Saturday: Light, white frost but a beautiful, bright day followed. Afternoon, Nelson and I went for a wheel to see a store, 980 Bathurst Street.

September 20, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day.

September 21, Monday: Weather about (the) same.

September 22, Tuesday: Another beautiful day.

September 23, Wednesday: The forenoon was fine. Afternoon, cloudy with showers.

September 24, Thursday: Lots colder with clouds and sunshine.

September 25, Friday: Rather chilly but fine. The evening was spent pleasant with Mabel, Joe, Jen, E. Kirby, Mrs. and 2 Miss Cunningham, Miss Mack all at our house.

September 26, Saturday: Beautiful day. Afternoon, I was getting to move. In the evening, E. J. and I went up to Fred's Store (for the) first time.

A964.19.4.12

Page 5

September 27, Sunday: High wind with clouds and sunshine.

September 28, Monday: Beautiful, bright day. We moved to day to 151 Mutual Street. Everything out by noon.

September 29, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

September 30, Wednesday: Dull and showery.

October:

October 1, Thursday: Some cooler, but fine.

October 2, Friday: Weather about same. Working overtime 'til 9.

October 3, Saturday: Beautiful day. Home all day. Shop shut down. A breakdown.

October 4, Sunday: Beautiful weather. Quite warm. Fred and Dot took tea and spent the evening with us.

October 5, Monday: Bright, close and warm. Worked 'til 9.

October 6, Tuesday: Dull and showery with heavy rain through the night.

October 7, Wednesday: Dull most of the day with light showers. Some colder. Working 'til 9. Nothing new.

October 8, Thursday: Bright, pleasant day.

October 9, Friday: Weather about the same.

October 10, Saturday: A beautiful, bright day. No work (in the) afternoon. E. J. and I went up to Fred's in the evening.

October 11, Sunday: Beautiful weather. Big military parade in the afternoon at 3.

October 12, Monday: Weather about the same. Miss Springer came today.

October 13, Tuesday: Another beautiful day.

October 14, Wednesday: Fine day. A little dull in the evening.

October 15, Thursday: Thanksgiving Day. A very nice day 'til dark, then there was a heavy thundershower. Mrs. Gray and Jenny took first train home. They stopped all night with us. Lovina came in the evening. Fred and Dot here for the afternoon and evening.

October 16, Friday: Dull and showery all day. Mr. and Mrs. Ted Durrent took tea with us and left on midnight train for Decotay.

October 17, Saturday: Showers and sunshine. A heavy shower at 2. After the shower, E. J., Lovina and I went for a walk downtown.

October 18, Sunday: Dull and cool all day.

October 19, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Lovina went home this evening.

October 20, Tuesday: Another beautiful day.

October 21, Wednesday: Light, white frost. Nice bright day followed.

October 22, Thursday: Beautiful, bright day.

October 23, Friday: Rather cloudy but nice weather.

October 24, Saturday: Weather quite cold in the morning. Nice day followed. After dinner, I went up to Fred's tore and put in a cash drawer.

October 25, Sunday: A beautiful day. Nothing new.

A964.19.4.12

Page 6

October 26, Monday: Quite a winter day from 6:30 'til 9, the first snowstorm of the season. Some of the time, the storm was almost blinding but was all gone by night and turned lots colder.

October 27, Tuesday: A cold morning and a little more snow.

October 28, Wednesday: Some warm. A beautiful day.

October 29, Thursday: Beautiful weather.

October 30, Friday: Beautiful weather. As warm as summer.

October 31, Saturday: Another beautiful day. In the evening, people were sitting outside their doors. It was simply beautiful. Miss Stock and Miss Simmons came to room with us today.

November:

November 1, Sunday: A beautiful day. In the morning, Arthur and I went for a wheel up to Fred's.

November 2, Monday: A beautiful day. Bright, warm.

November 3, Tuesday: Weather fine enough for August. Worked 'til 9 p. m..

November 4, Wednesday: Weather just as fine as ever. Working again 'til 9 p. m..

November 5, Thursday: A little white frost but beautiful weather with a strong east wind. Nothing special.

November 6, Friday: Cool but nice. Worked 'til 7:30 p. m..

November 7, Saturday: A beautiful day. Afternoon, Arthur and I went down to Mr. Bessey's to buy a W. Rock Ckl (?) for Charley.

November 8, Sunday: Another fine day.

November 9, Monday: Weather about the same. In the evening, I went up to see Fred. He is sick in bed.

November 10, Tuesday: Beautiful and bright. Went to see Fred in the evening.

November 11, Wednesday: Rather dull. Began to rain about 8 in the evening.

November 12, Thursday: dull and some cooler but no rain 'til after dark.

November 13, Friday: Heavy white frost but nice fall weather. Rain was not much through the night.

November 14, Saturday: A beautiful day turning colder in the evening. E. J. and I went up to Fred's in the evening.

November 15, Sunday: Weather about the same.

November 16, Monday: A cold morning. The coldest day of the season.

November 17, Tuesday: Still colder with a strong northwest wind. Hard wheeling.

November 18, Wednesday: Cold as ever. A short heavy snow flurry in the evening when I was on my way up to Fred's.

November 19, Thursday: Some warmer. Nice weather.

November 20, Friday: Beautiful weather.

November 21, Saturday: Rather nice weather. Afternoon, I went for a wheel up to Fred's and west on Bloor Street.

November 22, Sunday: Soft snow for awhile in the morning. The rest of the day, showery. Fred and Dot were down for tea. Fred 21 today.

November 23, Monday: Raining most of the day. Very dull with strong east wind. Colder in the evening.

November 24, Tuesday: Froze hard. Cold all day.

November 25, Wednesday: Coldest day of the season.

November 26, Thursday: Bright and cold. Just 10 above zero in the morning.

November 27, Friday: Weather about the same.

November 28, Saturday: Some warmer. No work. Afternoon, I finished Fred's cane.

November 29, Sunday: Snowing steady all the forenoon. Nothing special.

November 30, Monday: Nice winter day.

December:

December 1, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

December 2, Wednesday: Bright and pleasant.

December 3, Thursday: Some warmer.

December 4, Friday: Quite soft. (It) began to rain about 5. Steady rain all the evening.

December 5, Saturday: Froze hard again. I worked (in the) afternoon 'til 5. In the evening, E. J. and I went up to Fred's.

December 6, Sunday: Dull. Rather cold wind from the west. A little snow in the afternoon. We went to Carlton Street Church in the evening.

December 7, Monday: Weather about the same.

December 8, Tuesday: Dull with raw east wind all day.

December 9, Wednesday: Snowing all day. Steady but slow wind east.

December 10, Thursday: A nice winter day.

December 11, Friday: Dull, chilly day with a strong east wind.

December 12, Saturday: Dull but not so cold. Snowed very heavy for about 3 hours after dinner, then began to rain. The evening was wild. High east wind and powering rain. Streets in a bad mess.

December 13, Sunday: Big change. A stinging cold day with high north wind.

December 14, Monday: Bright and cold with high wind. 10 above zero.

December 15, Tuesday: Weather just the same.

December 16, Wednesday: some warmer but dull. Short heavy snow flurry (in the) afternoon.

December 17, Thursday: A nice winter day.

December 18, Friday: Weather about the same.

December 19, Saturday: Quite mild. Began to rain about 7 p. m.. I worked (in the) afternoon. G. Morris came in the evening to stop over Sunday with us.

December 20, Sunday: Raining steady all day. Snow near(ly) all gone. Turned colder in the evening.

December 21, Monday: Froze a little. A nice, mild, bright day, thawing all day.

December 22, Tuesday: Weather about (the) same.

December 23, Wednesday: Froze a little but nice.

December 24, Thursday: Thawing. Began to rain about 10. Rest of the day was showery. I quit at 5. E. J. and I went up to Fred's in the evening.

December 25, Friday: Xmas. Big change. Weather freezing hard and still colder in the evening. Rather quiet all day. Fred and Dot took tea with us. Miss Mack, dinner and tea. Jan just for tea.

December 26, Saturday: Clear and cold. 8 below zero in the morning. Not much change all day. E. J., Nelson, Arthur and I went to J. Coone's for tea. Got home at 8:30.

A964.19.4.12

Page 8

December 27, Sunday: Not so cold but windy with snow flurries.

December 28, Monday: Cold again. 10 below zero with wind west.

December 29, Tuesday: Clear and cold. Just about zero. Nothing particular doing.

December 30, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

December 31, Thursday: Not much change in weather 'til about 7, then (it) began to snow a little.

1904

January 1, Friday: A stinging, cold day but not down to zero. Afternoon, I went up to a poultry show, St. Andrew's Hall, foot of Ester Street. Home at 5:30. Dot and Fred with us for supper.

January 2, Saturday: 4 below zero with strong east wind. Home all day.

January 3, Sunday: Cold as ever with wind west. E. J. and I went to the hospital afternoon at 4. Colder in the evening.

January 4, Monday: 15 below zero. Coldest morning of the winter. Went to work to begin another year. Nothing special.

January 5, Tuesday: Not warmer. Everything quiet in town.

January 6, Wednesday: Some warmer. Just about zero and getting warmer towards evening.

January 7, Thursday: Lots milder. A nice winter day.

January 8, Friday: A little sloppy in the morning. Looks like a little rain fell through the night but turned colder in the evening.

January 9, Saturday: A nice winter day. Plenty cold enough with quite a strong wind. E. J. and I went downtown. (In the) afternoon, I was not working.

January 10, Sunday: A nice, bright winter day. Fred and Dot called in the evening.

January 11, Monday: Clear and cold. About zero.

January 12, Tuesday: Bright, nice winter day. In the evening, J. Short from Lindsay spent the evening with us. Nothing special.

January 13, Wednesday: Snowing steady all day.

January 14, Thursday: Lots of snow. Nice winter day. Nothing particular doing.

January 15, Friday: Weather about the same.

January 16, Saturday: Snowing steady most of forenoon. The afternoon was pleasant. I was not working. Turning colder in the evening.

January 17, Sunday: Bright, cold day. From 5 to 7 below zero all day.

January 18, Monday: Another stinger. 16 below zero all day and colder in the evening.

January 19, Tuesday: Lots milder. A nice winter day. Nothing special.

January 20, Wednesday: Big change. Thawing a little all day. Quite sloppy by evening with soft snow falling but no rain.

January 21, Thursday: Soft and sloppy all day. Very dull. Drizzly rain in the evening. Nothing particular.

January 22, Friday: Still soft. Thawing fast. Front streets very sloppy. Blockade with cars. So much water on switches.

January 23, Saturday: Froze a little. Nice, bright day. Colder in the evening. I worked all day. In the evening, E. J. and I went up to Fred's.

A964.19.4.12

Page 9

January 24, Sunday: Bright but very cold with high north wind. 5 below zero all day.

January 25, Monday: Bright. A little colder but not so much wind. Some milder towards evening.

January 26, Tuesday: A wild day. Snowing and blowing all day. Streetcars blocked on lots of streets. I got through at the Canada Foundry at noon.

January 27, Wednesday: Cold enough. Just about zero. I was helping Mr. Trip at a drain next house to ours.

January 28, Thursday: Weather about (the) same.

January 29, Friday: Bright and cold.

January 30, Saturday: Plenty cold enough but nice winter day.

January 31, Sunday: Quite mild. Thawing just a little in the morning. Turning colder in the evening.

February:

February 1, Monday: Back to old times again. Clear and cold. 5 below zero. Finished the job with Mr. Trip.

February 2, Tuesday: A wild day. Snowing heavy all day. Trains all blocked except on main lines. Nelson went to Oshawa in the evening to a sleighing party.

February 3, Wednesday: Cold all day. About zero in the evening, Nelson and Arthur went to a sleighing party from the College to the Junction.

February 4, Thursday: Clear and cold. 8 below zero at 8 o'clock a. m.. Not much warmer all day.

February 5, Friday: Some milder. Nothing special.

February 6, Saturday: Big change. Thawing fast with drizzly rain most of the day. Heavier rain in the evening.

February 7, Sunday: Raining most of the day 'til about 5, then began to turn colder. Wind shifting north and blowing strong.

February 8, Monday: Clear and cold all day. 8 below zero in the morning.

February 9, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

February 10, Wednesday: Clear and cold. 2 or 3 below zero. About the same all day.

February 11, Thursday: Clear and cold. Very little change in temperature.

February 12, Friday: Nice, bright day. Getting some milder. 6 above zero.

February 13, Saturday: A nice winter day. Nothing particular doing.

February 14, Sunday: Getting warmer. Snowing slow and steady most of the forenoon. Afternoon, nice and bright. E. J. and I went up to Fred's for tea.

February 15, Monday: Some colder but nice bright looking day. High north wind. Lots colder in the evening.

February 16, Tuesday: Clear, cold day. 12 below zero most all the day through.

February 17, Wednesday: Very little change. I took a trip around the west end of the city but no work. I called at the old shop.

February 18, Thursday: Some warmer. Not quite down to zero. A light flurry of snow in the afternoon.

February 19, Friday: A beautiful winter day. Thawing a little in the sun. Afternoon, I went up to Fred's.

February 20, Saturday: Weather about the same. Ethel Rundle came this morning.

February 21, Sunday: A pleasant winter day.

February 22, Monday: A little colder but bright afternoon. I went up to the Parliament Buildings to listen to any debates that might be going on.

February 23, Tuesday: Quite mild. Snowing heavy all forenoon and thawing a little. Turning colder in the evening.

February 24, Wednesday: Bright, nice winter day with just a light fall of snow in the morning. Nothing special.

February 25, Thursday: Another stinger. Just at zero all day with high northwest wind which is nothing new.

February 26, Friday: Some warmer. About 10 above zero. E. J. went to Port Perry (on the) afternoon train at 2 o'clock.

February 27, Saturday: A beautiful day. Thawing fast. Ethel Rundle went home on 5 o'clock train.

February 28, Sunday: Rained a little through the night and froze as it fell. A nice, bright day. Thawing fast.

February 29, Monday: A wild morning. Snowing and blowing. About 3 inches of snow down. Quietened down a little for awhile then went at it again. Worse than before. It was the wildest day I ever saw. The streets almost blocked. Very few streetcars running. All the teams that could be got were drawing snow off the streets. E. J. came home on afternoon train 2 hours late from Port Perry.

P. S. Began the papers today. There was heavy thunder with sharp lightening Saturday night. I did not hear it.

March:

March 1, Tuesday: Things looked rather wild. Some rain fell through the night. The big banks of snow were well tied down but lots of shovelling to do. A nice winter day all through.

March 2, Wednesday: Beautiful day. Bright and soft. Thawing fast.

March 3, Thursday: A heavy thunderstorm about 3 this morning and was raining heavy at daylight and 'til about 10, then began to freeze and by 3, everything froze up with a high northwest wind at dark. About 4 above zero.

March 4, Friday: Clear, cold morning but a nice winter day followed. E. J. and I went to the station in the morning. E. J. was going to Port Perry but no trains on the Whitby and Port Perry branch.

March 5, Saturday: Not much change. Only a strong east wind. E. J. and I started for Port Perry. Got to Whitby. Could not get through. Road blocked. Walked uptown. Had dinner, then rode to Oshawa with W. White. Took 8 o'clock train back to Toronto.

March 6, Sunday: Big change. Sleet for awhile in the morning. The afternoon, showery.

March 7, Monday: Raining most of the day.

March 8, Tuesday: Froze up again. 14 above zero and cold all day.

March 9, Wednesday: Bright, nice winter day.

March 10, Thursday: Weather about the same. Thawing a little in the sun.

March 11, Friday: Cold with strong northwest wind. Good winter weather.

March 12, Saturday: Bright with cold east wind. Thawing a little.

A964.19.4.12

Page 11

March 13, Sunday: Nice bright day. Thawing a little. J. Nott, Mr. and Miss Harvey took tea with us.

March 14, Monday: Vert dull. Snowing heavy all the afternoon. Wind east. I started work at S. Brown's Carriage Shop, Adelaide Street West.

March 15, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine with a light snow flurry (in the) afternoon.

March 16, Wednesday: Bright, sharp morning. Beautiful day followed. Thawing a little in the sun.

March 17, Thursday: Clear, cold morning. 8 above zero. Thawing a little.

March 18, Friday: Heavy fall of snow through the night. About 3 inches on the lane. Very mild. By night, the streets very sloppy. Nothing special.

March 19, Saturday: Soft and sloppy. Raining most of the afternoon. Miss Stock and Simmons left today.

March 20, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day. Thawing all day. Nothing new.

March 21, Monday: Dull and showery. I was home sick all day.

March 22, Tuesday: Froze a little. Beautiful, bright day followed. Thawing fast.

March 23, Wednesday: Weather just the same.

March 24, Thursday: Bright but not thawing so fast. P. Chaney took dinner with us. The evening, cloudy.

March 25, Friday: Dull. Began to rain about 4. The evening was a wet one.

March 26, Saturday: Froze a little in the morning, then turned out soft and sloppy. Colder in the evening.

March 27, Sunday: Bright. Thawing a little with a cold northwest wind and a light flurry of snow in the evening.

March 28, Monday: Cold morning. Changeable all day. Clouds, sunshine and snow flurries. Milder in the evening.

March 29, Tuesday: Some milder. Dull and thawing a little. New roomers came yesterday. Mrs. and Mr. Wallend.

March 30, Wednesday: Dull and mild. Thawing a little. Nothing special.

March 31, Thursday: Dull forenoon with showers (in the) afternoon. Some showers with some sunshine. Nellie and Evie came.

April:

April 1, Friday: Very heavy rain most of the forenoon. The afternoon was bright and pleasant. Pally Elliott and Miss Grass came in the afternoon. I was home all day. Good Friday. Fred, Dot Nelson and Jen came home on evening train from Oshawa.

April 2, Saturday: A bright, pleasant day with high west wind. Worked forenoon. The afternoon showing the people the sights. Evening, all went up to Fred's.

April 3, Sunday: Nice, bright day. Nothing particular doing.

April 4, Monday: Another fine day. Froze a little in the morning.

April 5, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Our company all went home on the evening train.

April 6, Wednesday: Dull all day. (It) began to rain about 6 p. m..

April 7, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine.

April 8, Friday: Dull with cold, raw wind.

April 9, Saturday: Forenoon, dull. About 11, got almo0st as dark as night for about 15 minutes, then cleared up bright and fine. The afternoon was the warmest afternoon of the season. I went downtown

without (an) overcoat.

April 10, Sunday: Mostly cloudy and cold with damp rain, east wind.

April 11, Monday: A nice, bright warm day. Cloudy in the evening. (It) began to rain about 8.

April 12, Tuesday: Appearance of heavy rain through the night, turning colder in the morning with light flurry of snow (in the) afternoon about 2. A cold evening. Freezing a little.

April 13, Wednesday: Froze quite hard. Mostly cloudy. A heavy fall of snow for about an hour after dinner from 1 'til about 2 but soon went off again.

April 14, Thursday: Cold morning. Froze hard. A little more snow fell. Freezing a little all day.

April 15, Friday: Clear, cold morning. Snowing steady all the afternoon with quite a strong east wind.

April 16, Saturday: About 4 inches of snow. A nice winter morning. A beautiful, bright day followed. Most of the snow gone. E. J. and I went downtown (in the) afternoon.

April 17, Sunday: Bright. Nice Day. Finished the snow but rather cold raw wind from the west. Nothing special.

April 18, Monday: Bright and pleasant. S. J. Elliott came this afternoon.

April 19, Tuesday: Big change through the night. About 1 inch of snow down. Cold northwest wind with snow flurries. Most of the snow gone at 9 p.m. and ended up near Yonge and Front Street. Arthur and I stayed 'til 12. Nelson stayed 'til 4.

April 20, Wednesday: Everything froze up. A cold morning with strong northwest wind. Mostly cloudy. No work today. No power. Was around town all day. E. J. went down to see the ruins. A hard looking sight.

April 21, Thursday: Bright, pleasant day. No work. I was home all day.

April 22, Friday: Weather about the same. I went to work. Mrs. G. Morris, Mrs. L. Vickery, Mrs. J. Fursey took tea with us.

April 23, Saturday: Another beautiful day. No work (in the) afternoon.

April 24, Sunday: Nice, bright morning. (It) began to rain about noon. Steady all the afternoon. I went for a wheel in the morning.

April 25, Monday: Bright, pleasant day. Let furnace fire out today.

April 26, Tuesday: Bright. Not so warm as yesterday. Raw east wind.

April 27, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Cloudy in the evening.

April 28, Thursday: Dull, showery wind southeast.

April 29, Friday: Weather about the same.

April 30, Saturday: More rain. Steady all the afternoon. Nothing particular.

May:

May 1, Sunday: A beautiful day. The finest day of the season. Dull in the morning. By 10, everything was steaming like a fog. E. J. and I went for a walk (in the) afternoon to see the fire ruins.

May 2, Monday: Another beautiful day.

May 3, Tuesday: No change.

May 4, Wednesday: Fine as usual. Mr. Wilkinson came to room with us today.

May 5, Thursday: Another fine day.

A964.19.4.12

Page 13

May 6, Friday: Fine as usual.

May 7, Saturday: Beautiful day. Home (in the) afternoon. Put in sweet peas.

May 8, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine with light shower about 4.

May 9, Monday: Little cooler but bright.

May 10, Tuesday: Dull with light showers.

May 11, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine and quite cool.

May 12, Thursday: Bright, pleasant day.

May 13, Friday: Weather about the same.

May 14, Saturday: Showery day. Heavy rain most of the afternoon.

May 15, Sunday: Beautiful, bright, warm morning. Afternoon, some clouds. We went out to Jarvis Street to see the military parade at 3.

May 16, Monday: Weather about the same. In the evening, we all went up to Fred's to help pack up for moving out. Sold his business.

May 17, Tuesday: Some cooler. Rather dull.

May 18, Wednesday: Heavy rain all day. No better at 9 in the evening. Wind east.

May 19, Thursday: Cool, dull, cloudy 'til about noon.

May 20, Friday: Nice pleasant day.

May 21, Saturday: Beautiful, bright, warm day. E. J. took 2 o'clock train for Oshawa. I was not working (in the) afternoon.

May 22, Sunday: Beautiful, bright morning. The afternoon, rather dull.

May 23, Monday: Morning rather full. Day turned out fine. Fred, Dot and I took the evening train for Oshawa.

May 24, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright day which I enjoyed with old chums around town. Took 8 o'clock train for home. E. J. Stopped over 'til tomorrow.

May 25, Wednesday: Another beautiful day 'til 5, then a heavy thunderstorm. E. J. came on evening train.

May 26, Thursday: clouds and sunshine.

May 27, Friday: Bright, nice summer day.

May 28, Saturday: Fine as usual. I quit at S. Brown's shop at noon. Afternoon, I went with Nellie Ross up to Trinity University. All went to Munrow Park in the evening.

May 29, Sunday: Beautiful summer day.

May 30, Monday: Weather about the same. Around town looking for a job.

May 31, Tuesday: Dull with heavy rain all the afternoon.

June:

June 1, Wednesday: Raining most of the day with wild shower at dark.

June 2, Thursday: Dull with drizzly showers.

June 3, Friday: No rain. Rather dull.

June 4, Saturday: A heavy thunderstorm about 10. The afternoon, some sunshine and lots cooler in the evening.

June 5, Sunday: Dull morning. Bright, hot day followed.

June 6, Monday: Weather about the same.

June 7, Tuesday: Bright, pleasant day. Charley came on evening train.

June 8, Wednesday: Cloudy and cool with heavy shower about dark. Wess came at noon.

June 9, Thursday: Powering rain at 5 a. m.. Dull all day. No more rain. I started work at Mr. Degear's, McGill Street 50.

June 10, Friday: Dull, chilly morning. Some sunshine through the day but coll. Wess went home on morning train.

June 11, Saturday: Beautiful day. Bright and warm for a change.

June 12, Sunday: Bright. Hot.

June 13, Monday: Nice summer weather. In the evening, Charley and I went for a walk up to Queen's Park. A band concert.

June 14, Tuesday: Forenoon fine. Bright afternoon. Showery. Some cooler.

June 15, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day.

June 16, Thursday: Weather about the same.

June 17, Friday: Bright and hot. In the evening, E. J., Charley and I went over to the Island.

June 18, Saturday: Dull morning but beautiful day followed. In the afternoon, E. J. and I went out to Toronto Junction. Charley went home this morning.

June 19, Sunday: Bright and hot.

June 20, Monday: Dull with light showers.

June 21, Tuesday: Dull with thunder showers very close and hot.

June 22, Wednesday: Cool morning. Bright, pleasant day followed.

June 23, Thursday: Bright, nice day.

June 24, Friday: Bright and hot with a short, heavy shower about 10 p. m..

June 25, Saturday: Hot as ever. Nothing particular. Home all the afternoon.

June 26, Sunday: Bright and hot.

June 27, Monday: Bright, nice summer day.

June 28, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Molinda and Emily came today.

June 29, Wednesday: Afternoon rather dull. Molinda and Emily went home this evening. A little rain about dark.

June 30, Thursday: Very dull morning. E. J. went to Port Perry on the morning train. (It) cleared up a little about noon with a light shower in the evening.

July:

July 1, Friday: Forenoon bright and pleasant. Heavy thundershowers, afternoon. At 10 a.m., I went to see the horse show.

July 2, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Very cool in the evening.

July 3, Sunday: Weather just the same. In the morning, I went to see the circus come in.

July 4, Monday: Warm with clouds and sunshine and a heavy thundershower about 7 p. m.. E. J. came home in the morning.

July 5, Tuesday: Heavy rain all forenoon. The afternoon, some brighter. No rain. Close and hot.

A964.19.4.12**Page 15**

July 6, Wednesday: Nice summer day.

July 7, Thursday: Bright and pleasant. Frankie and children here for tea.

July 8, Friday: Nice bright day.

July 9, Saturday: Rather dull with showers (in the) afternoon. At 5, E. J. and I, Fred and Dot, went for a ride with Mr. and Mrs. Whaley on the lake.

July 10, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine and very hot all day.

July 11, Monday: Nice summer day with a short, heavy shower at 6 p. m..

July 12, Tuesday: At 7 a. m., a wild storm began. Thunder and lightning and floods of rain. It was so dark, the gas was lit in most of the house and on the streetcars. The storm lasted about an hour, then steady rain all the forenoon. Some sunshine (in the) afternoon.

July 13, Wednesday: Nice summer day.

July 14, Thursday: Bright, hot day.

July 15, Friday: Bright and hot.

July 16, Saturday: No change.

July 17, Sunday: A scorcher. Afternoon, we went to Munrow Park. Took lunch, stopped there 'til 8.

July 18, Monday: Hottest day of the season. 93 in the shade.

July 19, Tuesday: About the same.

July 20, Wednesday: Bright but little cooler.

July 21, Thursday: Bright. Nice summer day.

July 22, Friday: Bright and pleasant. Rather cloudy in the evening.

July 23, Saturday: Steady rain all the forenoon. The afternoon, showery. Nelson came home on evening train after 2 week's holidays at Pine Point, Scugog Island.

July 24, Sunday: Cool and cloudy.

July 25, Monday: Bright. Nice summer day.

July 26, Tuesday: Bright. Little warmer.

July 27, Wednesday: Bright and hot all day. The evening, cloudy with a heavy thunderstorm about 10 p. m.. The rain was a terror. E. J. and Nelson to the Butt's.

July 28, Thursday: Dull, with some heavy showers. No thunder.

July 29, Friday: Beautiful day.

July 30, Saturday: Bright and hot. E. J., Arthur and I took the afternoon terrain to Oshawa. I got off at Whitby. Got to Oshawa at 8:30.

July 31, Sunday: Bright. Very hot with a heavy thunderstorm about 3. I went to church in the evening.

August:

August 1, Monday: Dull, foggy morning. Bright hot day followed. We all left for home on 8 o'clock train. Fred and Dot came home after a few days in Oshawa.

August 2, Tuesday: Dull and showery.

August 3, Wednesday: Bright and hot.

August 4, Thursday: About the same.

August 5, Friday: Bright and hot.

A964.19.4.12

Page 16

August 6, Saturday: Nice summer day. Afternoon, I helped Fred to move from storehouse to his own house. Garrard.

August 7, Sunday: Nice forenoon. The afternoon was showery.

August 8, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Not very hot.

August 9, Tuesday: Very nice day. Miss B. Atkinson, Miss Bufton came today for room for 4 days.

August 10, Wednesday: dull and showery.

August 11, Thursday: Bright and warm. Fred and Dot went to their house this evening to stop.

August 12, Friday: Nice summer weather. Dull in the evening.

August 13, Saturday: Showery in the morning. Cleared up about 10. E. J., Arthur and I took the boat for Oshawa. A heavy thunderstorm while on the way down and a wild thunderstorm just as we left for home. No wing.

August 14, Sunday: Bright, nice day.

August 15, Monday: Afternoon, rather dull. (It) began to rain about 7 a. m..

August 16, Tuesday: Showery all day with 2 heavy thunderstorms after dinner. The evening, pleasant.

August 17, Wednesday: Bright, pleasant day.

August 18, Thursday: Weather about the same.

August 19, Friday: Afternoon rather dull. I went to Triple Link Lodge in the evening. Raining steady when we got out at 10.

August 20, Saturday: Raining heavy. Showery all day. I went to Oshawa on 5 o'clock train.

August 21, Sunday: Bright and hot. Stopped around the house all day.

August 22, Monday: Got up at 4:30. Raining heavy with thunder and lightning. I took the early train home. Got to work at 8.

August 23, Tuesday: Bright and pleasant.

August 24, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

August 25, Thursday: Forenoon, bright. Very hot all day with light thunder afternoon and evening.

August 26, Friday: Nice summer day.

August 27, Saturday: Bright and hot. E. J. went to Oshawa in the morning. Afternoon, I went for a wheel out (on the) Broadview streetcar track and down Danforth Road.

August 28, Sunday: Bright and hot. At 4, I went down to see the Black Watch banc come off the train.

August 29, Monday: Beautiful day. E. J. came home on (the) evening train. Louisa Fursey came with her.

August 30, Tuesday: Bright and pleasant.

August 31, Wednesday: Morning dull with just a sprinkle but nice bright day followed.

September:

September 1, Thursday: Heavy rain most of the forenoon. Afternoon, dull.

September 2, Friday: A very heavy thunderstorm in the morning about 9. Showery all day. Very hot.

September 3, Saturday: A dull, gloomy day. Light shower in the morning and another just at dark. Arthur and I went to the Exhibition (in the) afternoon.

September 4, Sunday: Bright, nice day.

September 5, Monday: Beautiful day. E. J. and I went to the exhibition all day. Got home about 9.

September 6, Tuesday: Cool, fine day.
September 7, Wednesday: About the same.
September 8, Thursday: Bright, pleasant day. Ada Butt came today.
September 9, Friday: A little rain through the night. Nice day followed.
September 10, Saturday: Beautiful day. E. J., Ada and I went for a walk in the evening.
September 11, Sunday: Beautiful, bright, warm day. Nothing particular doing.
September 12, Monday: Dull morning with a light shower. The afternoon was bright and pleasant. Elsa Atkinson left today.
September 13, Tuesday: Very light frost. Nice bright day. Ada went home this afternoon.
September 14, Wednesday: Dull and showery. Turning colder in the evening.
September 15, Thursday: Bright but cold. Lots of overcoats in use. 2 ½ tons of coal in today.
September 16, Friday: Bright. Some warmer.
September 17, Saturday: Bright. Lots warmer. Afternoon, E. J. and I went out to Lambton Mills for a ride. A pleasant trip.
September 18, Sunday: The morning was nice but dull. I went for a wheel. Back at 10. Began to rain about noon. The afternoon was showery.
September 19, Monday: Bright and pleasant.
September 20, Tuesday: Dull with a light thundershower at noon.
September 21, Wednesday: Heavy, white frost. Nice day followed with a cold northwest wind.
September 22, Thursday: Rather dull and very cold all day, like November weather.
September 23, Friday: Lots warmer. Nice day. In the evening, we all went over to Fred's.
September 24, Saturday: Dull and showery all day with a heavy thunderstorm about 9 a.m. Water running down streets like a river. E. and E. Kirby took dinner with us. Arthur went to Oshawa in the evening.
September 25, Sunday: Very dull all day. No rain. Fred, Dot, Jen took tea with us.
September 26, Monday: Mostly cloudy and very close and hot.
September 27, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. Cool and pleasant.
September 28, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day. A little cloudy in the evening.
September 29, Thursday: Showery all day. Very heavy thunder in the morning. Cleared up in the evening.
September 30, Friday: Nice, bright day with high wind east. Lots cooler.

October:

October 1, Saturday: Bright, chilly, windy afternoon. I went out to Weston Fair. Home at 6.
October 2, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Quite cold. Nice fall weather.
October 3, Monday: A beautiful, bright day but cold in the morning. In the evening, I went over to Fred's to fix a coal bin.
October 4, Tuesday: Dull with light showers.
October 5, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Cleared up about dark. Mr. Wilkinson left today.
October 6, Thursday: A little icy with cold east wind all day. A little cloudy in the evening.
October 7, Friday: Some warmer. A pleasant day.
October 8, Saturday: Dull and showery. A light thunderstorm in the evening.

October 9, Sunday: Dull with strong east wind. A heavy thunderstorm about 8 in the evening.

October 10, Monday: Beautiful, bright warm day with another thunderstorm in the evening from 8 'til 9, making 3 storms about same time 3 days following. Heavy thunder and sharp lightning each time.

October 11, Tuesday: Cool, dull, gloomy.

October 12, Wednesday: Dull with light showers. Nellie came up on evening train.

October 13, Thursday: Dull but no rain.

October 14, Friday: Bright, nice fall day. In the evening, I went to Massey Hall to hear Laurier. A great crowd. Out at 10:45.

October 15, Saturday: A beautiful day. Afternoon, E. J. and I went to the station to see -----.

October 16, Sunday: A beautiful fall day. Heavy, white frost in the morning. We started furnace today. E. J. and I went to Elm Street Church.

October 17, Monday: A beautiful day. Miss Mapes and Miss House came to room today.

October 18, Tuesday: Fine as summer.

October 19, Wednesday: Fine as ever.

October 20, Thursday: A beautiful, bright, warm day. Began to rain in the evening about 10. I was at a political meeting. Robinette and Johnston, the speakers.

October 21, Friday: Morning rather dull. The middle of the day was fine with heavy rain in the evening.

October 22, Saturday: Dull morning. The afternoon, bright with cold northwest wind. I went to Oshawa at 2 p. m.. The evening was rather cold.

October 23, Sunday: Bright, nice fall day. I stopped around with William all day.

October 24, Monday: heavy white frost. A light shower about 11. Rest of day, old and windy. I took the early train home at 8.

October 25, Tuesday: Very dull morning. A little sunshine at times. Colder in the evening.

October 26, Wednesday: Dull and cold with flurries of sleet and a light flurry of snow about 10 p. m.. Lots colder with strong west wind. Started furnace again after being out about a week.

October 27, Thursday: Dull but some warmer.

October 28, Friday: Lots warmer. Beautiful day.

October 29, Saturday: Another fine day. Nelson went to Oshawa in the evening.

October 30, Sunday: Heavy white frost but a beautiful day followed. Arthur and I went for a walk around Rosedale. Went over to Fred's for tea.

October 31, Monday: Weather just same. E. J. went to a social (at) Bond Street Church.

November:

November 1, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright day.

November 2, Wednesday: Weather fine as usual.

November 3, Thursday: Grand weather. Big time in city. Election Day. Dominion Government.

November 4, Friday: No change in weather.

November 5, Saturday: A little colder but nice weather. In the evening, Arthur, E. J. and I went to a concert at the Association Hall Y.M.C.A..

November 6, Sunday: Cold morning. Froze hard. Nice day followed.

A964.19.4.12

Page 19

November 7, Monday: Weather just same.

November 8, Tuesday: Cold, bright but nice.

November 9, Wednesday: No change.

November 10, Thursday: Bright and a little milder. Beautiful weather for this time of the year.

November 11, Friday: Mild and bright.

November 12, Saturday: Fine and mild. (In the) afternoon, E. J. went downtown. Bought fur coat at Deneen's.

November 13, Sunday: A very nice day. Just a sprinkle of rain (in the) afternoon, then cleared up fine again.

November 14, Monday: Beautiful fall day.

November 15, Tuesday: Weather just same.

November 16, Wednesday: Beautiful, warm, mild all day. Turning lots colder at night. E. J. and I went to Oshawa on the 9 o'clock train. Got there at 11.

November 17, Thursday: Dull and cold. Coldest morning of the season. Strong east wind all day. Left for home at 8. Wess and Emily in bed when we got home.

November 18, Friday: Dull. Not so cold.

November 19, Saturday: Dull with cold raw wind. (In the) afternoon, we all went to a funeral. A man that was killed at Queen Street crossing. Some heavy thunder after dark.

November 20, Sunday: A nice fall day. Dull in the evening. Light shower while in church. Wess, Ned and I went for a walk in the morning.

November 21, Monday: Nice, mild day. Wess and Emily went home this morning.

November 22, Tuesday: Weather about same.

November 23, Wednesday: Bright and little colder. A few flakes of snow falling.

November 24, Thursday: Dull, cold with light frost in the morning.

November 25, Friday: Weather about same. Light fall of snow about 4. Ground just looking a little white.

November 26, Saturday: Bright, nice fall day.

November 27, Sunday: Coldest day of the season. 10 above zero with strong wind. E. J. went to Massey Hall with Mrs. Waley.

November 28, Monday: Weather about same with light fall of snow in the evening. Just covered the ground.

November 29, Tuesday: Big change. Mild and pleasant. Dull but no rain.

November 30, Wednesday: Dull and a little colder and colder in the evening. In the evening, E. J. and I went with Arthur to the Gym.

December:

December 1, Thursday: Clear, cold day. 10 above zero. In the evening, E. J. and I, Mr. and Mrs. Waley, spent the evening at Mr. Trip's and a feast of oysters.

December 2, Friday: Weather about the same.

December 3, Saturday: Bright. Cold as usual with east wind. E. J. and I went to the Hospatable (?) to see Mr. Byam leave for home.

December 4, Sunday: Bright, nice winter day. Nothing special.

December 5, Monday: Weather about the same.

December 6, Tuesday: Bright. Little colder.

December 7, Wednesday: Rather dull and cold. I went to Guelph on morning train, 7:35. Got home 9:30 a. m..

December 8, Thursday: Lots colder with a little snow and strong west wind.

December 9, Friday: Bright, cold. Just at zero.

December 10, Saturday: Not much change. Just about zero in the morning.

December 11, Sunday: Some milder. A little snow in the forenoon. Very dull.

December 12, Monday: About 2 inches of snow. A good, hard winter day. Colder in the evening.

December 13, Tuesday: Clear and cold. Not much above zero. A little snow fell through the day. A cold evening.

December 14, Wednesday: Bright. Some milder. A nice winter day.

December 15, Thursday: Weather about same.

December 16, Friday: Beautiful, bright day.

December 17, Saturday: Rather dull with a raw east wind. E. J. and I spent the afternoon around town, looking at the sights.

December 18, Sunday: A nice winter day.

December 19, Monday: Beautiful day. I worked 'til 10 in the evening.

December 20, Tuesday: Snowing steady all day. About 3 inches of snow fell.

December 21, Wednesday: Nice bright day. A little excitement in the evening. A man tried to steal a coat.

December 22, Thursday: Bright, nice day. Lots milder. Thawing a little. Streets a little sloppy (in the) afternoon. The evening dull. Looks like rain.

December 23, Friday: Dull and soft. A little rain through the night. Snow about all gone by night but began to turn colder after dark.

December 24, Saturday: Big change. Down about zero with high east wind around town all the afternoon. At 10, E. J., Arthur and I went over to Fred's. Got home about 2 a. m.. Just beginning to snow. Wind still blowing and not very cold.

December 25, Sunday: Snowing and blowing all day and very cold. Just at zero. Jen took tea with us. Xmas.

December 26, Monday: A nice winter day. Lots milder. In the evening, Fred, Dot, Mr. and Mrs. Waley took dinner with us. We were alone for supper.

December 27, Tuesday: Raining most of the day. Very icy in the morning. Raining and freezing through the night. Snow all gone by evening.

December 28, Wednesday: Everything froze up again. Very cold. Began to snow about 10. Not much, just flurries.

December 29, Thursday: Nice, bright day.

December 30, Friday: Nice winter day. Nelson home sick all day.

A964.19.4.12

Page 21

December 31, Saturday: Beautiful, bright, warm. Streets muddy. Snow all gone. E. J. and I went downtown for a walk in the evening. I had supper with Mr. Waley. Stopped up 'til 12 to see the New Year in. 1904 all gone. Goodbye.

(Typed by volunteer, Pat Davies, May 19, 2017.)

Jan 1st 1905

Jan 1 Sunday dull and mild just a little frost in the morning but soon all gone

Jan 2 Monday dull no frost, began to snow afternoon about 3 and lots colder in the evening. Albert came in the morning about 10 I went for a wheel over to corner of Calle and Bathus to see Fred, after noon Albert and I went for a walk around town in the evening EJ Albert and I spent the evening with Madge.

Jan 3 Tuesday down about zero again with strong wind Albert left on the 5 o'clock train for Ottawa

Jan 4 Wednesday clear and cold 2 below zero, warmer in the evening with a little snow falling

Jan 5 Thursday snowing steady all day with a strong East wind, not very cold

Jan 6 Friday still snowing and blowing wind east everything loaded down with snow not drilled, had not very cold

Jan 7 Saturday snowing for a while in the morning but none stayed, about a foot of snow down, it is certainly winter all in a hurry

Jan 8 Sunday beautiful winter day bright and very calm

Jan 9 Monday morning clear cold nice day followed but the evening was wild snow and wind, began about dark

Jan 10 Tuesday about zero nice winter weather very calm

Jan 11 Wednesday a zero morning snowing with high east wind the evening was wild a ___

Jan 12 Thursday some change soft and heavy rain and flooding through the night very_ getting _ so _ colder in the evening

Jan 13 Friday clear cold day

Jan 14 Saturday clear and cold below zero not much change all day in the evening EJ and I went to a concert

Jan 15 Sunday not much change in the weather

Jan 16 Monday lots milder but not thawing

Jan 17 Tuesday bright pleasant winter day

Jan 18 Wednesday dull and mild snowed heavy for a short time about dark, turning very soft almost rain

Jan 19 Thursday frost and thawing fast, a little in the evening

Jan 20 Friday a nice winter day

Jan 21 Saturday snowing very steady most of the day not very cold, I bought of at the market

Jan 22 Sunday clear and cold all day

Jan 23 Monday weather about the same

Jan 24 Tuesday snowing steady most of the day with light east wind dying a little

Jan 25 Wednesday a wild stormy day and very cold all day; Provincial Election Day, Whitney defeats Boors by 2

Jan 26 Thursday a clear cold day down about 7 or 8 below zero in the morning very cold all day

Jan 27 Friday some warmer but cold enough snowing heavy in the evening

Jan 28 Saturday clear and cold

Jan 29 Sunday weather about the same

Jan 30 Monday a nice winter day

Jan 31 Tuesday bright pleasant day

Feb 1 Wednesday dull with light snow

Feb 2 Thursday clear and very cold and lots colder in the evening

Feb 3 Friday clear coldest day of the season 10 below at different place in the morning very cold all day

Feb 4 Saturday weather about the same a little milder in the evening

Feb 5 Sunday cloudy with light snow flurries east wind not so cold I went to the Bay Preacher in the morning at Barn ST. The evening was wild, a blinding snow storm

Feb 6 Monday very calm storm all over lots of snow and all in heads colder then yesterday, good hard winter weather

Feb 7 Tuesday clear and cold about zero with strong west wind

Feb 8 Wednesday 4 or 5 below zero with high east wind, the evening and early of the night was wild snow and more wind from the east

Feb 9 Thursday quite mild and dull no rain thawing a little nothing special

Feb 10 Friday clear and cold nothing new

Feb 11 Saturday beautiful bright winter day

Feb 12 Sunday snowing steady all day about 3 inches by night every__ of to rain

Feb 13 Monday bright everything loaded with snow trees look fine, a very wintery looking morning and lots colder below zero in the evening

Feb 14 Tuesday 10 zero with high west wind snow going in favorable weather

Feb 15 Wednesday bright and about zero wind, feels like a good move

Feb 16 Thursday about zero at 7 with high wind but warmer in the evening with higher wind from the east EJ over to Fred's for tea

Feb 17 Friday a good hard winter day

Feb 18 Saturday clear and cold high wind, Boyd quit the shop today

Feb 19 Sunday a nice winter day

Feb 20 Monday beautiful bright warm streets quite sloshy

Feb 21 Tuesday froze hard all day not thawing and cold now, east wind

Feb 22 Wednesday snow sleet and rain in town all day, mostly snow

Feb 23 Thursday a nice winter day, was all in to Mr. for the evening got home at 12

Feb 24 Friday beautiful bright warm thawing frost sleets very sloshy

Feb 25 Saturday rather dull but sloshy

Feb 26 Sunday bright nice day not so warm thawing a little

Feb 27 Monday beautiful bright day, Eather Bundle and Ada came today

Feb 28 Tuesday clear morning beautiful day followed snow going down but quite sloshy

Mar 1 Wednesday bright pleasant day thawing a little about same as yesterday

Mar 2 Thursday snowing clear and cold but nice day followed Ada went home today

Mar 3 Thursday weather about the same a little snow falling after dark

Mar 4 Saturday about in of snow fell but was all gone again by night taking with it a little of the old stock

Mar 5 Sunday a nice winter day no thawing

Mar 6 Monday beautiful bright very _

Mar 7 Tuesday weather about the same

Mar 8 Wednesday clouds and snow followed in the forenoon, afternoon light and sloshy

Mar 9 Thursday mostly bright thawing last

Mar 10 Friday clear cold morning but thawed a little through the day

Mar 11 Saturday weather about the same Eather went home on the evening train

Mar 12 Sunday morning clear and cold, lots warmer throughout the day

Mar 13 Sunday clear cold morning thawing through the day nothing special

Mar 14 Tuesday weather just the same

Mar 15 Wednesday weather about the same in the evening we all went up to E Burt's for the evening

Mar 16 Thursday dull snow and sleet in the forenoon afternoon dull

Mar 17 Friday dull and mild thawing little

Mar 18 Saturday dull with heavy showers snow going fast Mr. White came over on morning train

Mar 19 Sunday dull no rain EJ Mr. White and I went to Fred's for tea

Mar 20 Monday bright warm finest day of the season thawing fast

Mar 21 Tuesday dull all day thawing a little

Mar 22 Wednesday warmer with clouds and sunshine Millian went home on 5 o'clock train

Mar 23 Thursday a beautiful day bright warm

Mar 24 Friday dull with showers in the forenoon

Mar 25 Saturday beautiful bright day afternoon went for a wheal over to the _ to see Fred then home and down town with EJ

Mar 26 Sunday beautiful morning I went for a wheal got _ at 9 began to rain about 10 showery all day

Mar 27 Monday bright and warm

Mar 28 Tuesday beautiful weather

Mar 29 Wednesday warm and bright snow about all gone streets getting dusty

Mar 30 Thursday beautiful weather in the evening EJ and I went to a concert in the Association Hall Mr. Sherlock manages the program, was nice

Mar 31 Friday another fine day the month had been _ all through

Apr 1 Saturday bright and fine although a little cooler

Apr 2 Sunday weather about the same Fred came over at noon I went back with him just for a wheal

Apr 3 Monday weather dull and the coldest day for 3 weeks had high east wind

Apr 4 Tuesday lots warmer clouds and sunshine

Apr 5 Wednesday weather about the same

Apr 6 Thursday dull and cool a of snow and hale about 6

Apr 7 Friday cool with clouds and sunshine, stayed at Burier Dale Park all afternoon, _the Elehant house

Apr 8 Saturday weather about the same quite cold in the morning

Apr 9 Sunday cool dull and cloudy in the morning I went for a wheal out Broadview _ then down to York, back home at 9

Apr 10 Monday clouds and sunshine cool

Apr 11 Tuesday some warmer bright

Apr 12 Wednesday weather about the same

Apr 13 Thursday dull cold in the _ weather colder in the evening

Apr 14 Friday quite hard frost a light fall of snow in the evening not enough to cover the ground

Apr 15 Saturday bright pleasant but turned colder in the evening with strong west wind I went for a wheal in the afternoon around the North West

Apr 16 Sunday dull and cold strong east wind with flurries of snow colder in the evening wind shifting north west up a strong

Apr 17 Monday about one inch of snow but mostly gone by noon nice bright day colder in the evening

Apr 18 Tuesday clouds and sunshine cold enough for march

Apr 19 Wednesday not much change getting warmer in the evening

Apr 20 Thursday lots warmer with light showers nothing special

Apr 21 Friday heavy rain in the morning for a while then snow the rest of the day some very heavy afternoon, Arthur and I went to the frond dull dreary day

Diary - July, 1910, to December, 1913

Oshawa, 1910

July, 1910:

July 1, Friday: Bright. Very hot.

July 2, Saturday: Hot as ever. A scorcher.

July 3, Sunday: Very hot in the morning. I went to the station to meet Fred and family. They did not come.

July 4, Monday: Bright and hot.

July 5, Tuesday: No change in weather.

July 6, Wednesday: Not so hot. Rather dull with strong east wind. (It) began to rain just after dark just as Arthur and E. J. got home from Brooklin.

July 7, Thursday: Close and hot with light showers.

July 8, Friday: Bright and very hot.

July 9, Saturday: Hot as usual.

July 10, Sunday: Very hot with light showers. Fred, dot and Gordon came this morning. G. Morris and family here for tea.

July 11, Monday: Bright and hot. Fred went home in the morning. Dot and Gordon went in the evening.

July 12, Tuesday: Very warm with light showers.

July 13, Wednesday: Bright and hot.

July 14, Thursday: No change in weather.

July 15, Friday: Hot but rather dull afternoon and evening.

July 16, Saturday: Raining most of forenoon. (It) cleared up about noon. Arthur and I went to the park (in the) afternoon.

July 17, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Not so hot.

July 18, Monday: A nice summer day.

July 19, Tuesday: Bright and hot.

July 20, Wednesday: Weather just about the same.

July 21, Thursday: Very hot with just a light shower at noon. I sowed buckwheat this morning.

July 22, Friday: Nice shower through the night. Forenoon cloudy but hot.

July 23, Saturday: Bright and hot. The company for the evening was Nellie Butt, Mr. and Mrs. Ross, Mrs. and Edna Butt of Toronto.

July 24, Sunday: A scorcher with a short, heavy thundershower in the afternoon about 4. Elem Butt, Mrs. and Edna here for tea. I took him to the station. He went home on the evening train.

July 25, Monday: Another hot day. In the evening, E. J., Arthur and I went down to Gibson's Lunch and Ice Cream.

July 26, Tuesday: Bright and hot.

July 27, Wednesday: Not so hot. Clouds and sunshine, heavy thunderstorm (in the) afternoon from 3 'til 5. The heaviest rain for a long time.

July 28, Thursday: Forenoon, hot. Afternoon, showery.

A964.19.4.14

Page 2

July 29, Friday: Forenoon, hot. Bright afternoon. Showery. Heavy thundershower about 5.

July 30, Saturday: Nice, bright summer day. In the afternoon, Arthur and Vennie went to Whitby fishing. Got none.

July 31, Sunday: Nice bright, cool day.

August:

August 1, Monday: Clouds, sunshine and showers. E. J., Arthur, Lovina and I went down to the lake in the afternoon about 4.

August 2, Tuesday: A nice, cool summer day.

August 3, Wednesday: Weather about the same. (I) took out last crate of berries today. E. J. and I (went) downtown this evening. Got home about 10. Just began to rain heavy when we got home. A heavy thundershower and more coming as we go to bed.

August 4, Thursday: A dull, wet morning. A wild storm through the night. Cleared up a little about noon.

August 5, Friday: Bright morning with drizzly showers all through the day.

August 6, Saturday: Nice, bright, cool day.

August 7, Sunday: A nice summer day. Arthur and I went for a drive in the forenoon. Home at noon. E. J. stopped all day at Dr. Rundel's.

August 8, Monday: Nice, bright summer day.

August 9, Tuesday: Rather dull with just a sprinkle of rain. About 3, lots of thunder at a distance. Just after dark a heavy thundershower came up.

August 10, Wednesday: Everything looked well soaked. Rather dull morning. Nice bright forenoon. The afternoon was very dull and cloudy with lots of thunder all around. No rain here.

August 11, Thursday: Nice summer day. Nothing particular doing.

August 12, Friday: A beautiful, bright day.

August 13, Saturday: Weather about the same.

August 14, Sunday: Bright, very hot. We went up to the new hospital in the afternoon. Opening day.

August 15, Monday: Bright and hot `til about 4, then dull with a sprinkle of rain and thunder at a distance.

August 16, Tuesday: Rather dull morning. Bright, hot day with a sprinkle just after dark. I went to Toronto on the boat. Got Arthur some pigeons.

August 17, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy with a sprinkle just at dark.

August 18, Thursday: Dull showery morning. Heavy rain through the night. Clouds and sunshine all day.

August 19, Friday: Nice, bright summer day.

August 20, Saturday: Bright and hot. Arthur and I went to Bowmanville (in the) afternoon. Got back about 7.

August 21, Sunday: Bright and hot all day. I went to Whitby in the morning after Mrs. Cullross and took her back in the evening. E. J. went with me in the evening.

August 22, Monday: Showery morning.

August 23, Tuesday: Showery forenoon. The afternoon, clouds and sunshine. Very hot all day.

August 24, Wednesday: Dull, foggy morning. Rather dull all day.

August 25, Thursday: Weather about the same with thunder at a distance. Turning cooler in the evening with a light shower after dark about 10.

A964.19.4.14

Page 3

August 26, Friday: Big change. Quite chilly and dull for awhile in the morning with strong west wind.

August 27, Saturday: Nice, bright summer day.

August 28, Sunday: Weather about the same. E. J. and Arthur went to Brooklin.

August 29, Monday: Bright and warm.

August 30, Tuesday: Rather dull with strong east wind. The carpenters began at Lowe`s house today.

August 31, Wednesday: Forenoon, showery. Afternoon, clouds and sunshine.

September:

September 1, Thursday: A nice, bright day.

September 2, Friday: Weather about the same. E. J. went to Toronto on the afternoon train. I was painting the wagon.

September 3, Saturday: Forenoon, drizzly. Showers. A short, heavy thundershower about 4 (in the) afternoon. Arthur went to Toronto on afternoon train.

September 4, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. A pleasant day. Nothing special. E. J. came home on late train.

September 5, Monday: A showery day. Some heavy showers. (In the) afternoon, I took the early train for Toronto. Arthur and I went to Exhibition in the morning. Fred came at noon. A very disagreeable day.

September 6, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. I went to the Exhibition about 10. Left grounds at 6. Got to Oshawa at 10.

September 7, Wednesday: Bright, cool, pleasant.

September 8, Thursday: Weather bright and warmer.

September 9, Friday: Lots cooler. Mostly bright. A light shower in the morning. I went to Whitby in the forenoon.

September 10, Saturday: A chill morning with a white frost which was plain to be seen at 7 o`clock. A nice, bright day. Nothing appears hurt by frost.

September 11, Sunday: A nice summer day and Charles Elliott here for tea.

September 12, Monday: Weather about the same. Busy getting ready for the fair.

September 13, Tuesday: A beautiful day. In the morning, I took my chickens and vegetables to the Exhibition. J. Bennett here for tea.

September 14, Wednesday: A grand day. A busy day in Oshawa. A big crowd at the fair. About 8,000.

September 15, Thursday: Weather about the same. Nothing special.

September 16, Friday: Fine summer. Nothing new.

September 17, Saturday: Bright and hot. Just like summer afternoon. Arthur and I went to get some elderberries. Got 7 baskets. Home at 6.

September 18, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Lots cooler. Just a sprinkle in the morning.

September 19, Monday: A beautiful, bright day.

September 20, Tuesday: Weather about the same. E. J. went to Toronto on (the) boat.

September 21, Wednesday: Bright but cool. The evening was quite chilly. E. J. and I went up to the hospital in the evening with flowers. May Pasco taken in this evening. She was badly burnt last night.

September 22, Thursday: A chilly morning. The first ice of the season. Quite a crust of ice on a dish of

A964.19.4.14

Page 4

water. Vines and tomatoes all gone down. A nice bright day followed.

September 23, Friday: Hots warmer. Mostly cloudy.

September 24, Saturday: Dull and showery all day.

September 25, Sunday: Bright, pleasant. Arthur and I went for a drive (in the) afternoon. A little cooler in the evening.

September 26, Monday: Beautiful day. Rather cloudy. In the evening, G. Kirby, wife and mother here for tea.

September 27, Tuesday: Steady rain most of forenoon. The afternoon, cloudy. No rain. Thunder at a distance.

September 28, Wednesday: A nice fall day. Clouds and sunshine.

September 29, Thursday: Beautiful, bright day. Nothing special.

September 30, Friday: A beautiful day. Quite warm afternoon and evening quite cloudy. A heavy thunderstorm about 10:30. Not much rain. Some sharp lightning.

October:

October 1, Saturday: Bright and pleasant morning. A very high wind from about 10. The afternoon was fierce, making a terrible mess of the apples. Lots colder in the evening.

October 2, Sunday: clouds and sunshine. Nice fall day.

October 3, Monday: Weather about the same.

October 4, Tuesday: Dull and cloudy forenoon but no rain. The afternoon, showery.

October 5, Wednesday: Dull and showery all day.

October 6, Thursday: Steady rain most of the day with northwest wind.

October 7, Friday: clouds and sunshine. Clearing up a little. Chilly evening.

October 8, Saturday: A nice fall day. A heavy white frost and a thin crust of ice. The evening, cloudy with light shower about 10.

October 9, Sunday: Mostly bright and cool.

October 10, Monday: A beautiful, bright fall day. Mrs. Kirby and I went collecting for the church supper.

October 11, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

October 12, Wednesday: Bright and pleasant afternoon. W. Whittle and I went (to) Mr. Orton`s sale. Got home at 5. Mr. Hubbard helping me today.

October 13, Thursday: The coldest morning of the season. A full 1/8 inch of ice. Nice day. Got mangels in today.

October 14, Friday: Morning rather dull but soon cleared up fine and bright.

October 15, Saturday: Weather about the same.

October 16, Sunday: Beautiful, bright, warm. Just like summer afternoon. E. J., Nellie and I went up to Mr. Pasco`s. May Pasco dead.

October 17, Monday: Grand weather. Bright, warm. Just a little white frost. Afternoon, E. J., Nellie and I went to May Pasco`s funeral.

October 18, Tuesday: Weather just the same. Chicken pie supper at the church tonight.

October 19, Wednesday: A summer day. In the morning, E. J. and I took daisy from Mr. Bunker`s to the

pasture field.

October 20, Thursday: A beautiful, bright, warm morning. A drizzly shower about 11, turning very cold with high northwest wind, came up very quickly. E. J. and I went to Brooklin. I went to a sale (in the) afternoon. A changeable day.

October 21, Friday: A nice fall day. Nothing new. A light, white frost.

October 22, Saturday: Mostly cloudy. A little rain after dark but not much. Got well cleaned out this forenoon. Branton and I did the job.

October 23, Sunday: A little sunshine. Mostly cloudy with cold west wind.

October 24, Monday: A little more ice. Nice, bright morning but was soon cloudy. A light shower in the evening. Getting some warmer.

October 25, Tuesday: Rather cool. Mostly cloudy. Still colder towards evening.

October 26, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. Quite a frost. Ground froze a little. The afternoon, very dull. Began to rain about dark. Began digging turnips today.

October 27, Thursday: Rather dull and cool all day.

October 28, Friday: Cull, chilly morning with the first appearance of snow. Just light flurry, turning to rain for a short time, then brightened up for awhile. A heavy snow flurry after dinner for about an hour. Thawed as it fell, then turned colder. I finished taking up turnips today.

October 29, Saturday: Coldest morning of the season. Wagon would not break through the mud. Not all gone by noon.

October 30, Sunday: A dull, chilly day. Strong wind. I went to the station to meet Fred, Dot and Gordy on the 10 train.

October 31, Monday: A nice, bright fall day. Mr. Webster bought leghorn here. Fred went home on evening train. Mr. Low finished moving in(to) their new house today.

November:

November 1, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy. Rather cool but nice fall weather. Dot and Gordy went home on the afternoon train. I took E. J. To Whitby at 4 on her way to see friends north. Elva Butt went with us.

November 2, Wednesday: A beautiful fall day.

November 3, Thursday: Weather about the same. Turning colder in the evening.

November 4, Friday: Coldest morning of the season. 3/4 of ice. W. White killed pigs today. I was helping him.

November 5, Saturday: Not so cold. Just light frost. Finished plowing west side today.

November 6, Sunday: Changeable clouds, sunshine and snow flurries. A heavy flurry in the afternoon. Ground nicely covered.

November 7, Monday: A chilly morning. Snow all gone by noon. Nothing special.

November 8, Tuesday: A nice fall day. Cloudy.

November 9, Wednesday: A dull, showery day. Afternoon, I took Clara to Whitby and brought E. J. home from her north visit. Arthur came home on the 6:30 train and brought a nice deer with him. We drove downtown and got in a powering rain.

November 10, Thursday: Steady rain most of the day. E. J. and I killing chickens most of (the) day.

A964.19.4.14

Page 6

November 11, Friday: Mostly cloudy with a heavy snow flurry at noon and another at dark.
November 12, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Snow soon gone. Colder in the evening.
November 13, Sunday: Cloudy with cold west wind.
November 14, Monday: Weather alright for the season.
November 15, Tuesday: Quite cold with north wind. A flurry of snow in the morning. I drove to Whitby. Took the train to Myrtle to see some cows at Mr. Bryant`s. Came back on the noon train.
November 16, Wednesday: A very nice day. Froze a little in the morning.
November 17, Thursday: A nice fall day.
November 18, Friday: Cloudy and some colder.
November 19, Saturday: Mostly cloudy and cold with strong northwest wind. I took the early train for Toronto, then I went out to Mr. Duncan`s to see his cows. Back to city at 3.
November 20, Sunday: Weather about the same. I came home on morning train. Got home at 10. Nothing special.
November 21, Monday: Dull but some warmer. Began to rain about dark. The evening was wet.
November 22, Tuesday: A beautiful day. Some sunshine. Lots warmer, just like September.
November 23, Wednesday: Weather about the same.
November 24, Thursday: Dull but mild. Nothing special.
November 25, Friday: Dull and showery. I started with the cows at 8 a. m. to go to W. Luke`s. Got (to) C. Butt`s at 5. Stopped all night. Turning colder in the evening.
November 26, Saturday: White with snow and froze a little. I left with the cows at 7. Got to W. Luke`s at 9. Left for home on the noon train. E. J. met me at Whitby. Got home at 5.
November 27, Sunday: Dull and cold with east wind.
November 28, Monday: A gloomy-looking morning. Began to storm about 10. Rain and sleet. About 3, began to snow very heavy. By dark, about 2 inches of snow down.
November 29, Tuesday: About 4 inches of snow. A wintry-looking morning. A few light flurries through the day. Arthur and I went to Bowmanville in the evening.
November 30, Wednesday: Dull, soft, sloppy. Nothing special.

December:

December 1, Thursday: A nice, mild winter day, freezing a little in the evening.
December 2, Friday: Weather about the same.
December 3, Saturday: A beautiful, mild winter day. Lots colder in the evening.
December 4, Sunday: A good, cold winter day. Arthur went to the station to meet Fred and Gordon on the 10 train. They went home on the 8 train.
December 5, Monday: An old-fashioned winter day. Very cold with east wind.
December 6, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Killed the pigs this morning.
December 7, Wednesday: Cold as ever. Snowing most of the afternoon.
December 8, Thursday: No change. About zero in the morning. Maude sick.
December 9, Friday: A stinger. 6 below zero. Nothing particular doing.
December 10, Saturday: Good, hard winter weather. About same as yesterday. 5 below.

A964.19.4.14

Page 7

December 11, Sunday: A stinging, cold morning. Some milder through the day.
December 12, Monday: A nice, bright winter day. I started work at McLaughlin's this morning. Just 2 above zero.
December 13, Tuesday: Morning about the same. Getting milder through the day.
December 14, Wednesday: A beautiful, mild winter day.
December 15, Thursday: A very mild morning. The afternoon and evening, blustery and turning lots colder.
December 16, Friday: Clear, cold morning. 10 below zero. Clear and cold all day.
December 17, Saturday: Lots milder. Nice day.
December 18, Sunday: A nice mild day. A light flurry of soft snow (in the) afternoon with drizzly rain for awhile in the evening.
December 19, Monday: A nice, mild day. Streets a little sloppy. Nothing special.
December 20, Tuesday: A nice winter day. Colder in the evening.
December 21, Wednesday: Clear, cold morning about zero.
December 22, Thursday: Some milder but cold enough. Getting milder in the evening.
December 23, Friday: Nice, mild morning. Quite soft by noon. (It) began to rain about 3 and kept at it the rest of the day. Quite heavy.
December 24, Saturday: Colder. Froze a little. Still colder in the evening.
December 25, Sunday: Clear, cold day all through.
December 26, Monday: A nice winter day. Snowed a little in the forenoon. We took our Xmas dinner at home. Nellie Butt our only visitor for dinner.
December 27, Tuesday: A nice winter day.
December 28, Wednesday: Began to snow about 9. A wild day. A blinding snowstorm with east wind. Not very cold. I went to Brooklin and brought home a cow bought from Mr. Holtby.
December 29, Thursday: Nice, bright day, turning colder in the evening.
December 30, Friday: Clear, cold morning, just at zero. Colder in the evening. 15 below zero at 10.
December 31, Saturday: 2 below zero in the morning. Lots milder through the day. Arthur went to Toronto on the afternoon train. I went downtown in the evening. Lots on the streets finishing up the year.

Oshawa, 1911

January:

January 1, Sunday: Dull. Very Mild. Looks like rain. The evening was quite sloppy.
January 2, Monday: Very mild. Rain through the night. Very sloppy. Drizzly rain in the morning. E. J. and I took the early train for Toronto. We came home on 8:30 train. Getting very cold with high west wind. Freezing hard.
January 3, Tuesday: A good, hard winter day. Still colder in the evening.
January 4, Wednesday: Clear, cold day. 8 below zero in the morning. The evening was blustery. High west wind. Snowing a little.

A964.19.4.14

Page 8

January 5, Thursday: Lots milder after the morning. Just night winter weather.

January 6, Friday: Rather blustery. The evening was rather wild. Snowing with high east wind. Rather cold.

January 7, Saturday: A nice, mild day. Looks like a thaw. Nothing special.

January 8, Sunday: Dull, foggy morning. (It) began to rain about 10. Rest of the day, showery.

January 9, Monday: A clear, cold winter day. About 10 above zero in the morning.

January 10, Tuesday: An ideal winter day. Bright and fine. Lots milder towards evening.

January 11, Wednesday: Dull and mild forenoon. Raining most of the afternoon.

January 12, Thursday: Froze a little. A grand day.

January 13, Friday: Weather about the same.

January 14, Saturday: Dull and mild. The afternoon was drizzly, freezing as it fell. A glare of ice all over. Bad getting around.

January 15, Sunday: A nice winter day. Turning colder in the evening.

January 16, Monday: Clear, cold day. 8 below zero in the morning. Cold all day.

January 17, Tuesday: Lots milder. A nice winter day.

January 18, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

January 19, Thursday: A light flurry of snow in the _____ but cleared up a fine day. In the evening. E. J. and Arthur went with a sleighing party down to Mrs. Diney's. Had a good time.

January 20, Friday: A dull, mild day. Quite sloppy. A drizzly rain in the evening.

January 21, Saturday: Soft, sloppy morning. Not much snow left around town. Lots of town buggies and wagons on the streets. Lots colder by night. Wind north.

January 22, Sunday: A good, hard winter day. Every place a glare of ice. Bad getting around. A light flurry of snow (in the) afternoon.

January 23, Monday: A nice winter day. In the evening, Arthur and I went up to Whitby. Had a chicken deal with John Webster. We brought home 9 White Rock hens.

January 24, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright day. Nothing special.

January 25, Wednesday: Dull with light flurries of snow through the day.

January 26, Thursday: cloudy with drizzly rain in the evening. Freezing as it fell. Mrs. Rundle, Richards, Becket and Nellie B. here for tea.

January 27, Friday: Dull with rain for awhile in the forenoon. Nothing special.

January 28, Saturday: Nice bright, mild day. Streets quite sloppy.

January 29, Sunday: Mild and showery.

January 30, Monday: Lots colder. A little snow with high northwest wind. Colder in the evening. E. J., Arthur and I took supper at Dr. Rundle's.

January 31, Tuesday: Cold morning. Milder in the evening with a heavy flurry of snow from about 4 'til after dark.

February:

February 1, Wednesday: About 2 inches of snow. Dull all day with strong, cold east wind.

February 2, Thursday: Dull, cloudy day. Colder in the evening.

February 3, Friday: Clear, cold morning. 3 above zero. Milder towards evening.

February 4, Saturday: A beautiful winter day. Colder in the evening.

February 5, Sunday: Clear, cold morning. 3 above zero with northwest wind. Cold all day.

February 6, Monday: The wildest day of the winter. 3 above zero with high east wind and snowing heavy all day from about 9 p. m.. Some parts of the time, almost blinding.

February 7, Tuesday: Genuine winter day. Lots of snow and well piled up in some places. I stopped home, the forenoon.

February 8, Wednesday: A nice winter.

February 9, Thursday: Bright, nice winter day.

February 10, Friday: Weather about the same.

February 11, Saturday: Beautiful, bright, mild day.

February 12, Sunday: Dull and very mild. Nothing of importance.

February 13, Monday: Forenoon, dull with east wind. Afternoon and evening rather stormy. Wind with fine snow falling.

February 14, Tuesday: High west wind with snow falling steady all the afternoon. The evening was wild.

February 15, Wednesday: Lots better. A good sound winter day.

February 16, Thursday: A beautiful winter day. In the evening, E. J. and Arthur went to a sleighing party down to Mr. Cinnamon's.

February 17, Friday: Rain for awhile in the morning, then cleared up a little. A pleasant day followed.

February 18, Saturday: The finest day for 3 months. Beautiful, bright, warm. Nothing special.

February 19, Sunday: Big change. Clear, cold morning with strong east wind.

February 20, Monday: Quite cold with east wind. Not thawing any. Mrs. Lowe and 3 girls spent the evening with us. Pleasant time.

February 21, Tuesday: A nice winter day.

February 22, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day.

February 23, Thursday: A nice, mild day. The forenoon, I was getting my tooth fixed at Dr. Trewin's. Was home afternoon.

February 24, Friday: Another fine day. Thawing a little. In the evening, we went to a party at Mr. Brook's. Got home at 4:30 in the morning.

February 25, Saturday: Soft and mild. Thawing fast.

February 26, Sunday: Mostly cloudy with light shower in the forenoon. Thawing fast. Jen here for tea.

February 27, Monday: Froze quite hard. Clouds and sunshine all through the day.

February 28, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Nothing special. Everything very quiet.

March:

March 1, Wednesday: A nice winter day. Clouds and sunshine with a short, heavy snow slurry in the afternoon, about 4. E. J., Arthur and I were at Jas. Ross's for tea. A pleasant evening.

March 2, Thursday: A nice, bright day, thawing a little. Nothing particular.

March 3, Friday: Weather about the same.

March 4, Saturday: Not much change. A little colder in the evening.

March 5, Sunday: A nice winter day. The morning was cold. A strong east wind all day. (It) began to snow just after dark.

March 6, Monday: A wintry-looking morning. Quite a fall of snow and all in heaps. It was a wild night. A nice, mild day. Streets quite sloppy.

March 7, Tuesday: A nice, bright winter day. A sharp morning. Thawed a little through the day.

March 8, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day. Snow going fast.

March 9, Thursday: Weather about the same.

March 10, Friday: Bright. Thawing fast.

March 11, Saturday: Bright, mild. Thawing fast. Snow near all gone. Cloudy in the evening with quite heavy thunder and sharp lightning in the west.

March 12, Sunday: Steady rain all the forenoon. Rest of day, cloudy.

March 13, Monday: Very mild. Thawing fast. Streets getting very muddy.

March 14, Tuesday: Beautiful. Bright. Mild.

March 15, Wednesday: A dull, cloudy morning, then a little sunshine. Turning colder by 6. Freezing like mad with wind away up high northwest.

March 16, Thursday: A clear, cold morning. 3 below zero with the wind blowing a gale from the northwest. It was certainly a cold morning.

March 17, Friday: Not so cold. A bright, pleasant day. I was home forenoon, covering strawberries. I went to work (in the) afternoon. The afternoon rather stormy. Fine snow falling all the afternoon. Not much wind.

March 18, Saturday: A nice winter day. New snow about gone by night.

March 19, Sunday: Nice, bright forenoon. The afternoon, rather dull with a very heavy snow flurry for about ½ an hour between 4 and 5, then cleared up fine. Fred, Dot and Jordan came on the morning train. Went home on the evening train.

March 20, Monday: Beautiful day. Cloudy with occasional bits of sunshine. Nothing special, only mud.

March 21, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright, warm day. Freezing hard in the evening.

March 22, Wednesday: Forenoon, showery. Afternoon, clearing and turning colder with high northwest wind and light snow flurries.

March 23, Thursday: Bright. Not thawing. Much colder in the evening.

March 24, Friday: Clear, cold morning. Just 7 above zero. Cold west wind all day.

March 25, Saturday: 12 above zero. Nice, bright day. Lots milder by evening.

March 26, Sunday: Beautiful, bright forenoon. The afternoon a little dull. Beginning to rain about 9.

March 27, Monday: Shower forenoon with very appearance of a night rain. A heavy shower at noon with a little thunder and turning colder. Ice event off the creek. Today flats flooded.

March 28, Tuesday: Froze good and hard. A rather cold day all through.

March 29, Wednesday: A dull, chilly morning. (It) began to snow about 9. Snowing slow til noon, then brightened up a little.

March 30, Thursday: Rather cold. Clouds and sunshine. Strong west wind.

March 31, Friday: Clouds and sunshine. A good winter day with high wind.

April:

April 1, Saturday: Bright but cold. Strong northwest wind. Cold enough for January. (In the) afternoon, I drove Ralf Butt to Whitby.

April 2, Sunday: Not much warmer and wind still blowing.

April 3, Monday: A bright, cold day.

April 4, Tuesday: A cold, windy morning. Everything froze up hard. Just a little warmer by noon. Rain and sleet began to fall about 2. The rest of the day was wet with continued high east wind. Warmer with steady rain about dark. I took Millie Butt to Whitby (in the) afternoon.

April 5, Wednesday: A dull morning with every appearance of a night's rain.

April 6, Thursday: A dull, chilly day. East wind.

April 7, Friday: Weather about the same.

April 8, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. (In the) afternoon, I went up to the station to meet Nellie B. returning from Port Perry. Got home about 4:30.

April 9, Sunday: Mostly bright. Getting warmer. Nothing special.

April 10, Monday: A beautiful, bright day. The nicest day of the season.

April 11, Tuesday: Bright but chilly with strong east wind. Froze quite hard in the morning.

April 12, Wednesday: A very chill morning with east wind as usual. Rather dull, turning lots warmer after noon. (It) began to rain slow(ly) about 4. The evening was showery.

April 13, Thursday: Mostly cloudy with showers in the evening. Nothing special.

April 14, Friday: Heavy rain most of (the) forenoon. Afternoon, cooler and bright. E. J. and I went out to Dave Crawford's and got 2 pig. We sowed our tomato seeds in hot beds today.

April 15, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine and cooler.

April 16, Sunday: A dull, chilly day. Strong west wind. Fred, Dot and Gordon came this morning and went home on the evening train.

April 17, Monday: Bright and some warmer.

April 18, Tuesday: Not much change.

April 19, Wednesday: A chilly morning. About 1/8 inch of nice _____. A nice day followed.

April 20, Thursday: Bright. Not very warm. I began sowing onions today in west garden. Nothing special.

April 21, Friday: Weather about the same. In the evening, E. J. and I went up to the hospital to see G. Morris.

April 22, Saturday: Bright. Rather nice day. Finished onions and sowed beets, carrots, parsnips, peas. All in west garden.

April 23, Sunday: A cold morning. Nice, bright. I. O. O. F. church parade this afternoon. We went to G. Morris' for tea. George got home from the hospital yesterday.

April 24, Monday: Clear, cold morning. About ¼ inch of ice on pail of water. Beautiful day.

April 25, Tuesday: A beautiful, bright, warm day.

April 26, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

April 27, Thursday: A very cull morning but turned out a fine, bright, warm day.

April 28, Friday: Bright and hot. Nothing new.

April 29, Saturday: Weather about the same. Hot enough for July. E. J. went to Toronto on afternoon

train.

April 30, Sunday: Dull, showery day. A heavy shower (in the) afternoon.

May:

May 1, Monday: Dull. Showery. Some heavy showers (in the) forenoon. Not much afternoon. Some thunder at a distance. I went to the station. E. J. came home on the late train from Toronto. Turning quite cold about dark. Wind shifted northwest.

May 2, Tuesday: Big change. Clear, cold morning. Ground froze quite hard with high north wind all day.

May 3, Wednesday: Another cold morning. About ½ inch of ice on tub of water and cold all day. Warmer in the evening.

May 4, Thursday: Quite a crust of ice but warmer through the day.

May 5, Friday: Bright. Better weather.

May 6, Saturday: Nice bright day. Planted a few beans to take a chance on strawberry plants. Came today from _____. I took Bob up to Gibson's at noon.

May 7, Sunday: Beautiful, bright, warm. Arthur and I went to Whitby (in the) forenoon.

May 8, Monday: Weather about the same.

May 9, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright, warm.

May 10, Wednesday: No change. Grand weather. Planted first potatoes today.

May 11, Thursday: Bright and warm.

May 12, Friday: Weather about the same. I began planting strawberries today.

May 13, Saturday: Bright and hot. I planted 100 roots of rhubarb this forenoon. (In the) afternoon, Arthur and I planted 2 cherry trees southeast corner of east garden.

May 14, Sunday: Bright and warm. S. and M. Elliott here for tea.

May 15, Monday: Weather about the same 'til evening, then a little cloudy with a sprinkle of rain about dark.

May 16, Tuesday: A little wet. Nice shower through the night. Mostly cloudy. Began to rain about 8 inches. In the evening, Arthur and I drove out to D. Crawford's. Raining steady all the time. Nothing special.

May 17, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. No rain.

May 18, Thursday: Bright and scorching hot. D. Crawford working today. We were planting strawberries.

May 19, Friday: Another scorcher. Too hot to work. Finished strawberries this _____. I planted citrons this morning.

May 20, Saturday: Bright and very hot. Went downtown in the evening.

May 21, Sunday: Weather about same.

May 22, Monday: Bright and very hot. A little cloudy in the evening with thunder at a distance.

May 23, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine and rather hot. A fierce storm through the night. Planted some corn.

May 24, Wednesday: Bright and hot. Finished planting beans. In the evening, I went up to Alshon's for asparagus plants.

May 25, Thursday: Bright and hot. Planted asparagus plants today.

May 26, Friday: Weather about the same. Shipped 47 hens to the Harris Abattoir Co. in Toronto.

May 27, Saturday: Bright and hot. Finished planting tomatoes today.

May 28, Sunday: Weather about the same.

May 29, Monday: Bright and hot. Nothing particular.

May 30, Tuesday: Forenoon, bright and hot. Afternoon, not so hot and a little cloudy.

May 31, Wednesday: Rather dull forenoon with a heavy thunder shower just after dinner. Raining steady (for) about an hour.

June:

June 1, Thursday: Dull and cloudy most of the day. Nothing special.

June 2, Friday: Nice, bright day.

June 3, Saturday: Nice, bright summer day.

June 4, Sunday: Nice, bright morning. Afternoon rather dull. (It) began to rain a little just after dark. Fred, Dot and Gordon came in the morning. I drove them to the train in the evening.

June 5, Monday: Dull with drizzly showers through the day. A very heavy thunderstorm just after dark with some hail mixed with the heavy rain.

June 6, Tuesday: Rather chilly and dull with drizzly showers and strong east wind all day.

June 7, Wednesday: Morning rather dull. (It) cleared up fine by noon. D. Crawford here this afternoon.

June 8, Thursday: Morning rather cloudy but soon cleared up. E. J. and I went for a drive in the morning down to Mr. Bennett's with some eggs. D. Crawford here all day. Put cow in pasture today. Sold first strawberries today.

June 9, Friday: Nice summer day 'til about 6:30, then a light thundershower. Nothing of importance.

June 10, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine with thunder at a distance. In the evening, about 9, there was a wild storm. Worst of the season. We were downtown.

June 11, Sunday: A bright, warm day.

June 12, Monday: Clouds and sunshine with showers in the afternoon. A heavy thundershower just at noon.

June 13, Tuesday: Cloudy with light drizzly showers through the day.

June 14, Wednesday: A nice summer day.

June 15, Thursday: Weather about the same.

June 16, Friday: Nice, bright summer weather. In the evening, Arthur and I went to political meeting. Mr. Hawkes. _____ and Mr. King were the speakers.

June 17, Saturday: Beautiful weather.

June 18, Sunday: Bright and hot. I went to Port Perry with G. Rundle in the auto. Got home about 8.

June 19, Monday: Bright and hot.

June 20, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

June 21, Wednesday: Bright and hot. Nothing new.

June 22, Thursday: Weather about the same. I went to Whitby (in the) afternoon and took the train for Sonya. Got there at 7 and left with the calves about 4:30. Got to C. Butt's about 10:30.

June 23, Friday: Clouds and sunshine with a light sower about noon. I left with the calves about 6:30. Got

home at 5 in the evening.

June 24, Saturday: Bright, hot day.

June 25, Sunday: Weather about the same.

June 26, Monday: Rather dull with a short, heavy shower in the forenoon.

June 27, Tuesday: Bright, dry and hot.

June 28, Wednesday: Bright and hot.

June 29, Thursday: No change. Hot as ever.

June 30, Friday: Bright and hot.

July:

July 1, Saturday: A blazing, hot day. Everything drying up fast.

July 2, Sunday: a terrible hot day. Fred, Dot and Gordon came on morning train. Went home at night.

July 3, Monday: Bright and scorching hot. Today's papers say yesterday was the hottest day on record. 101 in the shade at different places.

July 4, Tuesday: Another scorcher. Papers say yesterday hotter than Sunday. 103 in the shade (in) Toronto. I went to Whitby at noon to meet Jennie, Gordon and E. Luke.

July 5, Wednesday: Clouds, sunshine, thunder and a light shower in (the) forenoon.

July 6, Thursday: Bright and hot. W. White got sunstroke this forenoon about 11.

July 7, Friday: Weather about the same.

July 8, Saturday: Hot as usual. Nothing new.

July 9, Sunday: Bright and hot.

July 10, Monday: Rather dull but hot. A heavy thunderstorm in the afternoon about 5. Fierce but short.

July 11, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine with short, heavy shower just after dinner.

July 12, Wednesday: Bright and hot with a nice southeast breeze. E. J. went to lake (in the) afternoon.

July 13, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine with a light thundershower (in the) afternoon. Nothing special.

July 14, Friday: Weather about the same. Light thundershower (in the) afternoon.

July 15, Saturday: A little dull at times. Rather warmer. I went to Whitby in the evening with Emily.

July 16, Sunday: Dull all day with drizzly showers. Showers at different times though the day.

July 17, Monday: A wet morning. Every appearance of a night rain and still raining with light showers through the day.

July 18, Tuesday: A nice summer day. A little cloudy in the afternoon.

July 19, Wednesday: Forenoon bright. Afternoon, cloudy with a short heavy thunder shower about 7 in the evening.

July 20, Thursday: Morning rather dull. Nice day followed.

July 21, Friday: A nice summer day.

July 22, Saturday: Bright and warm. I, Jannie, Gordon to Whitby in the evening, going home on the 6:30 train. I got home at 8.

July 23, Sunday: Rather dull but pleasant. A light shower bout dark.

July 24, Monday: Dull morning. A little rain through the night. Cleared up bright about noon with high west wind and quite chilly.

July 25, Tuesday: Clouds & sunshine with high west wind. Cold enough to wear a coat morning & evening. Daisy had calf today.

July 26, Wednesday: Bright, pleasant day.

July 27, Thursday: Weather about the same.

July 28, Friday: Bright and warm.

July 29, Saturday: Bright and hot. Nothing of importance.

July 30, Sunday: Rather warm but a nice summer day. Nothing special.

July 31, Monday: Bright and hot. The first load of building material came this morning for the first house in King's field close to my land on the north side.

August:

August 1, Tuesday: Mostly bright forenoon. The afternoon, cloudy with showers after dark. E. J. sick. Dr. Rundle came in the evening. The doctor sick himself.

August 2, Wednesday: Bright and very hot. A good heavy shower just after dark. Not much thunder. Nothing special.

August 3, Thursday: Damp morning. Bright, hot day followed.

August 4, Friday: Bright and hot all day.

August 5, Saturday: Weather about the same.

August 6, Sunday: Bright and hot all day. E. J. got out today. First time since Tuesday night.

August 7, Monday: Weather about the same. A little cloudy in the evening.

August 8, Tuesday: A light shower through the night. The morning, a little dull. A bright hot day followed.

August 9, Wednesday: A nice summer day. Picked first tomatoes today and baskets.

August 10, Thursday: Weather about the same.

August 11, Friday: Bright and hot. Nothing new.

August 12, Saturday: Weather about the same. Afternoon Arthur and I went to Brooklin.

August 13, Sunday: Not so hot with some clouds. Fred and Dot and Gordon also Bill Fielding came on the morning train. Fred went home on the evening train.

August 14, Monday: Bright, hot day.

August 15, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

August 16, Wednesday: Bright, dry and hot.

August 17, Thursday: No change in weather.

August 18, Friday: Hot with clouds and sunshine. A short heavy thunder shower (in the) afternoon with some hail. Soon cleared up. Dot, Gordon and Bill went home this evening.

August 19, Saturday: A nice summer day. Not so hot. Just fine weather.

August 20, Sunday: Weather just the same. E. J. and I were down to Mrs. Brook's for tea.

August 21, Monday: Bright, dry and hot.

August 22, Tuesday: Weather just the same.

August 23, Wednesday: Everything about (the) same.

August 24, Thursday: Morning rather dull, like rain but soon cleared up.

August 25, Friday: Weather about the same.

August 26, Saturday: Bright and hot. Tomatoes all the rush.

August 27, Sunday: Bright. Very hot with a good heavy, shower.

August 28, Monday: Dull with some heavy showers through the day. Mostly afternoon.

August 29, Tuesday: Morning rather dull. Soon cleared up. Bright and warm.

August 30, Wednesday: Bright and hot all day. Quite chilly in the evening.

August 31, Thursday: Bright and very warm.

September:

September 1, Friday: Bright and hot. E. J. went to Toronto on 8 train. The streets were opened this evening at 9 o'clock after being closed for about 2 months while the paving was getting done. Arthur and I were the first ones to drive across Simcoe Street when the roads were taken down. Maud was first horse. Band out all evening.

September 2, Saturday: Dull all day with some heavy showers. Cleared up fine in the evening. Arthur went to Toronto on the early train.

September 3, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day. Some cooler. E. J. came home on the evening train.

September 4, Monday: A beautiful, bright day. I took the early train to Toronto. Arthur went home on the late train. Fred and I stopped at the Exhibition 'til 8.

September 5, Tuesday: Nice, bright forenoon. The afternoon rather dull. (It) began to rain about 5. I left the Exhibition then and started for home on the 8:30 train.

September 6, Wednesday: Morning rather dull but soon dried up. Nice day followed.

September 7, Thursday: Beautiful, bright day.

September 8, Friday: Beautiful, bright day. Nothing new.

September 9, Saturday: Bright and hot. I went to Whitby in the forenoon; got home about 2. Nothing special.

September 10, Sunday: A nice, bright summer day. Fred and Fred (?) came down on the 10 train and went home on the evening train.

September 11, Monday: Bright and hot 'til evening, then a heavy thunderstorm. The most rain for a long time. It was a soaker. Took chickens to our Fair this evening.

September 12, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. Lots cooler with strong west wind.

September 13, Wednesday: Bright and cool. The evening was quite chilly.

September 14, Thursday: A chilly morning. First frost of the season and a good hard one. A crust of ice on tub of water. Tomato vines all cut down.

September 15, Friday: Rather dull but no frost.

September 16, Saturday: Bright, warm day.

September 17, Sunday: Weather about the same.

September 18, Monday: Everything about the same.

September 19, Tuesday: Beautiful weather. In the evening, I went to a political meeting. Conservative side. Ferguson and G. McLaughlin were the speakers.

September 20, Wednesday: Grand weather. In the evening, I went to a political meeting. Dr. McDonald,

G. L. Fowke, the speakers.

September 21, Thursday: A nice, bright forenoon. (It) began to rain about 3 (in the) afternoon. Arthur and I were at polling booth #4. I was D. R. O. (District Returning Officer). Arthur was Poll Clerk. The government went down and out. G. L. Fowke defeated by Billy W. Smith.

September 22, Friday: Morning rather dull but soon dried up. Nice day followed.

September 23, Saturday: A beautiful day. I took the beans out to Dave Crawford's barn. 2 loads.

September 24, Sunday: A beautiful day. S. J., M. A. and Ethel Elliott were (with) us for dinner and tea.

September 25, Monday: Some rain through the night. Very dull morning. Cleared up a little about noon. Some cooler. We took out our last tomatoes today. 14 bushels to the canning factory.

September 26, Tuesday: A little rain through the night. A nice day followed. Nothing special.

September 27, Wednesday: A steady rain most of the forenoon. Cleared up a little about noon. The afternoon, cloudy. Lots cooler with strong west wind. Nothing special.

September 28, Thursday: A little more frost. A crust of ice on a pail of water. A bright day with a cold, northwest wind.

September 29, Friday: Dull with drizzly showers. Clearing a little towards evening.

September 30, Saturday: Mostly bright and cool. Getting cloudy in the evening.

October:

October 1, Sunday: Raining most of the forenoon. Afternoon, dull but no rain.

October 2, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Drying up fine.

October 3, Tuesday: Rather dull and chilly with east wind. Just a light frost. Began to rain about dark.

October 4, Wednesday: Morning rather dull but soon dried up and we went picking apples. A very high wind got up about 10.

October 5, Thursday: A nice bright day. We finished picking apples this evening.

October 6, Friday: Weather about the worst. It clouded powering rain most of the day. A light frost in the morning.

October 7, Saturday: Cleared up fine and bright. I went out to D. Crawford's. Thrashed beans.

October 8, Sunday: Beautiful, bright, warm. Arthur and I went to Whitby for a drive. Got back at noon. Nothing special.

October 9, Monday: Beautiful, bright, warm day. E. J., Arthur and I went to Whitby in the evening. It was a beautiful, bright night. Bright as day.

October 10, Tuesday: Rather dull Afternoon. No rain.

October 11, Wednesday: A dull, damp day. No rain. A little rain fell through the night.

October 12, Thursday: Beautiful fall weather.

October 13, Friday: Weather about the same. Charley came in the evening.

October 14, Saturday: Another fine day. Nothing special. Charley left on the afternoon train. 2 o'clock.

October 15, Sunday: Dull morning. Beautiful, bright day followed. E. J., Arthur and I went to Brooklin. E. J. and I came home. Arthur stayed 'til morning. Nothing special.

October 16, Monday: A beautiful, bright, warm day. A little cloudy in the evening.

October 17, Tuesday: Began to rain about 10. The rest of the day was fierce powering rain all the time without a break and still at it at bed time. I went for a load of corn straw up to Mr. McKay's in the morning.

October 18, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright (day) but very wet in the morning. Nothing special.

October 19, Thursday: A beautiful fall day.

October 20, Friday: Rather dull all day.

October 21, Saturday: A dull, foggy day. No rain. Nothing particular doing.

October 22, Sunday: A dull, foggy morning, then cleared up fine for awhile. The afternoon was showery, turning colder in the evening.

October 23, Monday: Rather dull. The afternoon, showery.

October 24, Tuesday: A beautiful day after drying the showery evening yesterday. I was drawing corn straw from Mr. McKay's.

October 25, Wednesday: Dull morning with quite a hard frost. Nice bright day followed.

October 26, Thursday: Somewhat dull and chilly with a strong west wind. I was drawing corn straw. 3 loads.

October 27, Friday: Something new. Snowing quite fast. Ground white but was all gone quick. A very dull day. Clearing a little. About noon, I went for (a) load of (corn) straw.

October 28, Saturday: A dull, cold morning. About ½ inch of ice. Coldest of the season. Finished corn straw this morning.

October 29, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Chilly. Fred, Dot and Gordon and Howard Elliott came on morning train and went home on evening train.

October 30, Monday: A nice fall day. Nothing special.

October 31, Tuesday: A dull, showery day. Clearing up in the evening.

November:

November 1, Wednesday: A nice, bright forenoon. The afternoon and evening, dull. Beginning to snow quite heavy just after dark. I took our 2 cows, Bob and Daisy, down sale. Sold Daisy \$37. Brought Bob home.

November 2, Thursday: A wintry looking morning. About 1 inch of snow. Rather dull all day. Snow mostly gone by night. Quite a hard frost in the morning. About ½ inch of ice on tub of water.

November 3, Friday: Nice, bright fall day.

November 4, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Arthur went to Powassan today. Began to get my turnips up.

November 5, Sunday: Weather about the same. Mr. and Mrs. Dinnie here for dinner.

November 6, Monday: Forenoon drizzly. Showers afternoon. Heavy rain all afternoon with some thunder through evening about 9 or 10. E. J. went to Brooklin this morning on her trip north. North Port Perry, Sonya.

November 7, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy, cooler. I got turnips in today.

November 8, Wednesday: Cool with clouds and sunshine.

November 9, Thursday: Weather about the same.

November 10, Friday: Forenoon, showery. Cleared up about noon. The afternoon was pleasant.

November 11, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine 'til evening about 10, then a heavy shower with thunder and lightning I the west.

November 12, Sunday: Raining most of the time 'til about 4, then a flurry of snow and turning lots colder. Beginning to freeze.

November 13, Monday: Everything froze up tight and freezing all day. Strong west wind.

November 14, Tuesday: Weather about the same. I went to Whitby in the morning. After, E. J. got home about noon.

November 15, Wednesday: A nice winter day.

November 16, Thursday: Weather about the same. A little milder in the evening. Arthur got home this morning from his north trip.

November 17, Friday: A wild day. Snowing heavy all the time 'til about 3, then powering rain the rest of the day with high east wind. A beauty.

November 18, Saturday: Soft morning. Soon began to freeze. The evening for a while was wild. Snow and wind. A blinding storm.

November 19, Sunday: Nice, bright day. Thawing a little. Our company for dinner, G. Morris and family, A. C. Elliott and family and Miss Vepora **all came in the new auto**. First trip to Oshawa.

November 20, Monday: A nice winter day. Helped to kill G. White's pigs in the morning.

November 21, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Plenty cold enough. Nothing new.

November 22, Wednesday: Nice bright day. Thawing a little. Streets quite sloppy.

November 23, Thursday: Forenoon dull. Raining all the afternoon.

November 24, Friday: Snowing a little in the morning. The middle of the day was fine. Colder in the evening. We killed pigs today. Mr. Hans helped.

November 25, Saturday: Froze up hard but fine weather. Sent one pig to Fred this morning.

November 26, Sunday: Snowed a little in the morning. A nice bright day followed.

November 27, Monday: Beautiful, bright, mild day. I ploughed a small piece of garden today, about ½ acre. Frist chance since the 11. Most of the frost gone.

November 28, Tuesday: Raining most of the day. Cleared up a little just before dark.

November 29, Wednesday: quite a change. Froze hard. Thawed a little. Roads a little sloppy. Afternoon, colder. In the evening, E. J., Lovina and I went to Whitby. Afternoon, making sausage and got home just before dark.

November 30, Thursday: Strong west wind. Freezing all day.

December:

December 1, Friday: A nice, mild morning. (It) began to snow (in the) afternoon about 3. I went to Toronto on the 8 train.

December 2, Saturday: A nice, mild day, turning colder in the evening.

December 3, Sunday: A good, hard winter day.

December 4, Monday: Weather about the same. A sharp morning. A little milder towards evening.

December 5, Tuesday: Bright, pleasant day. Mr. Down papering kitchen today.

December 6, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright, mild day. Fine enough for October. W. White came home

from the hospital today at noon.

December 7, Thursday: Another beautiful day.

December 8, Friday: Beautiful, bright, warm day. The sun came up red as fire just like Indian summer. Clara Butt spent the day with us. Frost about all out.

December 9, Saturday: A dull, foggy morning but a beautiful day followed.

December 10, Sunday: No change in weather.

December 11, Monday: Forenoon very dull. Powering rain all the afternoon. Election Day. Sinclair and Calder. Sinclair elected. Majority.

December 12, Tuesday: Very dull all day. Finished White's chicken pen today.

December 13, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright, mild. E. J. went to Toronto on 8 train. Back again afternoon.

December 14, Thursday: A beautiful, bright, mild day. I went to Toronto on early train. Was in Fred's shop all day.

December 15, Friday: Very dull morning. Rained through the night. Cleared up fine by noon. Nothing special.

December 16, Saturday: A disagreeable day. East wind began to snow about 9. Soon turned to rain, then snow and soon most of the day. Got out of the shop at 12:30. Home at one.

December 17, Sunday: Damp, cold day. Cloudy. I left Toronto at 9. Morning.

December 18, Monday: Nice, bright day. Froze a little. Beautiful weather.

December 19, Tuesday: A little colder but bright and beautiful weather just like October weather. A little colder in the evening.

December 20, Wednesday: Froze quite hard. No mud. Roads very rough. I went down to Mr. Edmonson's in the morning.

December 21, Thursday: Dull with strong east wind. (It) began to rain at noon, freezing as it fell. A grave (?) of ice all over.

December 22, Friday: Quiet, soft and sloppy.

December 23, Saturday: Froze a little in the morning but was soon muddy again. I went to Manchester to see a cow at Mr. Holtby's. Got home about 4.

December 24, Sunday: A beautiful, mild day. Just a little cloudy at times.

December 25, Monday: Xmas dull and mild. No company. We went to G. Morris' for tea. E. J. and Arthur and I. The day passed off quiet. Nothing special.

December 26, Tuesday: Dull and chilly with strong east wind. Rain and sleet just after dark, turning to rain later in the evening.

December 27, Wednesday: Dull forenoon. Very muddy. I went to Brooklin and exchanged cows with R. M. Holtby. I gave him Bob. I got darkey no. 2. I left Brooklin at 1, got home at 4. The trip was not pleasant. Beginning to freeze with high west wind and some short, fierce snow flurries.

December 28, Thursday: Lots colder with snow flurries. Nothing special.

December 29, Friday: Weather about the same.

December 30, Saturday: A dull, cold day. A good, hard winter day with strong east wind. (It) began to snow about dark. The evening was rather wild. Arthur went to Toronto this evening.

December 31, Sunday: A big change in weather. A cold, raw morning. Strong east wind soon turned milder and began to rain about noon.

1912

January:

January 1, Monday: A cold, windy morning. Quite a nice winter day. E. J. and I took the early train for Toronto. Got to Fred's at 6:30. Afternoon, Fred and I went to a poultry show. E. J. and I came home on 8:30 train.

January 2, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy. A nice winter day. Nothing special.

January 3, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Afternoon, E. J. and I went to Whitby and I went a little farther to see a cutting box. We got home about 6.

January 4, Thursday: A nice winter day. Nothing particular doing. Turning colder in the evening.

January 5, Friday: The coldest day of the season. Good hard winter day and getting colder towards evening. Just at zero at 6 with strong west wind.

January 6, Saturday: A stinger from 17 to 20 below zero in the morning. A little milder in the evening and began to snow a little about dark with strong east wind.

January 7, Sunday: A little sunshine but a good, hard winter day all through. Just at zero in the morning.

January 8, Monday: A stormy day. High, cold east wind. Snowed heavy for awhile in the morning. The evening was wild. A blinding storm. I went after a cutting box from Mr. Trip, northwest of Whitby.

January 9, Tuesday: Just at zero with very high northwest wind. The snow all piled in heaps. A cold, wild day all through. I went Leghorn Cockerels to A. A. Battle.

January 10, Wednesday: 3 below zero and wind still blowing. Not much change all day.

January 11, Thursday: 4 below zero. A clear, cold day. Not much wind. I started work at McLaughlin's this morning.

January 12, Friday: Clear, cold morning. 8 below zero and good and cold all day.

January 13, Saturday: Clear and cold. 16 below zero. Not much above all day.

January 14, Sunday: Lots milder. Dull but a nice winter day.

January 15, Monday: A light fall of snow through the night. Very mild with a little sunshine in the middle of the day. A little colder in the evening. Spottie had her calf this evening.

January 16, Tuesday: A rough, stormy morning. 4 below zero. Wind east. I stopped home (in the) forenoon.

January 17, Wednesday: Lots milder. 8 above zero. H. Dennis took calf today.

January 18, Thursday: Began to rain about 10. The rest of the day and evening, showery.

January 19, Friday: Froze a little. A stormy morning. Cleared up about noon.

January 20, Saturday: A nice winter morning. Snowed heavy for awhile in the evening. Nothing special doing.

January 21, Sunday: A nice winter day.

January 22, Monday: Not much change in weather. Solid winter.

January 23, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright winter day. A little snow in the evening.

January 24, Wednesday: A little colder but bright. We went our chickens to Lindsay show this morning. Lots colder in the evening.

January 25, Thursday: Clear, cold morning. 12 to 15 below zero. Bright and cold all day. E. J. in bed all

day.

January 26, Friday: Clear, cold morning. 10 below zero. A cold day all through.

January 27, Saturday: Some milder. Just at zero. A little colder in the evening.

January 28, Sunday: Bright and cold. 10 below zero in the morning. Milder through the day. Nothing special.

January 29, Monday: Quite a mild morning. Although the night was rough and stormy. Snowing and blowing. Quite mild in the evening.

January 30, Tuesday: A little snow falling in the morning but a very mild day.

January 31, Wednesday: A nice winter day. Good hard weather all the month.

February:

February 1, Thursday: Not very cold but rather stormy most of the day. A little sunshine for awhile at noon. Colder in the evening.

February 2, Friday: Clear, cold morning. Just at zero and cold all day.

February 3, Saturday: Good, hard winter. A little sunshine with occasional snow flurries.

February 4, Sunday: Another cold day with a strong northwest wind. Just about zero in the morning. Fred came down in the morning. Went back again in the evening.

February 5, Monday: Another good, a hard winter day. About the same as yesterday.

February 6, Tuesday: A little milder. Nice winter day. None too warm.

February 7, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Lovina went home tonight. Was here about 2 weeks.

February 8, Thursday: A good, hard winter day. Colder in the evening. I stopped home. E. J. sick.

February 9, Friday: Clear, cold morning. 8 below zero. Bright, cold day. Strong west wind. Colder towards evening.

February 10, Saturday: Coldest day of the winter from 26 to 32 below zero at different places around town. A fierce day. Below zero all day. Slightly milder in the evening but cold enough.

February 11, Sunday: Just about zero in the morning. Cold day all through.

February 12, Monday: Clear, cold morning. 2 or 3 below zero. Beautiful, bright day followed.

February 13, Tuesday: Morning rather sharp but a beautiful, bright day followed.

February 14, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Fred and Dot came down in the evening. Special train. Got here 7:30. Left 1:30. Rebecca excursion.

February 15, Thursday: A little dull but mild.

February 16, Friday: A beautiful, bright, mild day.

February 17, Saturday: Weather about the same.

February 18, Sunday: Grand weather. Soft and mild. Streets getting quite sloppy.

February 19, Monday: Dull, soft, mild. Tried hard to rain but only 2 light, short showers with sunshine between showers.

February 20, Tuesday: A little colder but a nice, bright day. E. J. and I went for a drive afternoon. Roads quite sloppy. Wess here for tea.

February 21, Wednesday: A wild day. A strong east wind and snowing steady all day. Snowing all going in heaps.

February 22, Thursday: Another wild day. Worse than yesterday. Wind directly opposite straight and lots of it brining the snow back again and some colder. 10 above zero, morning. Most of the trains are blocked.

February 23, Friday: Lots milder. Quite calm. A light flurry of snow about noon.

February 24, Saturday: A nice, mild winter day.

February 25, Sunday: Beautiful day. Mostly bright. Streets quite sloppy. Arthur and I went to Whitby in the morning. Got home at noon. A pleasant drive.

February 26, Monday: Big change. A light east wind and cold. Snowing heavy for a while, then sleet and snow mixed. Rest of day, wild. Mrs. Frank Bradley here for the day.

February 27, Tuesday: Strong west wind with flurries of snow. A rough forenoon. Afternoon, some milder but cold. Set first hen today.

February 28, Wednesday: A good, hard winter day.

February 29, Thursday: A little milder and some sunshine but cold enough to satisfy any person.

March:

March 1, Friday: A nice, bright winter day. Colder in the evening.

March 2, Saturday: Clear, cold morning. 7 to 10 below zero. A cold day all through.

March 3, Sunday: Not much change. A cold day with strong west wind.

March 4, Monday: A little milder but a good hard, winter day with east wind. Nothing special.

March 5, Tuesday: A nice, bright winter. Wind northeast. Plenty cold enough.

March 6, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

March 7, Thursday: Getting a little milder.

March 8, Friday: Quite soft and dull. Every appearance of rain but none came. A little colder in the evening.

March 9, Saturday: Big change. Lots colder with high northwest wind. I was doing the mill work and collecting mail. Fred White was away to Toronto.

March 10, Sunday: A nice, bright winter day.

March 11, Monday: Weather about the same.

March 12, Tuesday: Nice, bright winter day.

March 13, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day. Thawing a little in the sun and out of the wind which was coming from the northwest. Most of the new snow gone.

March 14, Thursday: Dull but rather mild.

March 15, Friday: About 2 inches of snow down and still snowing in the morning and kept at it all day. Snow rather soft. Not drifting much although a strong east wind. It was certainly a rough day as bad as any day this winter for roughness but not so cold.

March 16, Saturday: Wintery looking morning. Trees loaded with snow. The papers today report lots of trains blocked. The weather today, bright, thawing a little.

March 17, Sunday: A little dull in the morning. A nice, bright, mild day followed. Thawing fast. Very sloppy.

March 18, Monday: Beautiful, bright, mild day. Snow going fast. Warmest day of the season.

March 19, Tuesday: Weather about the same. I took the bridge from the creek this morning. Water getting high.

March 20, Wednesday: A big change. Bright but cold with strong northwest wind. Thawing a little in the sun.

March 21, Thursday: Big change. A wild morning. A blinding snowstorm with high east wind. Stopped snowing by noon and not so much wind. A lot of snow fell. Sleighs all on the go again. Grandpa Butt came to Oshawa today.

March 22, Friday: Bright but a good winter day. Thawing just a little in the sun. First chicks hatched today.

March 23, Saturday: Getting milder. Thawing fast. Getting muddy again, although a cold, raw east wind.

March 24, Sunday: Rather dull but thawing a little. Colder in the evening.

March 25, Monday: Bright and thawing some but a cold, raw west wind.

March 26, Tuesday: Dull morning. (It) began to snow about 12 'til 4 about 1 ½ inches. The evening was calm and mild.

March 27, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. Thawing a little. Rather sloppy.

March 28, Thursday: Bright. Thawing fast. Streets very muddy.

March 29, Friday: Mostly bright, warm wind. Thawing fast. Ice went out of creek this afternoon. Lots of water over the road. E. J. and I down town.

March 30, Saturday: Not so warm. A cold west wind. Freezing hard in the evening.

March 31, Sunday: A cold, dull, raw morning. Raining most of afternoon. Lots colder in the evening. Wind shifted northwest. Freezing.

April:

April 1, Monday: Cold, dull morning with strong east wind. Snowing most of the evening from 4 'til dark. We went to a tea at the church.

April 2, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy. Very sloppy.

April 3, Wednesday: A cold morning. Cold enough for 3 of March. A cold wind all day. Thawing a little.

April 4, Thursday: Not much change, just a little warmer. Nothing special.

April 5, Friday: Beautiful, bright day. Snow going fast. Lots of water flats all covered just like a lake. Fred came down in the morning.

April 6, Saturday: Weather about the same. Another flood this afternoon. Dot and Gordon came this morning.

April 7, Sunday: Raining steady all forenoon. Clearing about noon, turning colder in the evening. Fred and Dot and Gordon went home this evening. Lots of water on the flats. Most water of the 3 floods Friday, Saturday, Sunday.

April 8, Monday: Froze hard. No mud 'til near noon. Bright with cold northwest wind all day. Nothing special.

April 9, Tuesday: A winter morning. About 1 inch of snow and still snowing. Cleared up about noon. Thawing a little after noon. No sunshine. Wind east.

April 10, Wednesday: Some sunshine. Snow all gone. Very muddy.

April 11, Thursday: A light fall of snow through the night but was soon gone. Rather nice day followed.

April 12, Friday: Froze a little. Mostly cloudy 'til noon then cleared up a little. I fixed up hot bed today and sowed tomato seeds this forenoon.

April 13, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Warmer.

April 14, Sunday: Showery day with cold east wind about 7:30. Evening quite a hard crack of thunder with sharp lightning and a heavy shower. More thunder again about 9.

April 15, Monday: Rather rough night. Lots of thunder and lightning and heavy rain most of the night. A beautiful, bright, warm day with a short heavy thunderstorm about 4 (in) the afternoon. An ideal spring day. The boys took their first bath in the creek this afternoon.

April 16, Tuesday: A nice spring day. No so warm as yesterday. Mostly bright. A little cooler in the evening.

April 17, Wednesday: Weather about the same. J. Ross and family here for tea. Also Hatty Trim from Dr. Rundle's.

April 18, Thursday: Rather dull. A heavy rain through the night. Dull and cool all day. Nothing special doing.

April 19, Friday: Mostly cloudy with a cold northwest wind.

April 20, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Not very warm.

April 21, Sunday: Some warmer with a little sunshine. Nothing special.

April 22, Monday: Showery with some thunder. Cleared up in the evening, turning some colder.

April 23, Tuesday: A little snow. Not enough to cover the ground and (it) froze a little with strong northwest wind. No summer day.

April 24, Wednesday: Raining at daylight. Clouds and sunshine all day. No rain after morning. High west wind. Nothing special.

April 25, Thursday: Mostly sunshine but not much like summer yet.

April 26, Friday: Weather about the same.

April 27, Saturday: Not much change in weather. Nothing special.

April 28, Sunday: Bright and cool and still colder in the evening. IOOF (International Order of Foresters) parade this afternoon. Went (to) Metcalf Church.

April 29, Monday: Cloudy and cold with strong east wind. Cold enough for March. I sowed onions this afternoon.

April 30, Tuesday: Bright, nice spring day. Planted (a) peck of Dutch set onions today. I finished sowing onion seeds today.

May:

May 1, Wednesday: Bright with cool east wind. Sowed beets and carrots today.

May 2, Thursday: A nice, bright, warm day.

May 3, Friday: Weather about the same.

May 4, Saturday: Afternoon rather dull with cold east wind.

May 5, Sunday: Mostly cloudy with east wind. (It) began to rain about dark.

May 6, Monday: Morning rather dull but soon cleared up bright and warm. The warmest day of the

season.

May 7, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

May 8, Wednesday: Bright and warm.

May 9, Thursday: Weather just the same.

May 10, Friday: Very little change.

May 11, Saturday: Showery all day with a heavy shower in the evening. (I) sowed cabbage seed in the field. Arthur sowed asters.

May 12, Sunday: A showery day with a heavy thundershower about 5 in the evening.

May 13, Monday: Dull all day with drizzly showers. Turning lots colder in the evening. About 5, there was a shower of sleet almost like snow with strong northwest wind.

May 14, Tuesday: A clear, chilly morning with a full 1/8 inch of ice on pail of water. Quite a hard crust on the ground. Lots warmer in the evening.

May 15, Wednesday: clouds and sunshine. Lots warmer than yesterday.

May 16, Thursday: A showery day although not much water. Felt a little clearer in the evening.

May 17, Friday: Every appearance of a night rain and still raining and kept at it most of the day, clearing up about 4. Quite cool, strong east wind all day.

May 18, Saturday: Cool east wind. Cloudy. No rain. Planted first potatoes and beans today.

May 19, Sunday: Cool and cloudy with east wind. Nothing special.

May 20, Monday: Raining heavy all morning 'til about 9, then again about 3.

May 21, Tuesday: Steady rain most of the day with some thunder. Cleared up about 5. More water on the land now than when the snow went off in the spring.

May 22, Wednesday: Raining all the forenoon. The afternoon was warm with clouds and sunshine. I went down to Mr. Brook's in the afternoon for tomato plants.

May 23, Thursday: Nice bright forenoon. We finished planting potatoes and sweet corn this afternoon.

May 24, Friday: A heavy thunderstorm in the morning, then (it) cleared up. The rest of the day was fine.

May 25, Saturday: A nice, bright, warm day. (I) began planting tomatoes today.

May 26, Sunday: Bright, warm day.

May 27, Monday: Clouds and sunshine with 2 light thunder showers in the evening about 6 and 8.

May 28, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine with a very heavy thunderstorm about 4. The evening showery.

May 29, Wednesday: Steady rain most of the day. Cleared up in the evening.

May 30, Thursday: Beautiful, bright, warm day.

May 31, Friday: Another fine day. Drying up fine.

June:

June 1, Saturday: Bright and fine.

June 2, Sunday: A showery day. Very heavy rain in the evening from 6 'til 7, then slacked up.

June 3, Monday: Nice, bright, warm day. Lots of water in the fields.

June 4, Tuesday: A shower through the night. The forenoon was cloudy but soon dried up when the sun came out about noon. Nothing special.

June 5, Wednesday: Nice, bright morning. The afternoon was cloudy and cool with strong west wind with

just a sprinkle of rain about 7.

June 6, Thursday: Bright. Looks more settled. Nothing special.

June 7, Friday: Bright and cool with northwest wind. Quite chilly in the evening. Was planting beans.

June 8, Saturday: Bright and cool with a white frost. Some of the sidewalk was white at 6 o'clock. A nice day followed with a sprinkle of rain about 6 just from a flying cloud.

June 9, Sunday: A beautiful, bright day. It was Decoration Day.

June 10, Monday: Another beautiful day. Sold hens today. Finished planting beans today.

June 11, Tuesday: Nice, bright day. Planted corn to day in the town field. Mr. Reason sowed the fodder corn. Planted cob corn myself.

June 12, Wednesday: A showery morning. Cleared up fine about noon. Put cows out to pasture today.

June 13, Thursday: Bright, nice day. The evening was cool.

June 14, Friday: Clouds. Sunshine. Rather cool with east wind.

June 15, Saturday: Dull, cool morning. (It) began to rain about 9. The rest of the day was showery. Nothing special.

June 16, Sunday: Dull with showers in the afternoon.

June 17, Monday: Mostly bright. Not very warm. Dave Crawford here this afternoon.

June 18, Tuesday: Nice, bright summer day.

June 19, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

June 20, Thursday: Forenoon bright and hot. A very heavy thunderstorm just at noon. I was collecting mail for Fred Whit.....and to quit the job 'til storm was over. Arthur and E. J. went to Toronto (on a) Sunday school excursion.

June 21, Friday: Bright and hot.

June 22, Saturday: Weather about the same.

June 23, Sunday: Bright and hot. Fred, Dot and Gordon came on the 10 train. S. & M. Elliott here.

June 24, Monday: Still continues hot. Fine weather. Lovina, Nellie, Ethel and Millie B. here for tea.

June 25, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

June 26, Wednesday: Morning rather dull. A nice shower about 9 but soon cleared up fine for the rest of the day.

June 27, Thursday: A nice, bright summer day. Not very warm.

June 28, Friday: Bright and hot.

June 29, Saturday: Bright. Very hot. I think the hottest day of the summer.

June 30, Sunday: Bright. Not near so hot with a cool east wind.

July:

July 1, Monday: Bright and hot.

July 2, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

July 3, Wednesday: Bright and hot as usual.

July 4, Thursday: Bright and hot 'til afternoon, then cloudy with a light thundershower about 6.

July 5, Friday: A short shower in the morning. The day was bright and hot. The hottest of the season.

July 6, Saturday: Another scorcher. Hard to stay outdoors.

July 7, Sunday: Weather about the same.

July 8, Monday: No change. Very hot.

July 9, Tuesday: Still continues hot.

July 10, Wednesday: Very hot with lots of thunder at a distance with just (a) shower here in the evening.

July 11, Thursday: A light shower in the morning but soon cleared up bright and hot.

July 12, Friday: Not so hot but hot enough.

July 13, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Not so hot. A nice breeze from the southwest.

July 14, Sunday: Bright and hot.

July 15, Monday: Very hot forenoon. A very heavy thunderstorm in the afternoon beginning about 3. The evening was dull and cool.

July 16, Tuesday: Dull morning but soon cleared up fine. Nice day followed.

July 17, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day after a short, light shower in the morning. Nothing special.

July 18, Thursday: The forenoon was fine. Afternoon, cloudy with a nice steady shower about 4 'til 5 and quite cool with strong west wind.

July 19, Friday: Beautiful, bright, warm day. Everything growing fast.

July 20, Saturday: A fine summer day. Was drawing hay (in the) afternoon in (the) town field. Ed Black helping me. The evening (was) cloudy.

July 21, Sunday: A powering rain all morning 'til about 10. Everything well soaked. The rest of the day was dull and cool.

July 22, Monday: Rather wet after yesterday's rain but soon dried up. Nice bright day.

July 23, Tuesday: Morning rather dull but cleared up fine and warm. Finished drawing hay today from town field.

July 24, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

July 25, Thursday: A nice, bright day with a nice shower in the evening just about dark.

July 26, Friday: A little dull in the morning but cleared up fine. A nice day.

July 27, Saturday: A nice summer day.

July 28, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Not very hot. Fred, Dot and Gordon came this morning and went home in the evening.

July 29, Monday: A nice summer day.

July 30, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Sold Maude to Mr. Bonell today.

July 31, Wednesday: clouds and sunshine with light shower in the evening.

August:

August 1, Thursday: A nice, bright summer day.

August 2, Friday: Nice, bright morning but was soon cloudy and began to rain about 11. Cleared up about 3. I went to Toronto on the early train. Came home on the late train. Was looking for a horse.

August 3, Saturday: Beautiful bright day. I went to Whitby in the evening to see J. Webster about a horse.

August 4, Sunday: clouds and sunshine with some drizzly showers. Cool in the evening.

August 5, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. The morning was very dull but no rain. We bought a horse this morning from Mr. Webster of Whitby. Arthur and I went after it after noon.

August 6, Tuesday: Beautiful summer day.

August 7, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

August 8, Thursday: Heavy rain most of the forenoon. The afternoon, showers.

August 9, Friday: Forenoon dull. No rain. The afternoon was showery with powering rain just at dark and still raining at 10.

August 10, Saturday: Very dull morning with every appearance of a night rain. Cleared up a little by noon. Picked a few berries (in) the afternoon.

August 11, Sunday: Beautiful, bright morning. Arthur and I went for a drive about 3 miles north. Rain came up very quick and we got wet. Got home about 9. Some heavy rain through the forenoon. The afternoon was a little better, just sprinkles.

August 12, Monday: Rather dull morning but soon cleared up. Fine day followed. 12 pigeons went to Sunderland this morning. All home by 11:45.

August 13, Tuesday: Nice bright day.

August 14, Wednesday: Dull, foggy morning but a hot day followed and very bright. 12 pigeons went to Beaverton. All home by 12:30. Nothing special.

August 15, Thursday: Not so hot. Some cloud. Picked first baskets (of) tomatoes today.

August 16, Friday: Cool, pleasant day.

August 17, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. (It) began to rain about 5. Rest of the day, showers. Nothing special.

August 18, Sunday: Rather dull all day with a light shower about dark. Fred, Dot and Gordon also bill, came this morning. Fred went home at night.

August 19, Monday: Dull and cool all day.

August 20, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

August 21, Wednesday: Rather dull but some warmer.

August 22, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine with a heavy thundershower in the evening.

August 23, Friday: Rather wet for awhile in the morning then dried up fine but AT 1:30 there was a fine storm. I never saw heavier rain for about ½ an hour.

August 24, Saturday: A rather dull morning with a wild looking storm at the north. A short heavy shower here. Darkey had her calf today.

August 25, Sunday: Mostly bright and very hot. E. J. and (I) went to Brooklin.

August 26, Monday: Clouds and sunshine with a wild thunderstorm (in) the afternoon about 5. The thunder and lightning were fierce. Rain not so heavy.

August 27, Tuesday: Rather cool but bright.

August 28, Wednesday: Rather dull forenoon. The evening showery.

August 29, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. Not very warm. The evening was very chilly. Nothing special.

August 30, Friday: First frost of the season. some places the sidewalk was white at 6 o'clock in the evening. Arthur and I went to Brooklin after baskets.

August 31, Saturday: Dull all day with drizzly showers all through the day. A heavy shower in the forenoon.

September:

September 1, Sunday: No rain. No sunshine all day. Heavy rain just at daylight with thunder and lightning. Arthur went to Toronto on the early train.

September 2, Monday: Dull, foggy morning. Cloudy all day with light shower in the afternoon.

September 3, Tuesday: Weather about same but no rain. Rather hot.

September 4, Wednesday: Morning rather dull but a nice, bright, hot day followed. I took the early train to Toronto Exhibition. Came home on the evening train.

September 5, Thursday: Bright and very hot. A heavy thunderstorm in the evening. Very fierce lightning.

September 6, Friday: Bright and hot July weather.

September 7, Saturday: Still continues hot.

September 8, Sunday: Bright, nice summer day. Sarah and Ethel and Ada Elliott here for dinner.

September 9, Monday: Bright, hot day. I took chickens to the fair this afternoon. Nothing special.

September 10, Tuesday: Bright and very hot. Hotter than July. I was at the Exhibition. I took the cow up this morning. Nothing special.

September 11, Wednesday: Dull, showery morning. Lots of rain through the night. Sun shining by 10. A grand day followed. Big crowd at the fair.

September 12, Thursday: A nice summer day.

September 13, Friday: Bright, hot summer day.

September 14, Saturday: Rather dull with drizzly showers (in) the afternoon.

September 15, Sunday: Began to rain about 11. Heavy rain with some thunder. Slacked up about 5.

September 16, Monday: Nice, bright day. Drying up fine. Not very hot.

September 17, Tuesday: Rather dull evening. Looks like rain and quite chilly.

September 18, Wednesday: Heavy rain at daylight. No rain after 8. Soon brightened up a little. The afternoon was cloudy and cool.

September 19, Thursday: Rain in the morning. Weather about the same as yesterday.

September 20, Friday: Beautiful fall weather.

September 21, Saturday: Rather dull but nice weather.

September 22, Sunday: Cloudy with east wind. (It) began to rain about 5. Powering rain the rest of the evening.

September 23, Monday: Cloudy forenoon. A little sunshine. Afternoon finished digging potatoes today.

September 24, Tuesday: Steady, heavy rain all day.

September 25, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy. Rather warm. Some thunder at a distance. Mrs. Brooks, Misses Jenny and Girty, Fred and wife here for tea.

September 26, Thursday: A dull morning. Some thunder. Some brighter afternoon.

September 27, Friday: Mostly cloudy. Rather cool.

September 28, Saturday: A showery day. After dark, still heavier.

September 29, Sunday: Heavy, cold rain for awhile. In the morning, (it) cleared up by 10. Clouds and sunshine the rest of the day. Colder in the evening.

September 30, Monday: Frost. First ice of the season. Just a crust on pail of water. The day was cloudy with drizzly showers.

October:

October 1, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. Quite cool in the evening.

October 2, Wednesday: A light frost. A fine, bright day followed. E. J. and I went to Whitby in the morning. E. J. stopped all day. I was home by noon.

October 3, Thursday: A beautiful, bright, warm day. Weather looks more settled.

October 4, Friday: A beautiful, bright day, almost like summer.

October 5, Saturday: Grand weather. Bright and hot. July weather.

October 6, Sunday: Weather about the same. Fred, Dot and Gordon here for the day.

October 7, Monday: Big change. A light shower about 1, then the wind took a shift from southeast to northwest and turned lots colder. No more rain but rather cloudy.

October 8, Tuesday: clouds and sunshine. Rather cool. Nothing special.

October 9, Wednesday: Forenoon dull. Afternoon, steady rain most of the time.

October 10, Thursday: Mostly cloudy.

October 11, Friday: Cloudy with showers.

October 12, Saturday: Forenoon very dull and west with east wind about noon. Wind shifted west and brought the apples down lively. Some colder.

October 13, Sunday: Rather cool. Clouds and sunshine. An ideal fall day. E. J., Nellie and I went for a drink to 5 points and north. Home at noon.

October 14, Monday: A beautiful fall day. A little frost in the morning. I went to Whitby in the morning to see A. Butt before leaving for Toronto.

October 15, Tuesday: Bright but rather cold with northwest wind and colder in the evening. I went to Mrs. Bunker's sale (in the) afternoon.

October 16, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day. Quite a hard frost. Coldest of the season.

October 17, Thursday: Weather about the same.

October 18, Friday: A nice fall day. Rather dull. (In) the afternoon, (it) began to rain heavy just after dark. Picking apples today.

October 19, Saturday: Rather wet morning after a night rain. Cool and cloudy all day but sky with a little sunshine about noon.

October 20, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Raw east wind. E. J. and I went for a drive east on Base Line (in the) forenoon.

October 21, Monday: A nice fall day. A little cloudy in the evening.

October 22, Tuesday: Began to rain about 11. Steady rain the rest of the day. I was collecting for the church supper. A disagreeable job. We went to the supper in the evening.

October 23, Wednesday: Every appearance of a night rain. Clouds and sunshine. Nothing special. We went to the church social in the evening.

October 24, Thursday: Heavy rain most of the day with east wind.

October 25, Friday: Dull, cloudy day with a drizzly shower in the evening.

October 26, Saturday: A nice fall day.

October 27, Sunday: Bright, nice day. Molinda Gordon took tea with us. Finished pulling carrots today.

October 28, Monday: Weather about the same. Finished pulling carrots today.

October 29, Tuesday: A beautiful, bright day. I was drawing corn today.

October 30, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy with strong west wind. Finished drawing corn today from Mrs.

Bonkers.

October 31, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. Rather cool. Strong west wind. Began to rain late in the evening.

November:

November 1, Friday: Morning rather dull. Rather nice fall day followed.

November 2, Saturday: A cold morning. About $\frac{3}{4}$ in. of ice on tub of water. Chilly all through. Arthur went on the 2 o'clock train on his trip hunting.

November 3, Sunday: Rather cold. Mostly cloudy. E. J. and I went to Whitby for dinner. Got home about 4:30.

November 4, Monday: Quite a hard frost but a beautiful day followed.

November 5, Tuesday: A grand day, bright and warm. The finest day for a month.

November 6, Wednesday: Drizzly, showers all day 'til about 3, then powering rain all the evening.

November 7, Thursday: No rain but everything very wet by all appearance. A night rain and good and heavy.

November 8, Friday: Nice, bright morning with white frost. (It) began to rain about 4, just slow. (It) was all stopped by dark.

November 9, Saturday: Rather damp morning but a nice day followed. I began digging turnips.

November 10, Sunday: A beautiful, bright, mild day. I went (to) the station to meet the 10 train. Arthur came home from his hunting trip.

November 11, Monday: Another beautiful day, bright and warm.

November 12, Tuesday: Very dull. (It) began to rain about 3. The rest of the day, showery.

November 13, Wednesday: Raining most of the day, sometimes very heavy.

November 14, Thursday: Mostly cloudy with drizzly showers (in the) afternoon.

November 15, Friday: Cloudy with cold west wind.

November 16, Saturday: A nice, fine day.

November 17, Sunday: Another fine day.

November 18, Monday: Beautiful, bright, warm day. Finished digging turnips today.

November 19, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

November 20, Wednesday: A heavy, white frost but a beautiful, bright day followed.

November 21, Thursday: Weather just the same.

November 22, Friday: Heavy, white frost and cloudy with cold west wind. Mr. Low and I killed our pigs this forenoon—my 3, his 2. (In the) afternoon, E. J. and I went to Mr. Goose's funeral.

November 23, Saturday: Dull with strong, cold east wind. Nothing special.

November 24, Sunday: Raining in the morning. (It) began to snow about 9, snowing steady rest of the day but soft. The first day cows had to stay in.

November 25, Monday: A little winter-like but sloppy, thawing a little. Not much colder in the evening.

November 26, Tuesday: Snowing steady most of the forenoon. Very sloppy. Just a little frost in the morning.

November 27, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. Colder in the evening.

November 28, Thursday: Froze quite hard in the morning. Muddy by noon.

November 29, Friday: Weather about the same.

November 30, Saturday: Another beautiful day, mostly sunshine. Fine weather for the last of November.

December:

December 1, Sunday: Quite hard frost but very sloppy through the day. Snow all gone. Very dull all day. Looked like rain but cleared up bright about dark.

December 2, Monday: Raining heavy most of forenoon. The afternoon clearing a little and turning a little colder in the evening. I cut today a nice cauliflower in the west garden which we enjoyed for supper.

December 3, Tuesday: Dull, cloudy day. Wind east. Looks like rain in the evening.

December 4, Wednesday: More rain through the night. No rain through the day. The sun came out a little about noon.

December 5, Thursday: Rather dull but a nice fall day. I was drawing today from stack in the town field.

December 6, Friday: A nice, mild morning. No frost. About noon a high wind rose from west. Lots cold but not freezing at dark. I went out to D. Crawford's in the morning to get some chickens, partridge -----

December 7, Saturday: Mostly cloudy. A nice fall day. Nothing special.

December 8, Sunday: A very mild morning but cloudy, turning very cold about noon with high northwest wind. Freezing hard, coldest of the season.

December 9, Monday: A cold morning. Everything froze up hard and freezing all day.

December 10, Tuesday: Cloudy, not near so cold. The west wind was away up high.

December 11, Wednesday: Weather about the same, turning a little colder in the evening.

December 12, Thursday: Another cold day, snowing for awhile in the middle of the day.

December 13, Friday: Some milder. Nice winter day.

December 14, Saturday: A nice, mild day. Appearance of soft weather. (In the) afternoon, I went for a walk over to Mr. Warren's, took darky with me. In the evening, Arthur and I went to Mr. Sinclair's office and closed a deal for our house and land on the east side of Nassan St., to Mr. Lazell Graves and Baum.

December 15, Sunday: Dull with a little sleet in the forenoon. Arthur and I went for a drive in the forenoon. Got home about one. Nothing special.

December 16, Monday: A nice day. Mostly cloudy. Colder in the evening.

December 17, Tuesday: A cold day with high east wind. (It) began to storm about 2, soft sleet freezing as it fell. Lots milder in the evening.

December 18, Wednesday: A grand day, bright, mild—just like October weather.

December 19, Thursday: Big change. Quite cold and ground white with snow and snowing a little through the day.

December 20, Friday: Weather about the same.

December 21, Saturday: A nice winter day. Snowing a little. Nothing special.

December 22, Sunday: A nice winter day, mostly cloudy. West wind.

December 23, Monday: Weather about the same. (In the) afternoon, I went to Whitby to get horse shod.

December 24, Tuesday: A beautiful day. Clouds and sunshine. Thawing a little.

December 25, Wednesday: Xmas another fine day. No company today. The day passed off quiet with nothing special.

December 26, Thursday: Beautiful day, bright and mild. Most of snow gone. Streets muddy. A little cloudy and colder in the evening. The cows out to pasture.

December 27, Friday: A little snow through the night. A mild day. Colder in the evening.

December 28, Saturday: Nice mild day. Streets quite sloppy.

December 29, Sunday: A beautiful, bright, mild day. Snow mostly gone. Cows in the field again.

December 30, Monday: Raining most of the day. Cleared up about 3 and a little cooler.

December 31, Tuesday: A beautiful day. Very muddy.

1913

January 1, Wednesday: A beautiful, mild (day). Some sunshine. E. J., Arthur and I took the early train for Toronto. We spent the day with Fred and Dot. E. J. and I came home on the late train.

January 2, Thursday: Heavy, white frost froze. A little dull all day. Very mild. Lots of mud.

January 3, Friday: Rain, sleet and snow. A very disagreeable day.

January 4, Saturday: Froze a little. A nice winter day. Nothing special.

January 5, Sunday: Rather nice day but the evening was rough. Snowing and blowing wind east. Not very cold.

January 6, Monday: A soft, sloppy day. Lots of slush on the streets. Local option defeat today in Oshawa. Lots colder in the evening.

January 7, Tuesday: Rather rough. Quite a snowstorm (in the) forenoon. First sleighs of the season out today.

January 8, Wednesday: Coldest day of the season. A good, hard winter day. A strong northwest wind.

January 9, Thursday: Clear, cold morning. 3 or 4 below zero. A good, hard winter day. Some milder in the evening.

January 10, Friday: Lots milder. Looks like a thaw.

January 11, Saturday: Big change. Rain and sleet through the night. Snow going fast. All day no rain 'til about 4, then heavy rain for awhile. Colder, about 10 and turning to snow. Wind gone northwest.

January 12, Sunday: Snowing and blowing. The forenoon was rather wild and getting colder. The evening was rather sharp.

January 13, Monday: A nice winter day.

January 14, Tuesday: Getting milder. Beginning to thaw a little. Nothing special.

January 15, Wednesday: A very mild day. Mud again. I was putting mangels in W. White's cellar. (It) began to rain in the evening.

January 16, Thursday: Dull and mild. Heavy rain through the night. No rain through the day 'til evening.

January 17, Friday: Dull with showers. Lots of mud. Snow all gone.

January 18, Saturday: Powering rain most of the day 'til about 2, then turning colder and began to snow with northwest wind. The evening was wild for awhile.

January 19, Sunday: Rather dull. Quite mild. Not much snow.

January 20, Monday: Morning dull and mild. Powering rain most of the afternoon. A little colder in the

evening.

January 21, Tuesday: Froze hard but rather nice day. No snow. Sent chickens to Lindsay show this morning. We took supper at J. Ross'.

January 22, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day. Streets quite muddy.

January 23, Thursday: Raining most of the day. Cleared up in the evening and freezing a little. E. J. came home this evening/

January 24, Friday: Froze a little. A beautiful day. Birds came from Lindsay this morning.

January 25, Saturday: Weather about the same.

January 26, Sunday: Mild and muddy. Mr. W. Stevenson's funeral today. No frost at 9 in the evening.

January 27, Monday: Big change. Froze hard and freezing all day. Nothing special.

January 28, Tuesday: A good, hard winter day.

January 29, Wednesday: Still cold. (It) began to snow about 10, turning lost milder about noon. Only snow enough to cover the ground by dark.

January 30, Thursday: Soft and mild. Snow going fast. Nothing particular.

January 31, Friday: A showery day. Snow all gone, turning lots colder about dark with strong northwest wind. E. J., Lovina and Nellie went to Port Perry this morning. Alfred Butt dead.

February:

February 1, Saturday: A stinging, cold day with high northwest wind. A cracker.

February 2, Sunday: Weather not better. Little sunshine. Lots of wind. A hard winter day.

February 3, Monday: Lots milder through the day. Colder in the evening. E. J. came home on afternoon train.

February 4, Tuesday: A clear, cold day. Lots of wind and freezing like mad. Nothing special.

February 5, Wednesday: Weather just the same, cold with wind.

February 6, Thursday: Hard winter weather. Lots of wind. A little sunshine.

February 7, Friday: A little better but bad enough. Wind still northwest and lots of it.

February 8, Saturday: Getting a lot better but windy.

February 9, Monday: Bright, nice winter day.

February 10, Monday: Clear, cold morning. 5 below zero. I was drawing hay (in the) forenoon. D. Crawford was helping. Nothing particular doing.

February 11, Tuesday: Not so cold. Nice winter day.

February 12, Wednesday: Cold again with strong wind west. I was at the town hall getting ready for the poultry show.

February 12, Thursday: Weather about the same. Quite a lot of birds came in this morning.

February 14, Friday: A good, hard winter day.

February 15, Saturday: A little snow with east wind. Rather stormy some parts of the day.

February 16, Sunday: Another good winter day.

February 17, Monday: Clear, cold morning but nice day followed. Packing coops at the hall. Show closed Saturday.

February 18, Tuesday: A nice winter day.

February 19, Wednesday: A nice mild day.

February 20, Thursday: A beautiful, bright, mild (day), just like a spring morning. E. J. and I went to Mr. Rundle's funeral (in the) afternoon on Park Road. Got very dull after dinner. Began to rain a little about 3.

February 21, Friday: Rather dull. Not very cold.

February 22, Saturday: Very dull. All kinds of weather. Rain, sleet, snow. Colder in the evening. Wind northwest.

February 23, Sunday: Bright, good, hard winter day.

February 24, Monday: Clear, cold morning. 4 below zero and cold all day. Nothing particular.

February 25, Tuesday: Clear, cold. 6 below zero. A little milder in the evening. Charley came in about 9 to stop all night with us.

February 26, Wednesday: Not so cold. A raw east wind. The afternoon rather stormy. Snowing slowly with east wind.

February 27, Thursday: Weather about the same.

February 28, Friday: A nice, bright winter day. (In the) afternoon, I went for a drive down to Mr. Bennettas', then to Whitby.

March:

March 1, Saturday: Forenoon rather stormy. A little sunshine (in the) afternoon. Colder in the evening. A good winter day.

March 2, Sunday: The wildest day of the season. Snowing at times with high east wind and very cold. A March day in every respect. Arthur and I went for a short drive down to Mr. Brooks'.

March 3, Monday: Weather about the same. Snowing and blowing most of (the) day.

March 4, Tuesday: A nice winter. E. J. and I went to Brooklin. Got home about 5 (in the) evening.

March 5, Wednesday: A good, hard winter day.

March 6, Thursday: A cold, stormy day and colder in the evening.

March 7, Friday: Clear, cold morning. 10 below zero and cold all day.

March 8, Saturday: Not so cold. Nice day. Lots milder in the evening.

March 9, Sunday: A big change. The forenoon, showery. No rain after noon. Snow going fast.

March 10, Monday: Mostly cloudy but snow going fast. Streets very muddy.

March 11, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright, warm. Looks like spring. Snow near all gone.

March 12, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

March 13, Thursday: Forenoon rather dull with showers. The afternoon, beautiful, bright, mild. Lots of mud.

March 14, Friday: A grand day, bright and very warm. Good garden weather, only land to wet (?). Quite a heavy thunderstorm after dark about 10. Not much rain. Lots of thunder and lightning.

March 15, Saturday: A little colder. No frost. Getting colder (in the) afternoon and evening. Freezing a little about dark.

March 16, Sunday: Lots colder. A little snow in the morning. Lots colder in the evening. A good, steady winter day.

March 17, Monday: A cold morning, getting milder through the day. The evening quite mild.

March 18, Tuesday: Big change. Dull with light showers (in the) forenoon. The afternoon, bright and fine.

March 19, Wednesday: A grand day, bright and warm.

March 20, Thursday: Weather about the same. Annie and _____ came this morning.

March 21, Friday: some light showers (in the) forenoon. Afternoon, dull, no rain. The wind was away up high east (in the) forenoon. The afternoon turned colder, not freezing much.

March 22, Saturday: Froze a little. Rather nice day followed. Nothing special.

March 23, Sunday: Rather dull with cold, raw east wind. The evening was showery. Fred, Dot and Gordon came on the morning train. Went home on the evening train.

March 24, Monday: Powering in the morning. For awhile more rain from 4. The rest of the evening drizzly showers.

March 25, Tuesday: Steady rain most of forenoon. The afternoon, drizzly rain and freezing as it fell. E. J. at Dr. Rundel's (for) an operation.

March 26, Wednesday: Dull and foggy for awhile in the morning. Everything a glare of ice. Very bad getting around. Ice about gone by noon. Getting some colder by dark and beginning to snow a little about 9.

March 27, Thursday: Storming all day with a strong north wind. I think about as much snow as anytime through the winter and about as rough a day.

March 28, Friday: A wintry looking morning. Snow began to go a little. Nice, bright forenoon. The afternoon (was) a little cloudy.

March 29, Saturday: Nice, mild day. Not very bright. Snow about all gone.

March 30, Sunday: All day no rain. Lots of mud. Went to church morning and evening. First Sunday in the new church, King St. East, Oshawa. Rev. S. C. Moore Minister.

March 31, Monday: A heavy shower through the night but a nice day followed. Big supper at the new church. At night we were there.

April:

April 1, Tuesday: Bright with very high west wind. Rather cool. First chicks today.

April 2, Wednesday: A beautiful day. Bright and fine. Quite warm.

April 3, Thursday: A fierce day. Powering rain most of the day with east wind. Thunder through the night with some lightning and heavy rain.

April 4, Friday: Forenoon, showery. Afternoon, very dull. Nothing doing.

April 5, Saturday: A cool, chilly day.

April 6, Sunday: Weather about the same.

April 7, Monday: Quite a hard frost but nice day followed.

April 8, Tuesday: Weather about the same. E. J. and I went down to see the Dickey property (in the) afternoon.

April 9, Wednesday: Cold spring weather.

April 10, Thursday: Raining most of the afternoon with cold east wind. Nothing special.

April 11, Friday: Lots warmer but mostly cloudy. Sowed tomato seeds in hot bed today.

April 12, Saturday: Nice, bright day. Getting more like spring.

April 13, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day. Finest day of the season.

April 14, Monday: Beautiful, bright, warm. Beginning to dry up fine.

April 15, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Began work today. Ploughing today west garden. Hurd's field, the 2 lots, not sold.

April 16, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright, warm day. Sowed first garden seeds today.

April 17, Thursday: Weather fine as ever. Sowed onions today. Also peas.

April 18, Friday: Another grand day. Bright and warm. Just at dark, a heavy thunderstorm came. Not so much rain. Lots of thunder and lightning.

April 19, Saturday: Big change. Mostly cloudy and cold with high northwest wind. Colder in the evening.

April 20, Sunday: A clear, cold morning. Ground froze hard. ½ inch of ice on the tub of water. Cold all day.

April 21, Monday: Not quite so cold but cold enough. Warmer in the evening.

April 22, Tuesday: Lots warmer (in the) forenoon. A bit showery. Afternoon rather cloudy. No rain 'til after dark. I went to Whitby (in the) afternoon.

April 23, Wednesday: Forenoon, showery. Afternoon, fine and bright. A nice spring day.

April 24, Thursday: A beautiful, bright, warm day. An ideal spring day.

April 25, Friday: Weather just the same.

April 26, Saturday: A beautiful, bright forenoon. Afternoon, rather dull. Quite cool in the evening with some heavy thunder about 9. Some lightning. Began to rain about 11. Thunder all gone.

April 27, Sunday: Raining most of the day. The afternoon and evening, very heavy.

April 28, Monday: Cleared up fine after the big rain. A nice, bright day. Fred came down on the morning train, went home on the evening train. We bought the Dickie property today.

April 29, Tuesday: Another nice spring day. Evening a little chilly.

April 30, Wednesday: A light frost. Nice, bright day followed. I planted a little patch of corn today.

May:

May 1, Thursday: Bright. Very warm. I did my first work this afternoon at the Dickey home. Just a little digging around some small trees.

May 2, Friday: Weather about the same.

May 3, Saturday: No change in weather. I planted some corn today. Nothing particular doing.

May 4, Sunday: Bright and warm.

May 5, Monday: Weather about the same.

May 6, Tuesday: Bright and hot.

May 7, Wednesday: Bright but some cooler. The evening quite chilly.

May 8, Thursday: Mostly cloudy and quite chilly with strong northwest wind.

May 9, Friday: Weather about the same.

May 10, Saturday: Clear and cold. Quite a crust of ice on pail of water. I took a wheel up to Whitby in the morning. Back by noon.

May 11, Sunday: Some warmer and bright.

May 12, Monday: Weather about the same. I went to Whitby in the forenoon and brought jack home. Webster did not sell him.

May 13, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. Rather cool. I did first ploughing today on the Dickey property. Property (on) King Street East. Nothing special.

May 14, Wednesday: A light frost but nice. Bright day followed.

May 15, Thursday: cold and dull with strong east wind. Quite a heavy thunderstorm just after dark.

May 16, Friday: Lots warmer. Clouds and sunshine.

May 17, Saturday: Bright, nice summer day. Rather dull. In the evening, (it) began to rain about 10. Just got home from town.

May 18, Sunday: Nice, bright day.

May 19, Monday: Bright, pleasant day. I went to Whitby to bring home some things for Grandpa Butt. He came to our place today. Cephas Butt came with him.

May 20, Tuesday: Rather dull with strong east wind. Began planting strawberries this afternoon.

May 21, Wednesday: Finished strawberries this morning in the rain. (It) began to rain about 9 (in the) morning. Dull with showers (in the) forenoon.

May 22, Thursday: Nice, bright, warm day.

May 23, Friday: Weather very dull all day but no rain. E. J. and Arthur went to Toronto in the morning. Back on the late train (in the) evening.

May 24, Saturday: Nice, bright, warm. Nothing special.

May 25, Sunday: A very nice spring day. Fred, Dot and Gordon came down in the evening.

May 26, Monday: A nice summer day. Fred went home on morning (train). dot and Gordon went (in the) afternoon. I began ploughing the orchard on the Dickie property.

May 27, Tuesday: Dull and showery. Just light showers. Nothing special.

May 28, Wednesday: Nice, bright day.

May 29, Thursday: Weather about the same.

May 30, Friday: Bright and hot.

May 31, Saturday: Bright and hot. I finished ploughing the orchard on the Dickie place today.

June:

June 1, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine with a light shower in the evening.

June 2, Monday: A nice, bright summer day. Angus Cameron and I went to Columbus I the forenoon.

June 3, Tuesday: Forenoon, bright and hot. Afternoon, rather dull. No rain.

June 4, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

June 5, Thursday: A heavy, white frost. Lots of things cut down. Potatoes frozen, bad in spots. Nice day followed.

June 6, Friday: Bright and warm 'til afternoon. Light shower (in the) afternoon. A heavy thunderstorm just at dark.

June 7, Saturday: Mostly cloudy. Rather cool.

June 8, Sunday: A nice day but chilly. Lots of overcoats out in the evening.

June 9, Monday: Nice bright day. (I) began spraying orchard at noon. Walter Wilson helping me.

June 10, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Finished spraying tonight.

June 11, Wednesday: Bright, warm day. Morning rather chilly. Nothing special.

June 12, Thursday: Bright, hot day.

June 13, Friday: Weather just the same.

June 14, Saturday: Bright and hot. Nothing particular doing.

June 15, Sunday: Rather dull with a light shower in the forenoon. Lots of thunder (in the) afternoon and a short, heavy shower about 5.

June 16, Monday: The hottest day of the season. I sowed turnips today.

June 17, Tuesday: A nice summer day.

June 18, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

June 19, Thursday: Clouds, sunshine and shower.

June 20, Friday: Steady rain all forenoon. The afternoon, some showers.

June 21, Saturday: Cleared up fine. A fine day. Everything looks fine after the rain.

June 22, Sunday: Bright and hot. Decoration Day. A great crowd. The body of Mr. Gearey found today. Funeral this evening after church.

June 23, Monday: Bright and hot.

June 24, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

June 25, Wednesday: Another hot day.

June 26, Thursday: A scorching, hot day. Evening rather dull. Nothing special.

June 27, Friday: Nice, cool morning. A shower through the night. Bright, hot day.

June 28, Saturday: Bright and hot.

June 29, Sunday: Forenoon rather dull but hot afternoon. Bright.

June 30, Monday: Bright and very hot.

July:

July 1, Tuesday: A scorching hot day.

July 2, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

July 3, Thursday: A scorcher.

July 4, Friday: Forenoon, bright, very hot. A heavy thunderstorm (in the) afternoon.

July 5, Saturday: A dull, foggy morning but very hot. Cleared up bright about 10. I finished sowing buckwheat in the orchard this morning.

July 6, Sunday: A big change. Quite cool with strong west wind. The evening was quite chilly. Bright day.

July 7, Monday: Bright all day. Rather cool. Fine working. Strong west wind.

July 8, Tuesday: Nice, bright summer day. Fine working weather.

July 9, Wednesday: A nice, bright forenoon. A heavy thunderstorm (in the) afternoon about 3. High west wind.

July 10, Thursday: Nice, bright, warm day.

July 11, Friday: A nice summer day.

July 12, Saturday: Very dull morning. (It) began to rain about 11 and rained very heavy 'til about 1. Not much more after that.

July 13, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine with high west wind. Rather chilly.

July 14, Monday: Bright and hot.

July 15, Tuesday: Weather about the same. I put the cow, Spotty, in Warren's pasture today.

July 16, Wednesday: Bright and hot.

July 17, Thursday: A very dull morning but soon cleared up and was very hot. Nothing special.

July 18, Friday: A nice summer day.

July 19, Saturday: Weather bright and hot.

July 20, Sunday: A nice, bright morning. A light thundershower at noon. The afternoon, mostly cloudy.

Fred, Dot and Gordon came on morning train. Went home on the evening train.

July 21, Monday: Nice, bright summer day. Planted some beans today.

July 22, Tuesday: Nice summer day.

July 23, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy and hot with light thundershower about 3. (It) began to rain steady about dark. No thunder.

July 24, Thursday: A nice summer day. The afternoon, cloudy and cool.

July 25, Friday: Bright and hot all day.

July 26, Saturday: Bright. Very hot. Sold Spot's calf today. H. Bennett.

July 27, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Very hot.

July 28, Monday: Bright. Very hot. I went out looking for young pigs. Got 2 at W. Garratt's. \$8.

July 29, Tuesday: A scorcher. Nothing particular.

July 30, Wednesday: I think the hottest day of the season. A roaster.

July 31, Thursday: Everything about the same.

August:

August 1, Friday: No change in weather.

August 2, Saturday: Bright and hot.

August 3, Sunday: Mostly cloudy. Not so hot. Some light showers (in the) afternoon.

August 4, Monday: Bright and hot.

August 5, Tuesday: Weather just the same.

August 6, Wednesday: Forenoon, bright and hot.

August 7, Thursday: Bright and hot.

August 8, Friday: Nice summer day.

August 9, Saturday: Dull with light shower.

August 10, Sunday: Bright and warm

August 11, Monday: Weather about the same.

August 12, Tuesday: No change.

August 13 Wednesday: Bright and hot.

August 14, Thursday: Bright and hot.

August 15, Friday: The weather is dry and hot.

August 16, Saturday: Bright. Very hot with lots of thunder and lightning in the evening but not as much rain.

August 17, Sunday: Just as hot as usual. Everything drying up.

August 18, Monday: Weather about the same.

August 19, Tuesday: Not so hot but dry.

August 20, Wednesday: Bright, nice summer day.

August 21, Thursday: Weather about the same but a little cloudy in the evening.

August 22, Friday: Very dull morning. (It) began to rain about 9. Steady rain most of the forenoon. Sometimes very heavy. The afternoon, cloudy. No rain 'til about dark, then there was a wild storm. Wind, rain, thunder and lightning. I think I never saw a worse storm. Lasted about $\frac{3}{4}$ of an hour.

August 23, Saturday: A nice, bright day. Nothing looks any worse after the storm.

August 24, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. A very chilly evening. Mary and Sarah here for tea.

August 25, Monday: Quite a heavy white frost. Sidewalks white at 6 o'clock. Clouds and sunshine. Quite cool.

August 26, Tuesday: Forenoon, clouds and sunshine. The afternoon, some showers. Not much.

August 27, Wednesday: Mostly bright and warm.

August 28, Thursday: Weather about the same.

August 29, Friday: A very heavy fog in the morning. Nice bright morning. The afternoon, dull with showers in the evening.

August 30, Saturday: A nice summer day. Arthur went to Toronto on noon train.

August 31, Sunday: Weather about the same.

September:

September 1, Monday: Bright. Very hot.

September 2, Tuesday: A bright, very hot day. I went to Toronto on the evening train.

September 3, Wednesday: A heavy thunderstorm in the morning. The day was showery. I spent the day at the Exhibition. Left for home on the 8:30 train. Very hot day.

September 4, Thursday: Lots cooler. Mostly cloudy.

September 5, Friday: Nice, bright summer day.

September 6, Saturday: Weather about the same.

September 7, Sunday: Fine weather.

September 8, Monday: Great weather.

September 9, Tuesday: A grand day. Spent the afternoon at the fair.

September 10, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Quite cool in the evening.

September 11, Thursday: Another fine day. I went up to Whitby (in the) forenoon.

September 12, Friday: Morning rather dull. Nice day followed. I pulled onions today.

September 13, Saturday: Bright and quite cool with strong west wind. A cold evening. Sold our apples on the Dickey property today to Brooks Bros.

September 14, Sunday: A cold morning. A heavy frost. Quite a crust of ice. Lots of things badly nipped. Nice day followed.

September 15, Monday: A light frost. Lots warmer. Nice, bright day.

September 16, Tuesday: A nice fall day. Bright 'til noon, then a little dull. (It) began to rain slow about 6.

Arthur went to Bowmanville Fair with Mr. Brooks.

September 17, Wednesday: Dull all day with a light shower about dark. Arthur drove to Bowmanville Fair this afternoon.

September 18, Thursday: A nice, bright fall day.

September 19, Friday: Weather about the same.

September 20, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine with strong east wind. Looks like rain.

September 21, Sunday: Dull and showery day.

September 22, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Nice day. E. J. and Arthur drove to Brooklin. Got home about 6. Evening rather chilly.

September 23, Tuesday: A little frost. Nice day followed. Charley Elliott here for dinner. Arthur went with him to Brooklin in the auto.

September 24, Wednesday: A beautiful fall day.

September 25, Thursday: Weather about the same. Arthur came home this evening. Charley brought him in the auto.

September 26, Friday: Dull morning. Rain from about 10 'til 3, then (it) cleared up fine.

September 27, Saturday: Nice, bright day. Nothing special.

September 28, Sunday: Beautiful, bright, warm day.

September 29, Monday: A grand day. Bright, warm.

September 30, Tuesday: Fine weather. No frost. Arthur came home this morning.

October:

October 1, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day. Warm enough for August.

October 2, Thursday: Dull, showery forenoon. A little brighter afternoon. Clearing in the evening. Rather warm.

October 3, Friday: Beautiful, bright, warm day.

October 4, Saturday: Grand weather. Bright. Warm enough for August.

October 5, Sunday: Weather about the same.

October 6, Monday: Bright and hot. Nothing special.

October 7, Tuesday: The weather is a wonder for this season of the year. Very dry and hot.

October 8, Wednesday: Bright, dry and finished pulling mangels in the town field today.

October 9, Thursday: Bright and hot as summer.

October 10, Friday: Bright and hot.

October 11, Saturday: A dull morning. (It) began to rain about 11. Rest of (the) day showery. Some cooler. Finished mangels today.

October 12, Sunday: A white frost. Quite cool all day with drizzly showers in the evening.

October 13, Monday: Cleared up fine. Beautiful, bright day. Great fall weather. Evening quite cold. I took Grandpa Butt down to Gibson's this afternoon.

October 14, Tuesday: Quite a hard frost. Quite a crust of ice on pail of water. A beautiful, bright day.

October 15, Wednesday: Light frost. Beautiful day. Began picking apples today.

October 16, Thursday: Weather about the same.

October 17, Friday: Dull and rather chilly. (It) began to rain about 4 (in the) afternoon.

October 18, Saturday: Mostly cloudy and cool. Arthur planted bulbs today.

October 19, Sunday: Weather about the same. (It) began to rain about 8 in the evening. Fred, Dot and Gordon down for the day.

October 20, Monday: Rather dull and cool with light shower (in the) forenoon. Nothing particular doing. **Thanksgiving Day.** E. J. went to Toronto in the evening.

October 21, Tuesday: Quite cool with 2 very light flurries of snow with cold west wind. E. J. came home this evening.

October 22, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy with quite a hard frost in the morning.

October 23, Thursday: Cloudy and cool all day. Sold cow, Spotty, to Mr. Warren. (\$) 75.

October 24, Friday: Raining most of the day.

October 25, Saturday: Nice, bright day. Rather cool. We moved to King Street East.

October 26, Sunday: Weather about the same. Our first night at our new home.

October 27, Monday: Rather dull and chilly.

October 28, Tuesday: Raining most of the day.

October 29, Wednesday: Cool and cloudy. Beginning to rain about 4 (in the) afternoon. Got a load of hay today from Mr. Pratt.

October 30, Thursday: A dull, chilly day with northwest wind. Nothing particular.

October 31, Friday: Weather about the same.

November:

November 1, Saturday: A nice fall day.

November 2, Sunday: Nice, bright day. Arthur and I went for a drive (in the) afternoon. Nothing particular doing.

November 3, Monday: Dull with light drizzly showers. (I) began digging turnips today.

November 4, Tuesday: Cloudy and cold.

November 5, Wednesday: Clear, cold morning. Ground froze about 1/10 inch. Beautiful day followed.

November 6, Thursday: A beautiful, bright, mild day.

November 7, Friday: Another grand day. Bright, mild.

November 8, Saturday: A dull, showery day. Raining slow most of the day.

November 9, Sunday: A wild day. Powering rain with high wind all day. Getting worse in the evening and after dark.

November 10, Monday: Every appearance of a rough night. Some colder with just enough snow to cover the ground and snowing a little 'til about 9. Not a very pleasant day. Snow all gone by noon.

November 11, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy and cool but fine for the season of the year.

November 12, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

November 13, Thursday: Everything about the same.

November 14, Friday: Dull and showery.

November 15, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Our deer came from north today.

November 16, Sunday: Dull and chilly. Damp. No rain.

November 17, Monday: A beautiful fall day.

November 18, Tuesday: Dull, raw day.

November 19, Wednesday: Heavy rain most of (the) day. I put in the day on Exhibition ground at the fat stock show. Home at night.

November 20, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine.

November 21, Friday: Mostly bright. A nice day.

November 22, Saturday: Nice, mild day and bright. Getting cloudy in the evening. (It) began to rain about dark.

November 23, Sunday: Rather dull and cool but a nice fall day.

November 24, Monday: Rain through the night. A disagreeable day. Strong northwest wind with flurries of soft snow all through the day. A cold evening.

November 25, Tuesday: A nice fall day. Nothing special.

November 26, Wednesday: A beautiful day. Mostly sunshine. Lots colder in the evening.

November 27, Thursday: The coldest day of the season. Ground froze hard. Roads very rough. I went to Whitby in the morning with Molinda Gordon. Cold drive. Strong east wind all day.

November 28, Friday: Not so cold. Nice fall day.

November 29, Saturday: dull but nice day. (In the) afternoon, E. J. and I went to Whitby.

November 30, Sunday: Weather about the same.

December:

December 1, Monday: Beautiful weather. As fine as October weather. Nothing special.

December 2, Tuesday: Dull but mild.

December 3, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

December 4, Thursday: A little colder but alright. Some sunshine at times.

December 5, Friday: Mostly cloudy. Rather cool. Killed pigs this afternoon.

December 6, Saturday: Beautiful, bright morning with heavy white frost. Getting cloudy through the day. Strong east wind. Grandpa Butt died at 6 this morning.

December 7, Sunday: Rain through the night. Dull morning. Wind shifted northwest. Strong breeze all day and cold with heavy black clouds. Grandpa buried today. Left Mr. Gibson's house at 11. Got to Prince Albert at 1:30. Left for home at 4:30. Home at 7.

December 8, Monday: A wild, cold morning, snowing and blowing. Cleared up about noon. Bright and colder. An ideal winter day.

December 9, Tuesday: A nice, mild day. Cloudy.

December 10, Wednesday: Very dull and mild with a light, drizzly shower just after dinner. I drove Emily to Whitby for 4:30. She was going home to Sonja.

December 11, Thursday: Big change. A clear, cold morning. A nice, bright winter day. Freezing hard all day. Wind straight north.

December 12, Friday: Not so cold. A nice day.

December 13, Saturday: A great day. Morning a little dull but soon cleared up bright, fine.

December 14, Sunday: Weather about the same. Fred came down on morning train. Went home in the

evening.

December 15, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. A great day for December. Very heavy, white frost.

December 16, Tuesday: Dull with drizzly rain in the forenoon. A little colder in the evening.

December 17, Wednesday: Lots colder. Nice winter day.

December 18, Thursday: Mr. Brooks and family her for tea. Weather about the same.

December 19, Friday: Bright but cold. Grand day.

December 20, Saturday: Weather about the same.

December 21, Sunday: Very dull but cold enough to be out of the mud. Great weather.

December 22, Monday: Weather about the same with very appearance of a storm.

December 23, Tuesday: Very dull. Not so cold. (It) began to snow about 10, snowing heavy (the) rest of the day. About 3 inches by night. It was very sloppy.

December 24, Wednesday: Dull and mild. Very sloppy.

December 25, Thursday: Xmas. Weather about the same. We had no company. Very quiet.

December 26, Friday: Big change. Bright. Lots colder with a strong north wind. A no. 1 winter day without doubt.

December 27, Saturday: Clear, cold morning.

December 28, Sunday: A bright, mild day. Fine weather.

December 29, Monday: Weather about the same. I went to Whitby (in the) afternoon. Took the 4:30 train for Sonja. Stopped at W. Luke's all night.

December 30, Tuesday: Clear, cold morning. W. Luke drove me up to Manila. I went to the Glendenning's and bought a Jersey cow, then back to Luke's for dinner. Took the one o'clock train for Whitby. Got home at 5.

December 31, Wednesday: A nice winter day. Nothing special doing.

End of 1913.

(End of diary.)

Diary

Oshawa, Jan. 1, 1916

Jan. 1, Saturday: Shower. Sloppy day. E. J., Arthur and I went up to Fred's. Arthur and I left for home 11:30. Got home about 1:30 in a powering rain and freezing as it fell.

Jan. 2, Sunday: Dull. No rain. Ice all gone off the trees. A bit colder in the evening.

Jan. 3, Monday: Lots colder. Froze up hard. E. J. came home in the evening. Conant elected Mayor over J. Stacey.

Jan. 4, Tuesday: Cold. Nice winter day. Milder in the evening.

Jan. 5, Wednesday: Another showery day. Colder after dark.

Jan. 6, Thursday: Clear, cold day. Strong wind.

Jan. 7, Friday: A cold day, just about 4 above zero.

Jan. 8, Saturday: About the same. Milder in the evening.

Jan. 9, Sunday: Nice mild day. A little sunshine about noon.

Jan. 10, Monday: Mild and sloppy. Not much rain.

Jan. 11, Tuesday: Some colder. Froze hard and still colder in the evening.

Jan. 12, Wednesday: Changeable, cold morning with strong east wind. (It) began to snow about 9 for awhile, then sleet for awhile and getting quite mild. Day ended up with rain.

Jan. 13, Thursday: Dull, mild morning. No frost but freezing by noon with strong north wind.

Jan. 14, Friday: 5 below zero. A cold morning. Bright, hard winter day.

Jan. 15, Saturday: A inter day. The afternoon was blustery, snowing heavy some of the time and cold.

Jan. 16, Sunday: Another cold day and colder in the evening. Snow flurries.

Jan. 17, Monday: A stinger. Hardest day of the winter.

Jan. 18, Tuesday: Just about the same, blustery with strong north wind.

Jan. 19, Wednesday: A little milder towards evening and snowing a little.

Jan. 20, Thursday: About 2 inches of snow down. Turning very mild. Quite sloppy by evening with sleet and rain.

Jan. 21, Friday: Snow about gone. Showers through the day.

Jan. 22, Saturday: Very soft 'til about noon, then beginning to get colder. By 8 o'clock, it was good and cold. E. J. and I were at Mr. Sutcliff's for the evening.

Jan. 23, Sunday: Dull. Not so cold as last night. Milder towards evening.

Jan. 24, Monday: Very soft, dull morning. Nice bright day followed. Streets getting muddy.

Jan. 25, Tuesday: Just like April. Boys playing marbles on sidewalks before 8 in the morning.

Jan. 26, Wednesday: No frost in the morning. Mostly cloudy. Went to the farm twice (in the) afternoon.

Jan. 27, Thursday: Raining most of the day.

Jan. 28, Friday: No frost. Getting colder through the day. Wind gone west and away up high. (It) began to freeze in the afternoon.

Jan. 29, Saturday: Dull, cold day. Strong west wind.

Jan. 30, Sunday: Big change. A glare of ice all over had been raining and freezing as it fell but soon began to rain.

Jan. 31, Monday: Some drizzly showers. Colder towards evening. E. J. and I went to Whitby (in the)

afternoon.

February:

Feb. 1, Tuesday: Mild morning, turning colder and freezing in the afternoon.

Feb. 2, Wednesday: A dull day. Froze hard. I went to Whitby (in the) afternoon. Got a leghorn rooster from Mr. Disney.

Feb. 3, Thursday: A cold day. Strong northwest wind. I went to Whitby with beans to Mr. Matheson.

Feb. 4, Friday: A winter day.

Feb. 5, Saturday: Not so cold. Snowing steady 'til about 4.

Feb. 6, Sunday: A nice winter day. Some cutters on the go again. Getting quite mild by night.

Feb. 7, Monday: Big change. Lots colder and lots of wind with snow flurries. A cold day.

Feb. 8, Tuesday: A rough day. Heavy snow flurries.

Feb. 9, Wednesday: A nice winter day.

Feb. 10, Thursday: Nice mild morning. Getting colder all through the day. A cold evening.

Feb. 11, Friday: Not so cold. Heavy snow flurries at times.

Feb. 12, Saturday: A hard winter day.

Feb. 13, Sunday: Clear, cold day.

Feb. 14, Monday: Clear and cold. 14 below zero in the morning. A little milder by evening.

Feb. 15, Tuesday: Lots milder. Nice winter day.

Feb. 16, Wednesday: A cold, raw west wind. I went to Whitby forenoon. Lots milder by evening.

Feb. 17, Thursday: A grand day. Bright, thawing fast. Streets very sloppy. A little colder by evening.

Feb. 18, Friday: Not very cold in the morning. Snowing a little by noon. It was wild with high west wind almost blinding at times and getting very cold by night.

Feb. 19, Saturday: Clear, cold day all through. Party at Branton's in the evening.

Feb. 20, Sunday: A good, hard winter day.

Feb. 21, Monday: 13 below zero. A little milder afternoon but cold enough.

Feb. 22, Tuesday: Sharp morning. Lots milder than yesterday and lots milder by night.

Feb. 23, Wednesday: A beautiful day. Thawing fast. Staying about ---- (?) on front streets.

Feb. 24, Thursday: Nice bright morning but soon got cloudy with cold east wind. (It) began to snow about dark.

Feb. 25, Friday: Lots of snow down and still snowing. Stopped about 10. About 6 inches down.

Feb. 26, Saturday: Good, sound winter day.

Feb. 27, Sunday: Very cold and wild. Strong west wind. The snow was blinding. Going in clouds. A Brooks for tea.

Feb. 28, Monday: Clear, cold morning. 13 below zero and cold all day. Everything looks wild.

Feb. 29, Tuesday: Some milder with light snow flurries. Wind southeast. Cold enough.

March:

Mar. 1, Wednesday: Clear, cold morning. Just at zero. A nice winter day. (In the) afternoon, Arthur and I went to Lisk Sale.

Mar. 2, Thursday: Cold and blustery.

Mar. 3, Friday: A cold, sharp day.

Mar. 4, Saturday: Weather about the same.

Mar. 5, Sunday: A little colder, just. A little below zero and blustery. A little milder in the evening.

Mar. 6, Monday: Cold morning with strong east wind. (It) began to snow about noon. By 4, rather wild from then 'til dark. I think (it) was worst blinding storm I ever saw. At. J. Ross' for tea. Got home about 11. While on our way home, some sharp lightning and heavy thunder. No snow falling then. Getting quite mild.

Mar. 7, Tuesday: Quite calm but wild looking. A little sleet or rain through the night, turning colder by evening. Mr. Flintoff pulling down barn today. Arthur and I went down to S. Brook's in the evening and bought a horse. Kate A. Gray.

Mar. 8, Wednesday: Nice mild day. Light flurries of snow at times.

Mar. 9, Thursday: Another wild day. Cold. Snowing and blowing. A little better by evening.

Mar. 10, Friday: A winter day all through.

Mar. 11, Saturday: A nice winter day. A little sloppy uptown.

Mar. 12, Sunday: Another blustery day. Not very cold. A heavy flurry of snow in the evening.

Mar. 13, Monday: Bright, fine. Thawing a little.

Mar. 14, Tuesday: A nice winter day.

Mar. 15, Wednesday: Good hard winter day.

Mar. 16, Thursday: Just at zero. Nice bright day followed.

Mar. 17, Friday: A stinger. 5 or 6 below zero with high wind. A hard day.

Mar. 18, Saturday: 8 below zero in the morning. Lots milder (in the) afternoon.

Mar. 19, Sunday: Nice, bright, mild morning. A light fall of snow through the night. We had dinner at White's. Nassau St.

Mar. 20, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Flurries of snow in the evening.

Mar. 21, Tuesday: Quite mild. A little sloppy on the streets. Fred and Velma White here for tea.

Mar. 22, Wednesday: Lots colder with strong east wind.

Mar. 23, Thursday: A bright, sharp morning. Close to zero. A winter day.

Mar. 24, Friday: Beautiful, bright, mild day. After a clear, cold morning, streets getting sloppy.

Mar. 25, Saturday: Bright and mild. Thawing fast all day. Noting special.

Mar. 26, Sunday: Bright. Thawing fast. Water running all over the streets.

Mar. 27, Monday: Raining most of the day.

Mar. 28, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. Thawing fast.

Mar. 29, Wednesday: A grand day. Bright, warm. The first spring day.

Mar. 30, Thursday: Weather just the same.

Mar. 31, Friday: March finishes fine, bright, warm. Snow about all gone. Just a little white frost this morning.

April:

Apr. 1, Saturday: Rather dull morning. The afternoon, showery. Arthur quits at the office tonight.

Apr. 2, Sunday: Some clouds. Mostly sunshine.

Apr. 3, Monday: Clouds and sunshine.

Apr. 4, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy and cool. (It) began to rain about dark. Arthur and I went to Toronto. Left for home at 11:30. Raining a little. Freezing a little when we got home at 1 o'clock.

Apr. 5, Wednesday: Cloudy and cool.

Apr. 6, Thursday: Snowing heavy 'til about 10, then the sun came out very bright and warm snow about all gone by noon. Freezing a little in the evening.

Apr. 7, Friday: Froze hard but bright cold north wind. Arthur and I went out to get some pigs. Bought one from Mr. Hoskin. Sowed first hot bed this afternoon.

Apr. 8, Saturday: Cloudy and cool. A little rain in the evening. A strong east wind all day.

Apr. 9, Sunday: Rather dull and chilly. Mr. Brooks & Mrs. here for tea.

Apr. 10, Monday: Froze quite hard. Bright but chilly all day. Arthur and I went out to Mr. Hoskin's and brought our pig home (in the) forenoon.

Apr. 11, Tuesday: Cloudy with cold wind. Raining most of afternoon.

Apr. 12, Wednesday: A nice spring day. Warmest day of the season.

Apr. 13, Thursday: A little cooler. Clouds and sunshine. A nice spring day.

Apr. 14, Friday: Raining most of forenoon. Clearing a little (in the) afternoon and cooler with southeast wind.

Apr. 15, Saturday: Mostly sunshine. A nice day.

Apr. 16, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Rather warm. Some thunder at a distance afternoon and evening with just a sprinkle of rain.

Apr. 17, Monday: Clouds and drizzly showers. Quite chilly towards evening.

Apr. 18, Tuesday: Rather cold. Mostly bright with strong west wind.

Apr. 19, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. White frost in the morning. Getting warmer towards evening. Mr. Arthur Wilson moved in west part of the house today.

Apr. 20, Thursday: Forenoon drizzly showers. Cleared up a little (in the) afternoon.

Apr. 21, Friday: Weather about the same. Drizzly showers all through the day.

Apr. 22, Saturday: Lots of rain through the night. Mud and water every place. A dull, dirty day all through.

Apr. 23, Sunday: Another drizzly day. Fred, Dot & Gordon down for the day. Went home on 7:30 train.

Apr. 24, Monday: Mostly cloudy and cool.

Apr. 25, Tuesday: Rain through the night. A dull forenoon. The afternoon a little better. Nothing special.

Apr. 26, Wednesday: A little sunshine (in the) forenoon. Afternoon, thunder at a distance with light showers.

Apr. 27, Thursday: Better weather. A little sunshine. Drying up a little.

Apr. 28, Friday: Weather improving. Bright and it's warmer. Mr. Flintoff put Arthur's barn on post today.

Apr. 29, Saturday: A fine spring day.

Apr. 30, Sunday: Another fine day. A little cloudy in the evening.

May:

May 1, Monday: Cloudy with drizzly showers (in the) afternoon and very heavy rain for awhile just after dark. Arthur & I went out to Mr. Reson's for some sitting hens. Got 3.

May 2, Tuesday: Quite cool. Clouds and sunshine. Just started planting potatoes about 4 this afternoon in field north of orchard.

May 3, Wednesday: Rain most of forenoon. Afternoon, very dull and cool.

May 4, Thursday: Cool. Clouds and sunshine.

May 5, Friday: Weather about the same.

May 6, Saturday: Rather dull. Began to rain about 4. Evening showers.

May 7, Sunday: Quite warm and bright.

May 8, Monday: Not so warm. Some clouds. Began to rain about 9. Forenoon with thunder and lightning. Cleared up about noon. Turning colder in the evening.

May 9, Tuesday: cold with very high wind all day. Began working land for oats and strawberries.

May 10, Wednesday: Raining steady 'til about 3, then clearing and turning colder.

May 11, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine with very high west wind. Rather cold. Finished planting potatoes today in field north of old orchard.

May 12, Friday: Nice day with strong west wind. A little white frost in the morning.

May 13, Saturday: Beautiful, bright, warm day. Sowed oats this afternoon.

May 14, Sunday: Another fine day.

May 15, Monday: Heavy rain most of the forenoon with east wind. Clearing a little about noon. A bunch of 11 young pigs came today.

May 16, Tuesday: Very dull with showers (in the) afternoon. Not much doing.

May 17, Wednesday: Very dull, cold windy sleet showers. Was planting strawberries. A cold job. Weather gone back a month.

May 18, Thursday: Cool. Clouds. Sunshine.

May 19, Friday: Very dull forenoon. Afternoon showery.

May 20, Saturday: Dry but cool. Reason's cattle put in pasture today.

May 21, Sunday: A very nice, warm day. Sunshine all day.

May 22, Monday: Showery day. Heavy rain most of afternoon.

May 23, Tuesday: A very dull, close, foggy morning. Clearing bright and very hot afternoon. Cow and calf out this afternoon.

May 24, Wednesday: Mostly bright. A nice summer day.

May 25, Thursday: Another fine day.

May 26, Friday: A very warm day, mostly bright. A little cloudy in the afternoon. We sowed mangels this afternoon.

May 27, Saturday: Rain for awhile in the morning. Rest of the day was very warm.

May 28, Sunday: Warm, bright, very close.

May 29, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Very hot. Began to rain about dark.

May 30, Tuesday: Still raining but cleared up about 10. Bright and hot rest of the day but everything looked as if it had rained all night.

May 31, Wednesday: Nice, bright, warm day.

June:

June 1, Thursday: A bright, fine day. Getting land ready for corn.

June 2, Friday: Dull. Began to rain about 11. The afternoon was rough. Lots of rain with fierce thunder and lightning.

June 3, Saturday: Rather dull. Some cooler west wind.

June 4, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine with a heavy shower (in the) afternoon. About 5, Arthur went to Brooklin. Sara & Mary here for tea. Another heavy shower about 9.

June 5, Monday: Rather dull with a light shower just afternoon. E. J. and I went up to Uncle William's after supper. He died this afternoon about 2.

June 6, Tuesday: A nice bright day. We were getting ready for corn.

June 7, Wednesday: Rather dull. Tried hard to rain afternoon and evening but only very drizzly showers. Planted corn (in the) forenoon. W. White's funeral this afternoon.

June 8, Thursday: A dull, chilly day with strong east wind. No rain. Put in first garden seeds today. Onions, carrots, beets, citrons. Wes & Frankie here for dinner.

June 9, Friday: Clouds & sunshine. Drizzly showers (in the) forenoon. The afternoon, 2 heavy thunderstorms.

June 10, Saturday: Forenoon, dull and cloudy. Afternoon, light showers, clearing a little in the evening.

June 11, Sunday: A very dull morning. A little sunshine (in the) afternoon.

June 12, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Rather close and warm with a light thundershower about 6. Grace White here today.

June 13, Tuesday: Better weather. Mostly bright and warm.

June 14, Wednesday: Another fine day. Planted beans this afternoon.

June 15, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. Steady rain most of the afternoon.

June 16, Friday:

June 17, Saturday: Mostly cloudy. A little sunshine (in the) afternoon. Afternoon, Everett Elliott here for tea.

June 18, Sunday: Mostly cloudy with showers. Howard Elliott here for tea.

June 19, Monday: Began to rain about 10. The rain stopped about 3. The evening was dull.

June 20, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy and cool. A drizzly shower in the forenoon.

June 21, Wednesday: A nice, bright day. Ploughing for beans and millet.

June 22, Thursday: Another beautiful day.

June 23, Friday: Rather dull forenoon with drizzly rain most of afternoon but worked all the afternoon. The day work was planting cucumbers, beans and sowing millet. Got through and home just at dark.

June 24, Saturday: Forenoon showery, then cleared up fine at noon. A heavy thunderstorm came up about 3. Voting on free tax for McLaughlin's today. Carried 780 for 29 against.

June 25, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine all day.

June 26, Monday: Mostly sunshine. Fine day.

June 27, Tuesday: Just a sprinkle of rain in the morning, then cleared up fine. A beautiful, bright day.

A964.19.4.15

Page 7

June 28, Wednesday: A bright, hot day.

June 29, Thursday: Drizzly rain most of forenoon. The afternoon, fine.

June 30, Friday: Another bright, hot day. Grand summer weather.

July:

July 1, Saturday: Bright and hot.

July 2, Sunday: Clouds, sunshine and heavy thunderstorms. One heavy storm at 11. A heavier one about 3 with hail large as marbles. Certainly a heavy storm. Fred, Dot & Gordon came this morning on the 10 train.

July 3, Monday: Nice forenoon after a cloudy morning with a heavy thunderstorm about 3 and a lighter one about 5. Fred & Dot went home this morning.

July 4, Tuesday: Some clouds. Mostly bright. Dot came again this afternoon.

July 5, Wednesday: A bright, nice summer day.

July 6, Thursday: Weather about the same.

July 7, Friday: Forenoon, warm. Clouds, sunshine this afternoon. A heavy thundershower about 4.

July 8, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Not so warm. Piano office bunch. Nice. At the farm this afternoon.

July 9, Sunday: Bright and warmer. Fred came down this morning.

July 10, Monday: A nice summer day. Fred, Dot & Gordon went home this morning.

July 11, Tuesday: A bright, hot day.

July 12, Wednesday: A scorching, hot day.

July 13, Thursday: Another scorcher.

July 14, Friday: Not so hot but hot enough for any person.

July 15, Saturday: Another scorcher.

July 16, Sunday: A bright, hot day with a nice west wind.

July 17, Monday: Forenoon, cloudy. Nice working afternoon. Bright, hotter.

July 18, Tuesday: Bright and hot.

July 19, Wednesday: No change. Hot.

July 20, Thursday: Terrible hot.

July 21, Friday: Clouds and sunshine with just a sprinkle (in the) forenoon.

July 22, Saturday: Another hot day.

July 23, Sunday: A scorcher. Brooks and family spent the day on the farm with us.

July 24, Monday: Another hot day.

July 25, Tuesday: Terrible hot. Nothing special.

July 26, Wednesday: Bright. Too hot to work but have to.

July 27, Thursday: Hot weather. All there is to write about.

July 28, Friday: Bright, hot, dry.

July 29, Saturday: No change in weather.

July 30, Sunday: I think the hottest day of the summer. Not so bright but very close and not a breath of wind.

July 31, Monday: Not so hot with a nice breeze from the northwest.

August:

Aug. 1, Tuesday: Bright and hot.

Aug. 2, Wednesday: Weather just the same.

Aug. 3, Thursday: Rather dull with just a sprinkle, then all went.

Aug. 4, Friday: A scorching, hot day. Directors' meeting this afternoon.

Aug. 5, Saturday: A very hot day.

Aug. 6, Sunday: Forenoon rather cloudy at times but very close and hot. We took in our hay this morning. Afternoon, lots of thunder but no rain came. We had our supper at the farm.

Aug. 7, Monday: Forenoon rather cloudy at times but very hot. We took in our hay this forenoon. Afternoon, lots of thunder but no rain came. We had our supper at the farm.

Aug. 8, Tuesday: Bright and hot. Crowle cut oats this afternoon. A little rain came through the night.

Aug. 9, Wednesday: Not so hot. A nice summer day.

Aug. 10, Thursday: Weather about the same. A little gloomier in the evening.

Aug. 11, Friday: Dull with light shower in the forenoon. The afternoon, cloudy.

Aug. 12, Saturday: A beautiful day. A little cloudy early in the evening with a sprinkle of rain about 9.

Aug. 13, Sunday: Bright and quite cool with strong northwest wind.

Aug. 14, Monday: Nice, bright summer day.

Aug. 15, Tuesday: Bright. Some warmer but very dry.

Aug. 16, Wednesday: Everything about same.

Aug. 17, Thursday: Bright. Getting hotter.

Aug. 18, Friday: Bright. Very hot. Too hot to work. Nothing particular.

Aug. 19, Saturday: A scorcher.

Aug. 20, Sunday: Terrible hot. No wind. Fred & Gordon came this morning. Fred went home this evening. A fierce day.

Aug. 21, Monday: Bright, very hot and close. A light thundershower afternoon about 3. Cloudy rest of the day.

Aug. 22, Tuesday: A light shower in the morning but soon cleared up bright and hot...

Aug. 23, Wednesday: Not so hot.

Aug. 24, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. Not so hot in the evening. E. J., Gordon & I went for a drive down to the lake. (It) began to - - - - when near home about 8:30.

Aug. 25, Friday: A little dull in the morning but a nice day followed. Tess and Frankie Girty here for the day with us.

Aug. 26, Saturday: A little cloudy with a light shower at noon. The afternoon, dull with a drizzly shower about 4:30. Arthur, Gordon & I went to Bowmanville (in the) afternoon. Home at 6. Gordon went home alone this evening.

Aug. 27, Sunday: A nice shower in the morning but cleared up fine by noon. Nothing special.

Aug. 28, Monday: Nice, bright summer day.

Aug. 29, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright day. A little chilly in the morning. E. J. went to Sony this morning.

Aug. 30, Wednesday: Another fine day.

Aug. 31, Thursday: Beautiful, bright day. E. J. came home this afternoon.

September:

Sept. 1, Friday: A dull forenoon. Not so hot. A short, heavy thundershower about 3. Some light showers after but no thunder.

Sept. 2, Saturday: Cleared up fine. Just a few clouds. The evening was quite chilly.

Sept. 3, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. A chilly morning. Cool all day.

Sept. 4, Monday: A nice summer day.

Sept. 5, Tuesday: Some warmer. A grand day. I went to Toronto in the evening at 8:10 on CPR.

Sept. 6, Wednesday: A very dull, foggy morning. A nice, bright, warm day followed. I left for home on 11:30 train. Spent day on the Exhibition ground.

Sept. 7, Thursday: Rather dull forenoon. The afternoon was showery.

Sept. 8, Friday: A little - - - - in the morning but soon cleared up fine.

Sept. 9, Saturday: A nice summer day. Jersey calf came this afternoon.

Sept. 10, Sunday: A bright, hot day. Nothing special doing.

Sept. 11, Monday: Weather about the same. First day of the fair. We were very busy all day.

Sept. 12, Tuesday: Another fine, hot day. Was at the fair all day.

Sept. 13, Wednesday: Bright. Not quite so hot. Strong breeze from the west. About 4, turned lots colder with a wild looking sky at the west but it all went north.

Sept. 14, Thursday: A bright, nice day. Lots cooler in the evening.

Sept. 15, Friday: Bright, cool morning. First frost of the season but just light. Nothing hurt.

Sept. 16, Saturday: Bright, pleasant day.

Sept. 17, Sunday: Mostly cloudy with light, drizzly showers (in the) forenoon and quite cool southwest wind. Fred, Dot, Gordon, Rill and Mrs. Slater landed in just at 12.

Sept. 18, Monday: Cool, clouds, sunshine. Strong northwest wind. Began cutting corn today.

Sept. 19, Tuesday: A chilly morning. Quite a hard frost. First ice of the season. A very thin crust on a dish of water at the farm. Cloudy all day.

Sept. 20, Wednesday: Not so cold. No frost. Nice, bright day. Arthur, E. J., Miss J. Brooks went to Bowmanville.

Sept. 21, Thursday: Cloudy all day with showers (in the) afternoon and evening.

Sept. 22, Friday: A very dull morning with a blinding fog. Hardly see across the street but was nicely cleared up by noon. One drizzly, short shower this afternoon.

Sept. 23, Saturday: A nice fall day. We were pulling beans all day.

Sept. 24, Sunday: Mostly cloudy and cool. White frost in the morning. E. J. and I went to Whitby for dinner. Fred and family were there.

Sept. 25, Monday: A shower through the night but a beautiful day followed. We finished pulling beans and began drawing afternoon.

Sept. 26, Tuesday: A nice, clear morning. A heavy white frost with thin crust of ice on small dish of water. Very dull from about 10. No rain 'til about 6, then just very light shower. We got all our beans in today about 3.

Sept. 27, Wednesday: Some clouds but mostly bright and warm.

Sept. 28, Thursday: Some clouds with a heavy shower just after dark. Cleared up about 10. A nice shower.

Sept. 29, Friday: Cleared up fine. A nice, nice day followed, turning lots colder by evening.

Sept. 30, Saturday: A little more frost. A thin sill of ice. A fine day followed with wind northwest. Quite chilly all day.

October:

Oct. 1, Sunday: Heavy, white frost. A grand fall day.

Oct. 2, Monday: Weather about the same. Lots of white frost.

Oct. 3, Tuesday: No change.

Oct. 4, Wednesday: Not so much frost. A grand day. Nothing special.

Oct. 5, Thursday: A very light frost. A little cooler through the day.

Oct. 6, Friday: No white frost but cooler. Grand weather.

Oct. 7, Saturday: Very heavy, white frost. A fine day. A little cloudy after noon and lots warmer in the evening.

Oct. 8, Sunday: A bright, hot day. Hot enough for August.

Oct. 9, Monday: Raining at daylight with occasional showers (in the) forenoon. No rain (in the) afternoon but cloudy. Lots colder by evening.

Oct. 10, Tuesday: Coldest morning of the season. About 1/8 inch of ice on small dish of water.

Oct. 11, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Might be a little more ice but a nice, bright, warm day. Finished potatoes. Started on mangels. Arthur started picking his apples.

Oct. 12, Thursday: More white frost. A nice day. The evening was dull and every appearance of rain.

Oct. 13, Friday: A showery day. Clearing a little about 3 and turning colder with northwest wind.

Oct. 14, Saturday: Clear, cold morning. The pools of water on the road were slightly crusted over. A grand day followed.

Oct. 15, Sunday: No frost. Quite mild but rather dull with west wind. (It) began to rain just after dark.

Oct. 16, Monday: Rather nice day. Some clouds. Not very cold. Getting very dull by dark. Began to rain about 8. Finished our mangels this afternoon.

Oct. 17, Tuesday: A nice fall day. We went to chicken fry supper in the evening. King St. church.

Oct. 18, Wednesday: A dull, chilly day with a raw east wind. Looks like storm. Sold calf and big pig to Cawker today.

Oct. 19, Thursday: Raining all day with a strong east wind. A rough day.

Oct. 20, Friday: A very dull morning. Almost rain. Very heavy fog for awhile then a little better 'til about 4, then a heavy thunderstorm for about ½ an hour, then steady rain rest of the evening.

Oct. 21, Saturday: A dull - - - dirty day. No rain. Lots of mud. Working around home all day.

Oct. 22, Sunday: Rather dull but a nice fall day.

Oct. 23, Monday: A beautiful day. Nothing particular doing.

Oct. 24, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine and warm. Grand weather.

Oct. 25, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy, drizzly rain some of the afternoon with a heavy shower just at dark.

Oct. 26, Thursday: A dull, chilly day.

Oct. 27, Friday: Very dull with light shower about noon, clearing a little towards evening. Finished apples on farm today.

Oct. 28, Saturday: A nice fall day. Some sunshine. Nothing important.

Oct. 29, Sunday: A beautiful day. E. J. and I went for a drive (in the) afternoon.

Oct. 30, Monday: Light frost. Cloudy morning. A beautiful day followed. Mostly bright.

Oct. 31, Tuesday: A beautiful fall day. Mostly bright. Quite mild 'til about 4, then the month finished up with a heavy thunderstorm. Lots of thunder and lightning. Not a powering rain but steady all the evening.

November:

Nov. 1, Wednesday: A little west in the morning but soon dried up. Clouds and sunshine. Began ploughing today. Nothing special.

Nov. 2, Thursday: Mostly sunshine. A beautiful day 'til about 8, then a wild looking thunderstorm went off to the north with just a sprinkle at the north.

Nov. 3, Friday: a nice fall day.

Nov. 4, Saturday: Dull, chilly day. Began to rain about 4. A rough evening. Strong east wind.

Nov. 5, Sunday: Mostly cloudy forenoon but cleared up about noon. The afternoon was fine.

Nov. 6, Monday: Coldest morning of the season. Quite a hard crust on the roads and the pools around the road froze quite hard and a very heavy white frost.

Nov. 7, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. A fine fall day. Heavy white frost.

Nov. 8, Wednesday: Weather fine. Just like summer. A grand day. Bright and mild. Arthur finished digging turnips today.

Nov. 9, Thursday: Began drawing turnips but began to rain about 10 and had to stop in the afternoon. Showery.

Nov. 10, Friday: Mostly cloudy and cool.

Nov. 11, Saturday: Cool with clouds and sunshine. We finished turnings this morning.

Nov. 12, Sunday: A cull, chill day. Cold east wind.

Nov. 13, Monday: The first appearance of winter. Fine sleet falling slow all day. By night, the ground was white. A disagreeable day, turning colder towards evening. Took the cow home this evening.

Nov. 14, Tuesday: About an inch of snow fell through the night and froze quite hard. Some sunshine in the middle of the day.

Nov. 15, Wednesday: A heavy fall of snow in the morning. Stopped about 10. The rest of the day clear and cold with west wind. I was ploughing (in the) afternoon.

Nov. 16, Thursday: A pleasant winter day. Snow going very slow. Nothing special.

Nov. 17, Friday: Snowing heavy for awhile in the forenoon. Clearing about 10 and quite soft.

Nov. 18, Saturday: A little milder. Getting sloppy by noon although quite a raw wind. Freezing at night.

Nov. 19, Sunday: Weather about same.

Nov. 20, Monday: Bright. Thawing slowly. Snow about all gone in the fields.

Nov. 21, Tuesday: A clear, cold morning, by far the coldest of the season. A fine day followed. E. J. went to Toronto. Back again in the evening.

Nov. 22, Wednesday: Grand day. Bright, milder.

Nov. 23, Thursday: Very dull. Began to rain about 10. The afternoon was rough. Raining most of the time 'til about dark, then slightly colder.

Nov. 24, Friday: Colder with wind away up. High from northwest with a light flurry of snow in the morning. The afternoon was rather rough and colder with flurries of snow almost blinding. (In the) forenoon, Mr. Rogers ploughed the rough strip between his farm and Arthur's. We killed our pigs this afternoon.

Nov. 25, Saturday: A cold morning. Froze up hard with cold west wind all day.

Nov. 26, Sunday: A nice fall day with nothing particular doing.

Nov. 27, Monday: Lots warmer with some sunshine. Streets quite muddy.

Nov. 28, Tuesday: A drizzly shower in the morning. Very dull all day.

Nov. 29, Wednesday: Very dull with drizzly showers through the day. Took Jersey down to Rogers this afternoon.

Nov. 30, Thursday: A nice fall day.

December:

Dec. 1, Friday: A beautiful day for the first of Dec. Nothing special doing.

Dec. 2, Saturday: Weather about the same.

Dec. 3, Sunday: Just a little frost. A fine day.

Dec. 4, Monday: Very dull with drizzly showers towards evening. Heavy rain after dark. Fred & b Velma here for tea.

Dec. 5, Tuesday: A very wet morning. Looks like a night rain. A dirty, mucky day, clearing towards evening.

Dec. 6, Wednesday: Cloudy with very high northwest wind. Colder towards evening. Was ploughing all day.

Dec. 7, Thursday: Froze too hard to plough. Arthur tried it but had to stop. A little milder afternoon.

Dec. 8, Friday: Quite mild. Sleet began to fall about 3, turning to rain.

Dec. 9, Saturday: A showery morning, clearing about noon. Freezing by night.

Dec. 10, Sunday: Rather cold but not frozen very much. Fine weather.

Dec. 11, Monday: Dull with east wind. (It) began to snow a little about dark.

Dec. 12, Tuesday: About 3 inches of snow down and still snowing. Slowly stopped about noon. A winter day.

Dec. 13, Wednesday: A good, hard winter day. Some cutters on the go.

Dec. 14, Thursday: A little colder with strong northwest wind. Rather blustery when out of town.

Dec. 15, Friday: A good winter day.

Dec. 16, Saturday: A sharp morning. Cold day all through.

Dec. 17, Sunday: Not much change. A light flurry of snow in the afternoon.

Dec. 18, Monday: Clear, cold morning. Trees well loaded with frost. Looked fine as the sun came up. Just at zero at 8 in the morning.

Dec. 19, Tuesday: Some sunshine but a winter day.

Dec. 20, Wednesday: Lots milder but very dull. A little snow fell through the night and a light flurry in (the) forenoon. Arthur came home this evening.

Dec. 21, Thursday: A fine winter day.

Dec. 22, Friday: A stormy morning and at it all forenoon. The afternoon was some better but it was a winter day all through. The snow all piled in heaps. The storm came from the northeast.

Dec. 23, Saturday: A good winter day.

Dec. 24, Sunday: Another winter day with strong southeast wind. (It) began to snow about dark. The evening was wild, wind and snow.

Dec. 25, Monday: Lots of snow to shovel. Sunshine most of the day. Sent our chickens away this evening to Lindsay show. No company today.

Dec. 26, Tuesday: A cold, raw day. Strong southeast wind.

Dec. 27, Wednesday: Big change. Quite mild. Very heavy fog with a little drizzly rain at times. A little colder in the evening.

Dec. 28, Thursday: A nice winter day.

Dec. 29, Friday: Another fine day. Chickens got home this evening from the Lindsay show.

Dec. 30, Saturday: A nice winter day.

Dec. 31, Sunday: A little colder but not bad to finish up the year with.

1917

Jan. 1, Monday: A little milder. A little fall of sleet. (In the) forenoon, I took the 6 x 20 CPR train for Toronto and left for home on the 11:30. Spent the day at Fred's.

Jan. 2, Tuesday: A nice, mild winter day. E. J. came home on the 11:30 train, 1 hour, 30 minutes later. Got home at 3.

Jan. 3, Wednesday: Very dull with drizzly showers.

Jan. 4, Thursday: Dull with cold east wind. Feels and looks like a storm.

Jan. 5, Friday: Raining most of the day. A little colder in the evening and clearing.

Jan. 6, Saturday: Froze up again but not very cold. Some sunshine. Wind west. Arthur and I went to Bowmanville (in the) afternoon. Bought some Leghorn cockerel from Battle.

Jan. 7, Sunday: A nice winter day.

Jan. 8, Monday: Weather about the same.

Jan. 9, Tuesday: A little soft snow in the morning. Very dull all day. Little soft. A little colder in the evening.

Jan. 10, Wednesday: A good hard winter day with strong northwest wind. Colder in the evening.

Jan. 11, Thursday: A stinger wind northeast from 12 to 15 below zero at different places.

Jan. 12, Friday: Just at zero in the morning. Lots milder through the day but plenty cold enough. Hard winter day.

Jan. 13, Saturday: Very dull. Not very cold. (It) began to snow after dinner. The afternoon was rather rough and colder in the evening.

Jan. 14, Sunday: A cold, wild wintery morning. Lots of snow fell through the night and lots of wind with it. It was certainly a winter morning in all ways.

Jan. 15, Monday: An old fashion winter day.

Jan. 16, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

Jan. 17, Wednesday: No change to speak of.

Jan. 18, Thursday: A nice, mild morning. A short, heavy snow flurry (in the) afternoon, wind shifting northwest and turning colder in the evening.

A964.19.4.15

Page 14

Jan. 19, Friday: Clear, cold morning about zero. 10 above (in the) afternoon about 2. Agriculture meeting this afternoon. About one inch of snow fell through the night.

Jan. 20, Saturday: Not so cold as yesterday. A nice winter day, as cold as needed.

Jan. 21, Sunday: A cold, hard winter day. Strong east wind. Snow for awhile (in the) afternoon. The evening, rough.

Jan. 22, Monday: Quite mild at 8. Lots colder by 10 with a short, wild snow flurry about 9. The day was cold and blustery with strong northwest wind.

Jan. 24, Tuesday: A good, hard winter day.

Jan. 24, Wednesday: A nice winter day. Some milder. Sold beans today to C. Powell.

Jan. 25, Thursday: Colder with snow flurries in the forenoon. Strong northwest wind. A good, hard winter day.

Jan. 26, Friday: A winter day. A little better than yesterday but cold enough.

Jan. 27, Saturday: A winter day in every respect. Very cold with high east wind. Snowing steady all day. Nor worse day all winter.

Jan. 28, Sunday: Storm over. Nice winter day.

Jan. 29, Monday: Very dull. Began to rain about 10, rest of the day showery. A little colder in the evening.

Jan. 30, Tuesday: A bright, beautiful day. Thawing fast. Streets sloppy. The nicest day for a month.

Jan. 31, Wednesday: Dull, cold with cold northeast wind. J. Vinson fell and killed himself this forenoon.

February:

Feb. 1, Thursday: A winter day in every particular. Cold and rough by dark. Arthur and I went to Mr. _____ sale (in the) afternoon.

Feb. 2, Friday: Clear but cold. 15 below zero. A cold day all through.

Feb. 3, Saturday: 2 below with a strong northwest wind. A hard day.

Feb. 4, Sunday: A clear, sharp day but not at zero.

Feb. 5, Monday: Weather bout same. Wind northwest.

Feb. 6, Tuesday: Not much change.

Feb. 7, Wednesday: Another winter day.

Feb. 8, Thursday: Some milder in the morning but lots colder by dark. We got some feed from farm. Snow flurries (in the) afternoon.

Feb. 9, Friday: A clear, cold morning. A hard day all through. Wind northeast and a strong breeze.

Feb. 10, Saturday: Bright but cold. Wind around northwest.

Feb. 11, Sunday: a BRIGHT DAY. A little better but now warm.

Feb. 12, Monday: 12 to 15 below zero (in the) morning. Just at zero at noon.

Feb. 13, Tuesday: Some milder but cold wind northwest.

Feb. 14, Wednesday: Nice bright winter day.

Feb. 15, Thursday: Beautiful, bright, mild day. Thawing in the sun.

Feb. 16, Friday: Snowing slow most of the forenoon. Short, heavy flurry just after dinner. A blizzard.

Feb. 17, Saturday: A beautiful, mild day. The finest day of the month. Thawing fast.

Feb. 18, Sunday: Froze hard but bright and fine.

Feb. 19, Monday: Rather dull with southeast wind. (It) began (to) storm about 5. The evening was rough. Arthur and I got out some ladder foals in the forenoon.

Feb. 20, Tuesday: Some milder. Some sunshine. Colder towards evening.

Feb. 21, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day. E. J. and I went for a drive.

Feb. 22, Thursday: Quite a snow fall through the night. Nice, bright day followed. Spent the evening and most of the night at Fred White's party.

Feb. 23, Friday: Very mild. Sleet for awhile, then turning to rain by 10. The afternoon, very foggy. No rain.

Feb. 24, Saturday: Froze up hard. A cold day. Strong wind northwest.

Feb. 25, Sunday: A cold morning. A little milder by noon and more so by night.

Feb. 26, Monday: Raining forenoon. Showery afternoon. Some brighter. No frost.

Feb. 27, Tuesday: Bright. Froze up hard with strong northwest wind.

Feb. 28, Wednesday: A nice, bright, mild day. Thawing a little. E. J. and I went for a drive after dinner.

March:

Mar. 1, Thursday: Bright but cold with strong west wind. Thawing a little. Trick's factory burnt this morning at 5.

Mar. 2, Friday: Bright, nice winter day.

Mar. 3, Saturday: A beautiful, bright day. Thawing fast. Streets very sloppy.

Mar. 4, Sunday: Dull, cold, raw day. Strong wind northeast. Cold all day. Fred came on the 10 train. Went home in the evening. I went over to Fred White's. Got Albert and Clara and little Charley and took them home.

Mar. 5, Monday: The wildest day of the winter. Wind northeast with lots of snow falling. Stopped about 4. Biggest snowfall of the winter.

Mar. 6, Tuesday: A winter morning in every respect. I took Albert and Clara to C.N.R. station for Brighton.

Mar. 7, Wednesday: A very mild day. Snow going fast. I went to the C.N.R. station in the evening after Albert and Clara.

Mar. 8, Thursday: Froze quite hard. Began to snow about noon with west wind. Albert and I went for a drive to Columbus, Brooklin, Whitby, then home. Still snowing a little. Albert went down to Fred White's. Miss L. Reynolds came today.

Mar. 9, Friday: Nice, bright winter day. Thawing some. Albert and Clara left this evening for Toronto on their way home to the west.

Mar. 10, Saturday: Nice, bright day. Streets muddy. Snow about done in town. I took Miss L. Reynolds to the C.M.P. station this evening. A heavy snow flurry started as I got home.

Mar. 11, Sunday: Very dull and mild with a sprinkle of rain about noon. Some heavy thunder about 3:30 but rolled off to the south.

Mar. 12, Monday: Froze hard. Strong northwest wind. Bright. Thawing a little. Afternoon quite sloppy.

Mar. 13, Tuesday: Weather about (the) same as yesterday. Was drawing feed from the farm.

Mar. 14, Wednesday: Raining most of the forenoon. Afternoon, very dull. Colder by evening.

Mar. 15, Thursday: Froze hard. Nice, bright day. Getting sloppy through the day.

Mar. 16, Friday: Weather about the same.

Mar. 17, Saturday: Raining most of (the) forenoon. Clearing about noon and getting colder with high west (wind) by evening.

Mar. 18, Sunday: Froze up hard with high, cold northwest wind but thawing a little between snow flurries.

Mar. 19, Monday: Froze hard. Northwest wind but thawing a little. Annie and _____ came this forenoon on C.N.R. from the east from _____ home.

Mar. 20, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Howard Elliott's wife went home on noon train. C.N.R. I took her to the station.

Mar. 21, Wednesday: Getting milder but froze hard in the morning. Very sloppy through the day.

Mar. 22, Thursday: No change in weather. Only a heavy white frost. Annie left on 5 train. C.P.R.

Mar. 23, Friday: Froze a little. Began to rain about 10. A heavy shower with some heavy thunder away south after dark. Lovina here for dinner.

Mar. 24, Saturday: Froze a little but very muddy through the day.

Mar. 25, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Very mild. Nothing special.

Mar. 26, Monday: Beautiful, bright, warm. Finest day of the season.

Mar. 27, Tuesday: Dull with showers. Started first hot bed today. No seeds sown. Turning colder by dark.

Mar. 28, Wednesday: Ground white with snow. Most of it gone by noon. A changeable day. Sowed seeds in first hot bed today in a flurry of snow but was soon over.

Mar. 29, Thursday: Froze hard in the morning. Filled incubator today at noon. Lots of mud by noon. A strong, cold northwest wind. Nothing special.

Mar. 30, Friday: Weather about same as yesterday.

Mar. 31, Saturday: Very dull all day. Some rain through the night. A strong breeze from the east all day.

April:

Apr. 1, Sunday: Morning dull but mild. A little nice sunshine about 10. Steady, warm rain most of the afternoon. A spring rain.

Apr. 2, Monday: Raining most of the day. Strong east wind. Turning colder in the evening. Wind shifted northwest.

Apr. 3, Tuesday: Froze hard in the morning. Lots of mud by noon. Nice, bright day.

Apr. 4, Wednesday: Mostly sunshine. Not a bad day but looks like another storm coming.

Apr. 5, Thursday: Dull with strong east wind. (It) began to rain about 10. A rough day. About 3, the rain was mixed with snow. By dark there was about an inch of slush, water and snow.

Apr. 6, Friday: Cloudy. A little colder. Looks like winter coming. Snow going slowly all day. Colder in the evening. E. J. and I at Mr. Brook's for supper. Home at 12.

Apr. 7, Saturday: Froze hard but bright. Snow about all gone by night. High west wind.

Apr. 8, Sunday: Weather about the same. Strong west wind.

Apr. 9, Monday: Clear, cold morning. Wind northwest and away up high by noon. Cold enough for 9 of March.

Apr. 10, Tuesday: Weather about same as yesterday. A winter day without snow.

Apr. 11, Wednesday: A little warmer but not much change.

Apr. 12, Thursday: Lots warmer (in the) forenoon. Bright, fine for awhile. (It) began to get colder in the evening. Forenoon at Mr. Brook's getting berry bushes. Cephas, Clara, Edgar came today.

Apr. 13, Friday: Mostly cloudy and cold with strong northwest wind.

Apr. 14, Saturday: Weather about the same. Ground froze hard. Our visitors went this morning. Cephas and Clara. Nellie Butt went with them to live in Port Perry. Began to snow after dark.

Apr. 15, Sunday: Ground white with snow. Some light flurries through the day. Arthur and I went up to Nassan St. in the morning. Mr. Grierson there.

Apr. 16, Monday: Another light coat of snow. Rather cold snow. Soon went. A little warmer by evening. Nothing special.

Apr. 17, Tuesday: A little better weather. Some sunshine. Mr. and Mrs., Misses J. and G. Brooks here for tea.

Apr. 18, Wednesday: Some clouds in the morning but nice, bright, warm day followed, but cloudy again in the evening. We did (the) first work on the farm this afternoon. Sowed onions, beets and carrots.

Apr. 19, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine, warm. In the evening, Arthur and I went down to Mr. Mothersill's for seed outs. It was raining when we got home, E. J. at Mrs. Vickery's.

Apr. 20, Friday: A west morning. Not raining but close and warm. Afternoon, some sunshine, some showers with light thundershower in the evening about 10. A little thunder in the morning.

Apr. 21, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Not very good working weather.

Apr. 22, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. A nice day. Howard and Elsie Elliott here for the afternoon. Elsie will stay all night.

Apr. 23, Monday: Mostly cloudy and cool. Strong breeze northwest. Elsie went this morning to Toronto.

Apr. 24, Tuesday: Bright. None too warm for this date but are looking for better ploughing at the farm (in the) afternoon. Forenoon, getting fertilizer from Carr at Cooper Smith siding.

Apr. 25, Wednesday: Clear, cold morning. Ground froze quite hard but soon began to look like rain with a high cold east wind. Wore mitts all day while working the team.

Apr. 26, Thursday: Cloudy and cool. Some drizzly showers (in the) afternoon. Arthur and I went to the C.P.R. station at 12:30 to see the soldiers off. Howard Elliott went with this bunch.

Apr. 27, Friday: Cool and cloudy with light showers (in the) afternoon. Sowed oats this afternoon.

Apr. 28, Saturday: A nice day, mostly bright. Nothing particular doing.

Apr. 29, Sunday: Nice, bright forenoon. The afternoon was a little cloudy with light shower after dark. The I.O.O.F. (International Order of Foresters) went to church this afternoon.

Apr. 30, Monday: A nice, bright day. The rain last night was not much. Wind east. A little cloudy by evening.

May:

May 1, Tuesday: A very dull day all through. A rough night with high east wind and heavy rain. Only drizzly rain at times through the day. Wind shifting southwest and getting very cold. Cold enough for March but not freezing. The wind away up.

May 2, Wednesday: Another very dull, cold day and high northwest wind. A few flakes of snow in the morning. It was certainly a cold ay all through.

May 3, Thursday: Dull, cold day. Strong northwest wind. A thin crust of ice just like paper.

May 4, Friday: Beautiful, bright morning but was cloudy and cold by noon. Light white frost in the morning.

May 5, Saturday: Raining slow and steady most of the day. E. J. and I went out to C.N.R. station in the evening with a suitcase of Howard Elliott.

May 6, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Not very warm any part of the day.

May 7, Monday: Mostly bright. A little cloudy in the afternoon. Rather nice day. Began transplanting tomatoes.

May 8, Tuesday: A beautiful day all through. Sowed mangels and white carrots today.

May 9, Wednesday: A nice, bright morning. Afternoon, cloudy with 2 light showers and some heavy thunder. At the start of first shower, a few flakes of snow fell. Coone & wife called this evening. White frost this morning.

May 10, Thursday: A bright, cool day. Wind west.

May 11, Friday: Dull all day with strong northwest wind. The afternoon, (it) tried hard to rain but all that came was a cold sprinkle. For about an hour, we were planting tomatoes.

May 12, Saturday: Mostly bright with strong northwest wind. Quite cool all day.

May 13, Sunday: Bright, pleasant day. A little cool in the morning. Nice day followed. Len Roger's funeral this afternoon.

May 14, Monday: Weather about same as yesterday. Finished planting potatoes on dirty strip south.

May 15, Tuesday: Bright. Little colder. Strong west wind. Nothing particular.

May 16, Wednesday: Cold east wind all day with a little gloomy sunshine at times with a sprinkle of rain just at dark. Took Jersey and Darkey to pasture today.

May 17, Thursday: A little dull in the morning. Rather nice day followed. Getting warmer. More like spring.

May 18, Friday: Beautiful spring day. The best we have had. Finished planting potatoes today.

May 19, Saturday: Nice, bright, warm forenoon. The afternoon was cloudy with a short, heavy thunderstorm about 6:30. Very fierce lightning storm. All over by 8. It was a nice, warm rain. Planted first beans today.

May 20, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. A nice growing day.

May 21, Monday: A little sunshine (in the) forenoon. Afternoon, cloudy. Beginning to rain about dark.

May 22, Tuesday: Raining most of the day. A light thundershower about dark.

May 23, Wednesday: Cold, dull, gloomy day. Strong southwest wind.

May 24, Thursday: Dull with drizzly showers. A light fall of sleet in the afternoon. Brightening a little in the evening. Beginning to plough the orchard today.

May 25, Friday: White frost. Clouds and sunshine. Getting a little warmer.

May 26, Saturday: Another white frost. Mostly bright and warmer. A fine day. Getting cloudy in the evening.

May 27, Sunday: A very fine day.

May 28, Monday: dull with southeast wind. Tried hard to rain at times but could only manage to sprinkle. Was spraying young orchard at the farm.

May 29, Tuesday: A sprinkle in the morning. The afternoon was fine with sunshine. Planted sweet corn

today.

May 30, Wednesday: A nice summer day. A light, white frost. Fred came today.

May 31, Thursday: Quite a heavy white frost but bright, warm day 'til about 3, then clouded up fast with a shower about 4. Heavier rain after dark.

June:

June 1, Friday: A little cooler. Fine day. Gordon came this evening.

June 2, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Lots cooler in the evening. Dot came.

June 3, Sunday: Very dull morning and cold with strong northwest wind. A drizzly shower about noon. Fred and family went home about 6.

June 4, Monday: More white frost but a beautiful, bright day followed.

June 5, Tuesday: Dull all day. Raining from about 10 'til 1 but not enough to stop work. Finished planting corn this morning.

June 6, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine 'til evening, then a heavy thundershower. Not a rough storm but kept at it all the evening.

June 7, Thursday: Clouds, sunshine and showers. A short, heavy hail fall in the forenoon. Some showers (in the) afternoon. Nothing special.

June 8, Friday: Weather about the same.

June 9, Saturday: Rather dull in the morning. Some sunshine (in the) forenoon. Close and hot. A little cloudy in the evening.

June 10, Sunday: Rain through the night. Sprinkled for awhile in the morning. Rest of day, clouds and sunshine. Cool.

June 11, Monday: A dull morning but a nice, bright, warm day followed.

June 12, Tuesday: A bright, hot day. Hottest of the season. Nothing special.

June 13, Wednesday: Weather just about same. A little gloomy in the evening. Sowed beans today.

June 14, Thursday: A dull morning. Heavy rain through the night. Thunder and lightning. Warm for a while in the morning then turned quite cool with strong northwest wind and very dull with a drizzly shower about 5.

June 15, Friday: A dull, chilly day.

June 16, Saturday: Mostly sunshine. The afternoon quite warm. We stopped around home all the afternoon. Charley came in the evening.

June 17, Sunday: The morning quite cool. A nice, bright day but not warm. Charley went this evening over to Fred White's.

June 18, Monday: Close and hot. A very heavy thunderstorm just at noon. The heaviest I have seen for a long time.

June 19, Tuesday: Very warm. Clouds and sunshine. Dried up a little by noon.

June 20, Wednesday: Weather about same with heavy thunder at a distance northwest. Sowed carrots today on reddish ground.

June 21, Thursday: Morning rather dull but a bright, warm day.

June 22, Friday: A bright, hot day. In the evening, E. J. and I went down to Mr. Medcalf('s) for 2 pigs.

Sowed turnips.

June 23, Saturday: Not so hot. Rather dull. Began to rain about 2. Steady all afternoon.

June 24, Sunday: Mostly cloudy and cool.

June 25, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Rather warm. Nothing special.

June 26, Tuesday: Cloudy and cool with showers. Thunder away northwest. Mrs. Pollard here for dinner.

June 27, Wednesday: Raining most of forenoon. Stopped about noon. Afternoon better but cloudy. Nothing special.

June 30, Saturday: Bright, warm day.

July:

July 1, Sunday: A very heavy thunderstorm in the morning from about 7 'till 10. No sunshine all day with a cool breeze west.

July 2, Monday: Rather cool. Clouds and sunshine. Drying up fine.

July 3, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Wes, Frankie & Gertie came this evening on their way from Brighton to Port Perry.

July 4, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day.

July 5, Thursday: Weather about the same. Wesley and family left this morning for Port Perry. Took train at Whitby. Went to Whitby with jitney.

July 6, Friday: Another fine day.

July 7, Saturday: A fine forenoon. A heavy thundershower (in the) afternoon about 4. The evening was showery.

July 8, Sunday: Raining heavy with all appearance of it being a night rain. The land is flooded. Water standing in the fields. Rain stopped about 10. Rest of (the) very dull.

July 9, Monday: Just a little sunshine about noon. Morning and evening very dull with a light shower about 7. Lots of thunder at a distance, mostly north. Nothing particular doing.

July 10, Tuesday: A very dull morning with only a gleam of sunshine about noon. A light shower (in the) afternoon about 5. Cephas came this morning.

July 11, Wednesday: Not much change. Cloudy with 2 or 3 sprinkling showers but could hoe corn all day.

July 12, Thursday: The sun very shy. Only looking out a little about noon. A sprinkle shower about 6. Not much.

July 13, Friday: Weather about the same through the day. Quite a shower about 6. Some thunder and lightning.

July 14, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine with a showery afternoon. Thunder and lightning. The big storm went north. Cephas went home this afternoon. I drove him to Whitby for the evening train.

July 15, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. A light shower at noon. Thunder at a distance. We had dinner and supper at the farm. Fred Brooks & family and Miss J. Brooks came back (in the) afternoon about 4.

July 16, Monday: A beautiful, bright day. The finest day for a week.

July 17, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine and very close and hot. Mr. & Mrs. & Jennie Brooks at the farm most of the day hoeing corn & picking berries. Fred and Gordon came (in the) afternoon. (It) began to rain about 5:30. Steady rain, about an hour.

A964.19.4.15

Page 21

July 18, Wednesday: Very dull morning. Soon brightened up. Close and hot all day. Some sunshine. Fred, Arthur, Gordon & I went to Manchester and home by noon. Bought a cow from Mr. Smith. Mr. Holtby went with us. She was a Holstein.

July 19, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine and showers. Fred took me to Brooklin after cow. Heavy shower while on my way home. Another just after dinner. I got home (at) noon. Went right to the farm with cow.

July 20, Friday: Bright and hot 'til about 2, then thunder and lots of it. Mostly north and southwest. I don't mind of ever hearing so much hard thunder with so little rain. We got off with 2 short, heavy showers about 4 and 5:30. E. J. & Miss Brooks picking berries (in the) afternoon.

July 21, Saturday: Morning rather dull but a bright, hot day followed.

July 22, Sunday: Bright. Hottest day of the season.

July 23, Monday: Bright. Very hot.

July 24, Tuesday: No change in weather. Fred and family went to Port Perry today for a visit.

July 25, Wednesday: Another hot day. **2 _____ (airplanes?) flying over town this evening. I think the first ever seen in Oshawa.**

July 26, Thursday: Very hot with a wild thunderstorm about 3:30. Thunder. Lightning. Rain. Lots of everything.

July 27, Friday: Another hot day.

July 28, Saturday: Bright, hot forenoon. Afternoon, cloudy but hot.

July 29, Sunday: Dull morning. Lots of rain through the night. Bright, hot day.

July 30, Monday: Bright and scorching hot.

July 31, Tuesday: Bright. Very hot.

August:

August 1, Wednesday: A nice summer day.

August 2, Thursday: Bright and hot.

August 3, Friday: A little cooler. Bright, nice day.

August 4, Saturday: A bright, fine day. Not so hot. Fair directors' meeting this afternoon.

August 5, Sunday: Another fine day. Pleasant just after we got to bed. A wild thunderstorm came up. It was wild for awhile.

August 6, Monday: Rather dull morning. Lots of water in the fields and creeks. Fields of grain in a bad mess. Cleared up fine by noon.

August 7, Tuesday: Mostly bright and pleasant. Sowed rape(seed) on strawberry. Around today.

August 8, Wednesday: A light shower in the morning about 5. Mostly cloudy. Another shower about 5. Afternoon with thunder. A very dull evening.

August 9, Thursday: Clouds, sunshine, showers. A changeable day.

August 10, Friday: Bright, pleasant working day.

August 11, Saturday: Another fine day.

August 12, Sunday: Bright. Some warmer.

August 13, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. A light shower just after dark about 9 but lots of thunder and

lightning. The big part of the storm appeared to go north.

August 14, Tuesday: Nice day. Clouds. Sunshine with light shower about 8 (in the) evening.

August 15, Wednesday: Mostly bright and good and hot. Nothing special.

August 16, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine and rather hot. A heavy thunderstorm came up about 3. Lasted about an hour.

August 17, Friday: Quite cool. Mostly cloudy with cool west wind. Finished picking black currants today.

August 18, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Nothing special doing. Bought wagon from Mr. Winters today.

August 19, Sunday: A nice summer day. Grace White here for tea this evening.

August 20, Monday: Bright and warm 'til about 2:30 when there was a light thunderstorm here while both north and south. (It) looked and sounded wild. The thunder and lightning was terrible.

August 21, Tuesday: Forenoon dull and coll. The afternoon, bright. Some warmer.

August 22, Wednesday: A nice, bright summer day. Picked first pickling cucumbers today.

August 23, Thursday: A dull, showery day.

August 24, Friday: Mostly cloudy and cool with strong breeze west.

August 25, Saturday: More sunshine but cool west wind. Some overcoats on the go in the evening. Crowel finished cutting oats this morning.

August 26, Sunday: Bright, cool, pleasant day.

August 27, Monday: Light shower through the night. Mostly cloudy through the day but no rain.

August 28, Tuesday: A heavy shower just before daylight. A very dull day with drizzly showers (in the) afternoon.

August 29, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy and cool.

August 30, Thursday: A little more sunshine and a little warmer.

August 31, Friday: A beautiful, bright, warm day. We drew oats home this afternoon.

September:

September 1, Saturday: A heavy thunderstorm about 7 (in the) morning. The forenoon was dull. Afternoon, some sunshine and warmer. A little dull in the evening.

September 2, Sunday: Another morning storm. About 5, it was a heavy storm 'til about 6, then passed over. Cleared up fine about 10. A pleasant day.

September 3, Monday: A nice summer day.

September 4, Tuesday: Weather about (the) same. Arthur at Downey's (in the) afternoon. Vi Elliott left this morning about 10 for Huntsville. Was with us since Friday.

September 5, Wednesday: A very nice day. The evening a little cloudy. Began digging potatoes this afternoon.

September 6, Thursday: Weather about the same. Quite cool in the evening.

September 7, Friday: Bright. Chilly morning. First frost, just light. Nice day followed. Jersey calf came today.

September 8, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. A nice working day. Nothing special.

September 9, Sunday: Bright and cool. Fred, Dot & Gordon got here about 11. Left for home about 4:30.

September 10, Monday: A clear, cold morning with a hard frost. All vines and corn badly frozen down.

Was busy all day getting our stuff up to the fairground.

September 11, Tuesday: Bright and cool all day but fine for the fair.

September 12, Wednesday: A grand day. Biggest crowd at the fair of any year up to date and closed at 5 this evening.

September 13, Thursday: Clear, chilly morning. A little more frost but a nice day.

September 14, Friday: Mostly cloudy and warmer.

September 15, Saturday: Bright and warm. A summer day in every respect.

September 16, Sunday: No change in weather.

September 17, Monday: A bright, hot day.

September 18, Tuesday: Bright and hot enough for August. We are busy at tomatoes.

September 19, Wednesday: The hottest day of the week. A good, bright, hot summer day.

September 20, Thursday: A little cooler. Some clouds with thunder away off.

September 21, Friday: A pleasant day. Cool breeze from the west. Nothing special.

September 22, Saturday: Weather about (the) same. Just light frost. Not so much as yesterday.

September 23, Sunday: Cool, bright, pleasant.

September 24, Monday: Bright, beautiful, warm day.

September 25, Tuesday: Everything about the same.

September 26, Wednesday: Fine, as usual.

September 27, Thursday: Just like summer.

September 28, Friday: A little cooler. Some clouds.

September 29, Saturday: A little shower through the night. Nice, cool day followed. Finished thrashing at Downey's about 2.

September 30, Sunday: Cooler. Clouds and sunshine. Wind west. E. J. and I went to Whitby.

October:

October 1, Monday: Bright and cool with west wind. We were drawing straw from G. Downey's home.

October 2, Tuesday: A bright, cold morning. A heavy, white frost. (It) began to get cloudy about noon. (It) began to rain about 6 (in the) evening.

October 3, Wednesday: A showery day. Heaviest showers (in the) afternoon.

October 4, Thursday: Forenoon rather dull with showers. Afternoon a little better.

October 5, Friday: Dull with showers (in the) afternoon.

October 6, Saturday: Mostly cloudy. We were busy drawing pumpkins home. Jen came (in the) afternoon on (the) 3 train.

October 7, Sunday: A very dull morning. Was cleared up nicely by noon. Fred, Dot & Gordon came about 2.

October 8, Monday: Weather much the same as yesterday. Company all went this afternoon about 4. Jen went this afternoon in the auto with Fred.

October 9, Tuesday: Coldest of the season. Ice about 3/16 of an inch. The mud on the roads was crushed over a little. A very nice day followed.

October 10, Wednesday: Not so much frost but cold enough. We finished taking pumpkins to canning

factory this afternoon.

October 11, Thursday: A nice, bright fall day. A little dull in the evening.

October 12, Friday: A rough day. Raining most of the time. Sometimes very heavy with east wind.

October 13, Saturday: Mostly cloudy and cool.

October 14, Sunday: Weather about the same.

October 15, Monday: Rather damp morning. Mostly cloudy. Clearing (in the) afternoon with strong west wind.

October 16, Tuesday: A chilly morning. Some frost. Nice working day followed.

October 17, Wednesday: Coldest morning of the season. Ground froze quite hard. (it) began to get cloudy up in the evening with a sprinkle at 6. We all went to the churchy supper in the evening.

October 18, Thursday: Mostly cloudy. (It) began to rain about 3. The evening (was) showery.

October 19, Friday: Raining most of the day. Just such a day as last Friday.

October 20, Saturday: Cloudy and cool with a little white frost.

October 21, Sunday: A cold morning. Ground froze quite hard. About 3/8 inch of ice. A chilly day all through.

October 22, Monday: A dull, chilly morning with a sprinkle of rain about 6 but was clearing nicely by noon. Some sunshine this afternoon.

October 23, Tuesday: Dull, disagreeable day. Drizzly rain most of the day.

October 24, Wednesday: Very dull. (It) began to rain about 3 but just sprinkling 'til about 5, then coming heavier. The evening was rough. Strong northeast wind all day. Finished bundles about 4. Was all in heaps in the field.

October 25, Thursday: A short, high shower about 7 in the morning, then began to clear up by noon.

October 26, Friday: Rather dull all day but no rain 'til about dark, then began to rain steady and slow.

October 27, Saturday: Nice, bright morning but began to cloud up after dinner and rain about 4:30. It was a rough evening. The wind was southwest.

October 28, Sunday: No frost. Bright most of the day. Wind west quite cool.

October 29, Monday: Drizzly rain for awhile in the morning then a little brighter 'til noon but the afternoon was rough. Powering rain most of (the) time with heavy thunder and lightning about 5. Arthur and I at Whitby (in the) afternoon. Brooks and Robinson trial began today.

October 30, Tuesday: No rain. Lots colder. Strong southwest wind. Arthur & I went to Whitby. There at 9:30. Left at 4. Lots colder in the evening.

October 31, Wednesday: Dull and cold with a raw, damp west wind. We got through at Whitby this afternoon. Got home about 9.

November:

November 1, Thursday: Very dull. Snow fell fast about one hour (in the) forenoon. Drawing potatoes from farm (in the) afternoon.

November 2, Friday: Clouds and sunshine with cold northwest wind. Elva here for dinner. Went to Mrs. Ross Kingston (in the) afternoon.

November 3, Saturday: Clear and cold. Roads rough. Froze hard. Beautiful day followed. Bright.

November 4, Sunday: Weather about the same.

November 5, Monday: Clear, cold morning. Coldest of the season. Ground froze hard enough to carry heavy wagon with load. Beautiful, bright day followed.

November 6, Tuesday: Not quite so cold but froze hard. Very dull for awhile. Clearing by noon.

November 7, Wednesday: Clear, cold morning. Ice across the creek by the road to the farm. Was picking apples.

November 8, Thursday: Weather about the same. Nothing new.

November 9, Friday: Not so much frost. Nice bright day after a dull morning.

November 10, Saturday: A beautiful, bright day.

November 11, Sunday: A very dull day. Very heavy fog in the morning. Some better by noon but did not clear away all day. Fred, Dot, Gordon, Sarah & Mary here for dinner. All left for home about 4. The girls came with Fred.

November 12, Monday: No frost. A grand day.

November 13, Tuesday: A little frost. A fine day.

November 14, Wednesday: Clear, cold morning. A beautiful day flowed. Last load of turnips this morning.

November 15, Thursday: A dull, drizzly day. Just like heavy fog. E. J. went to Sonya this afternoon.

November 16, Friday: A beautiful fall day. No frost. Mostly sunshine. Began ploughing today.

November 17, Saturday: No change in weather.

November 18, Sunday: Forenoon, dull with light showers, clearing about noon. Turning colder.

November 19, Monday: Froze hard. Was hard ploughing `til about noon. Was a fine day.

November 20, Tuesday: Not so cold. A nice fall day. E. J. came home this morning from her trip north.

November 21, Wednesday: A dull, disagreeable day. Tried hard to rain at times but could not `til after dark.

November 22, Thursday: Heavy rain `til about noon, then turned colder and began to snow. The afternoon and evening were blustery with strong southeast wind and a little snow falling most of the afternoon.

November 23, Friday: A cold, disagreeable day. Froze quite hard and still freezing.

November 24, Saturday: Was a winter day. Froze hard and still getting colder.

November 25, Sunday: Good, hard winter weather.

November 26, Monday: Weather about the same. Very cold. In the evening, Arthur and I went to a meeting. The speakers were Rowel Borden, Frank Smith. A big crowd meeting at 2 places, Marin`s theatre and armouries.

November 27, Tuesday: More winter. A very cold day. Snowing a little in the evening. Another meeting at the armouries. Smith and Sinclair and Fowke. Arthur and I were there.

November 28, Wednesday: About an inch of snow down. Some milder. A nice winter day.

November 29, Thursday: A beautiful, bright, mild day. Snow going a little.

November 30, Friday: A showery forenoon turning a little colder in the evening. Wind getting around to northwest from east.

December:

December 1, Saturday: Mostly cloudy and cold. Froze a little. Cold, northwest wind. Afternoon, Arthur and I went to a cow sale at C.N.R. station. L. Gifford's sale.

December 2, Sunday: Lots colder. Froze up tight. No snow. Nothing special doing.

December 3, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Mostly cloudy. A grant working day.

December 4, Tuesday: Weather about the same just a little colder. Finished drawing corn.

December 5, Wednesday: Lots colder with just enough snow to cover the smooth road. Very dull with strong northwest wind. Forenoon, I went out to Columbus to see Mr. M.. Bought 2 Rock Cockerels from him (in the) afternoon.

December 6, Thursday: Weather about the same.

December 7, Friday: No change. Cold northwest wind. Arthur drawing wood from the farm.

December 8, Saturday: Lots colder with strong southeast wind. Began to snow about 10 but very slow. Getting worse after dinner and by 3, the storm was fierce. By dark, the snow was piled in heaps. The most snow fell in the shortest time that I ever remember of. It was wild.

December 9, Sunday: A cold, blustery day. Everybody shovelling snow and lots to shovel by far. The coldest day of the season.

December 10, Monday: A cold morning. 3 above zero. We hear it was just at zero at 10 last night. Arthur went to Toronto this morning.

December 11, Tuesday: A clear, cold morning. 8 below zero and cold all day. Arthur came home this evening on 10 train. Late one hour.

December 12, Wednesday: Not so cold. Nice winter day. Spotty had calf today. It died.

December 13, Thursday: Dull. Not so cold. Began to storm after dinner. The evening was rough, snowing heavy with strong northeast wind.

December 14, Friday: A hard winter day. Lots of snow to shovel and getting colder by night.

December 15, Saturday: A stinging, cold morning. 10 below zero at 8 in (the) morning. Just at zero in the evening about seven. Big political meeting at the armouries. The speakers were Kaiser, Gowke and Sir Thomas White, Minister of Finance.

December 16, Sunday: Another hard winter day. A little sunshine (in the) morning with a flurry of snow. Afternoon, wind northeast.

December 17, Monday: A beautiful winter day. Dominion election. A wild day. Union government wins. Wm. Smith wins over Sinclair by 27 majority. Union government wins over Laurier by _____.

December 18, Tuesday: Nice, bright, mild day. Arthur starts work at McLaughlin's.

December 19, Wednesday: Very dull with drizzly rain and light showers most of the day.

December 20, Thursday: Very mild with showers.

December 21, Friday: Weather much the same all day. Turning colder in the evening. Went up to G. White's in the evening and cut up a big _____.

December 22, Saturday: Froze up hard. A nice winter day. Arthur quit the shop at noon 'til after New Year's Day.

December 23, Sunday: A nice winter day. A little blustery in the evening but not cold.

December 24, Monday: Very dull and thawing. A big change. A little drizzly rain. The streets very sloppy. E. J. and I went uptown in the evening.

December 25, Tuesday: Froze up hard again. A nice, bright day. We had not company all day.

A964.19.4.15

Page 27

December 26, Wednesday: Bright. Some colder with northwest wind. Nothing special.

December 27, Thursday: A good, hard winter day with southeast wind. A little milder in the evening but cold enough.

December 28, Friday: Big change. Down to zero and stayed there all day with strong wind.

December 29, Saturday: Clear and cold. 20 to 24 below zero at different places in town. It was certainly a hard day. Northeast wind.

December 30, Sunday: Clear and cold. Lots better than yesterday.

1918

Jan. 1, Tuesday: A clear, cold morning. All day was winter. A little cloudy after the morning. E. J. and I went to Toronto on first morning train, C.P.R.. I came home on midnight train. E. J. stopped in Toronto to spend all day at Fred's.

Jan. 2, Wednesday: A good, hard winter day and colder in the evening. E. J. came home this evening on 9:30 train.

Jan. 3, Thursday: A cold morning. 12 below zero. Bright all day with northeast wind.

Jan. 4, Friday: A nice winter day.

Jan. 5, Saturday: Weather about the same.

Jan. 6, Sunday: A little sunshine first, then cloudy with strong east wind. Began to snow about dark. The evening was rough.

Jan. 7, Monday: Not much snow through the night but snow heavy most of the day. About 6 inches down by night. Not very cold but bad getting around.

Jan. 8, Tuesday: A winter day. Everything loaded down. The trees are a grand sight 'til the wind got up a little. A few flurries through the day.

Jan. 9, Wednesday: A sharp winter day.

Jan. 10, Thursday: Some colder and rather wild in the country. Strong northwest wind. Snow drifting bad. I went out to Mr. Doolittle's (in the) forenoon. A cold, rough drive.

Jan. 11, Friday: Some milder with raw east wind. (It) began to snow just after dark at 9. It was wild.

Jan. 12, Saturday: Not so cold. Just about rain at seven. Just a few drops. The night was wild. Snow, sleet and wind. Early in the morning the wind turned northwest. One of (the) roughest days ever seen followed. Cold, high wind and snowing. A perfect blizzard all day.

Jan. 13, Sunday: A little better but still blowing and drifting. Everything looks wild. No person on the streets. Nothing but banks of snow.

Jan. 14, Monday: A good, hard winter day. Nothing special doing.

Jan. 15, Tuesday: A light fall of snow through the night. An ideal winter day. I started for Lindsay with the chickens but had to come back home. Trains not through after the storm. Birds went to Port Hope and had to be brought back.

Jan. 16, Wednesday: A little better but a little blustery in the morning. Milder towards evening. The birds got back from Port Hope about noon and (I) took them up to the express office in the evening for another start to Lindsay.

Jan. 17, Thursday: Dull, cold morning. I made another start for Lindsay. Got there at 5 (in the) evening. It was very stormy when I got to Port Hope. Snowing and blowing but (it) cleared up about 11 but was rough while it lasted.

Jan. 18, Friday: A keen, sharp day all through. I spent the day at the show and around town. I roomed at Mrs. Webber's.

Jan. 19, Saturday: A sharp morning. I left Lindsay on first train. Around by Whitby, (it) was snowing heavy. Heavy when I got to Whitby. I walked from Whitby home. Got there about 11 (in the) forenoon. Annual meeting of Agriculture Society (in the) afternoon. Birds got home about 11 (in the) evening. I went up after them.

Jan. 20, Sunday: A good, hard winter day. Was down about zero at dark.

Jan. 21, Monday: Bright, sharp morning. A light fall of snow through the night. I think a little below zero.

Jan. 22, Tuesday: Weather about the same but getting lots milder by noon. A nice winter day all through.

Jan. 23, Wednesday: A nice winter day.

Jan. 24, Thursday: Dull with about 2 inches of snow fell through the day. Not very cold.

A964.19.4.16

Page 2

1918

Jan. 25, Friday: Another just same as yesterday with a fall of snow and colder in the evening. Almost at zero.

Jan. 26, Saturday: A cold day all through. Below zero in the morning.

Jan. 27, Sunday: Another zero morning and cold all day. Hard winter.

Jan. 28, Monday: A strong, raw east wind. Beginning to snow a little about 10. Very rough by noon. The afternoon was wild. Equal, if not worse, than anything this winter and there had been some bad days.

Jan. 29, Tuesday: No particular. Good hard winter.

Jan. 30, Wednesday: A little better. Bright and some milder. Nice winter day.

Jan. 31, Thursday: Bright and cold. Just 5 above zero in the morning. Just at zero in the evening. Jan., 1918, goes down in history without a thaw and the coldest January I ever remember.

February:

Feb. 1, Friday: Clear and cold. February comes in at 15 below zero. A hard winter day, not raising above zero.

Feb. 2, Saturday: Not so cold. About zero. A lot milder in the evening.

Feb. 3, Sunday: Not near so cold. Snowing for awhile. Forenoon turning colder in the evening.

Feb. 4, Monday: Clear and cold. 16 to 18 below zero in the morning with a strong northwest wind. It was certainly a hard day.

Feb. 5, Tuesday: Bright morning. Getting Cloudy by noon. The coldest of the winter from 28 to 32 below zero at different places. 13 below at noon. Milder by night. Just at zero at 6 o'clock.

Feb. 6, Wednesday: Lots milder. Snowing steady most of the day. Not very heavy.

Feb. 7, Thursday: Mild with a little more snow (in the) forenoon. A little sunshine about noon. Colder in the evening.

Feb. 8, Friday: A good sharp winter day.

Feb. 9, Saturday: Weather about the same. Arthur home all day. Shops in town not running. To save coal, we went to the farm (in the) afternoon. Roads very bad.

Feb. 10, Sunday: Not so cold. Snowed a little (in the) forenoon. Afternoon milder.

Feb. 11, Monday: A dull, mild day. Arthur home all (day). We were drawing feed from the farm.

Feb. 12, Tuesday: Very dull. I went to the farm (in the) forenoon. Raining all the afternoon. Lots of slush.

Feb. 13, Wednesday: Froze a little. A nice mild day all through.

Feb. 14, Thursday: Mild. Mostly cloudy. Very sloppy. I was out to the farm (in the) afternoon, packing snow around apples trees.

Feb. 15, Friday: Began to freeze early in the morning. By night, it was back to old winter again. A clear, cold night. Strong northwest wind.

Feb. 16, Saturday: A clear, cold day.

Feb. 17, Sunday: A nice winter day. Not so cold as yesterday.

Feb. 18, Monday: Bright, pleasant day. Our company for tea was Polly Elliott, Mrs. Vickery, Morris Beekle and Ross.

Feb. 19, Tuesday: Dull, showery day with some very heavy fog. E. J. at Mrs. Morris' for tea.

Feb. 20, Wednesday: Froze a little. Weather had just taken a change. Was freezing good and hard by 9. High northwest wind. A hard winter day.

Feb. 21, Thursday: Another stinger. 8 below zero with high wind all day.

Feb. 22, Friday: Some milder. About 2 inches of snow fell (in the) forenoon. The afternoon nice. E. J. up

A964.19.4.16

Page 3

1918

to Nellie Ross' (in the) afternoon and evening at a hen party.

Feb. 23, Saturday: Nice, bright, mild day.

Feb. 24, Sunday: Bright and warmer. Thawing fast. Streets quite sloppy. Nothing special.

Feb. 25, Monday: Dull and mild. Began to rain about dark with thunder and lightning. The rain powered down. Fred White and family here for tea, also Mrs. Paseo.

Feb. 26, Tuesday: It was a wild night. The wind was terrible. (It) was around northwest by morning and freezing like mad. The floods at the creek west were bad. The street blocked with ice.

Feb. 27, Wednesday: A beautiful winter day.

Feb. 28, Thursday: Snowing heavy all forenoon. About 2 inches fell. The afternoon better. Some sunshine. A party at Mrs. Frank Cawker's.

March:

Mar. 1, Friday: A high flurry of snow in the forenoon. The afternoon was fine and bright and thawing a little.

Mar. 2, Saturday: Bright and mild. Very sloppy in middle of the day.

Mar. 3, Sunday: Weather about the same.

Mar. 4, Monday: Rather dull but thawing. A little raw east wind. Began to snow about 5. I collected mail for Fred White in the evening.

Mar. 5, Tuesday: Dull and mild. Very sloppy. A little drizzly rain in the evening.

Mar. 6, Wednesday: A little raw. Thawing a little. Snowing a little in the evening from about 4. Not very heavy. Mr. Ro. Brooks, Mrs. & Jennie here for tea. Jas. Trim came in the evening and bought Darkey, our 2 ½ year old Heifer - \$85.

Mar. 7, Thursday: Bright nice day. About 1 inch of snow fell last night. Very sloppy by noon. Afternoon, I went out with a ----- (?) connection with young Smith of the canning factory.

Mar. 8, Friday: Weather about the same.

Mar. 9, Saturday: Arthur brought Mike, the dog, tonight. Dull and colder. Strong east wind. (It) began to snow a little. About 4 from 7 'til about 9, it was wild with a blinding east storm. Worst all winter.

Mar. 10, Sunday: No look of spring. More like first of January. Snow piled in heaps and trees all loaded down.

Mar. 11, Monday: Bright, nice day. Thawing. Streets a little sloppy. E. J. up to Mrs. Vickery's (in the) afternoon.

Mar. 12, Tuesday: Bright and mild. Thawing fast. I was a little sick. Was in the house most of the day. Better in the evening.

Mar. 13, Wednesday: Another sloppy day. E. J. sick. Mrs. Brooks here all day. Else and Mrs. Campbell came at noon.

Mar. 14, Thursday: Snowing most of the day. Most of the time, drizzly and slow. Some short, heavy showers with some thunder in the afternoon. About 4 then, turning to snow and about dark.

Mar. 15, Friday: Bright and froze up hard with strong west wind. A cold day.

Mar. 16, Saturday: Lots milder, thawing some. E. J. and I went for short drive (in the) afternoon.

Mar. 17, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day. Thawing fast. A little cloudy (in) the afternoon.

Mar. 18, Monday: Bright. Thawing fast. (In the) forenoon, Mr. Brooks and I went down to Mr. Tandell's to see his horses. Afternoon, I bought a pig from Sanders.

A964.19.4.16**Page 4****1918**

Mar. 19, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Arthur & I went to Tindall's sale (in the) afternoon. Saw first Blue Birds this morning.

Mar. 20, Wednesday: A grand day. Bright. Thawing very fast. Nothing special doing.

Mar. 21, Thursday: Weather looks like spring. I saw wild geese going north this morning.

Mar. 22, Friday: A little more frost in the morning. Beautiful day followed.

Mar. 23, Saturday: Weather about the same. Arthur quite McLaughlin's today.

Mar. 24, Sunday: Clear, sharp morning. Beautiful day. Arthur went to Toronto this morning. 6:40.

Mar. 25, Monday: Weather about the same. I went to Toronto on 6:40 train. C.P.R.. Came home at night. Train very late. Got home 2 in the morning. Tired.

Mar. 26, Tuesday: A bright, cold day. No wind. No wind northwest. Not thawing much. I went for Arthur on 11:30 train.

Mar. 27, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

Mar. 28, Thursday: Not much change, just a little warmer. Jas Trim came this evening for the heifer. He bought Darkey.

Mar. 29, Friday: Bright. Some warmer. Thawing more. Roads muddy. Nothing special.

Mar. 30, Saturday: Bright. Lots warmer. Thawing fast.

Mar. 31, Sunday: Bright. Nicest day of the season.

April:

Apr. 1, Monday: Dull with drizzly rain most of the day with heavy rain in the evening. Mr. G. Cawker and family, G. Downey and family spent the evening with us.

Apr. 2, Tuesday: A beautiful, bright, warm day. Arthur and I, also W. Wilson went for a drive looking for a horse.

Apr. 3, Wednesday: Big change. Froze hard with cold northwest wind but nice and bright. Thawing a little.

Apr. 4, Thursday: Bright and cold. About same as yesterday. Bought a horse, Joe, from Norm Saunders this afternoon.

Apr. 5, Friday: Sowed first hot bed today. Bright weather. About same.

Apr. 6, Saturday: Bright. Little warmer.

Apr. 7, Sunday: Rather dull with sprinkles of rain in the morning about 9.

Apr. 8, Monday: Rather dull and cold with strong northwest wind. E. J. & I went to Mrs. Wilson's sale (in the) afternoon. Mrs. Nibs.

Apr. 9, Tuesday: Bright and cold. ½ inch of ice on pail of water. Ground froze hard with strong northeast wind.

Apr. 10, Wednesday: Weather the same or a little colder. Southeast wind.

Apr. 11, Thursday: Bright and cold with strong southeast wind.

Apr. 12, Friday: Weather slightly warmer.

Apr. 13, Saturday: Lots warmer. A nice spring day. Just a little frost in the morning. Sowed radish this afternoon.

Apr. 14, Sunday: Another fine day.

Apr. 15, Monday: Weather about the same. Sowed some beets and carrots at home.

Apr. 16, Tuesday: Rather dull but nice day. Began ploughing at the farm.

Apr. 17, Wednesday: Forenoon bright and hot. Afternoon very dull with thunder at a distance southeast.

A964.19.4.16

Page 5

1918

Beginning to rain steady about 6. Steady rain all the evening.

Apr. 18, Thursday: Lots colder with rain in the morning, freezing as it fall. A glare of ice on sidewalks. No rain after about 9. Began to snow very slow at noon 'til about 4, then turning lots colder. Wind shifted from southeast to northwest. Strong wind all day. I was ploughing (in the) afternoon.

Apr. 19, Friday: Clear and cold. Froze too hard to plough 'til about 10. The light coat of snow soon went. Getting milder by noon.

Apr. 20, Saturday: Rather gloomy with strong southeast wind. Not very warm.

Apr. 21, Sunday: Very dull all day with some short light showers with thunder away south. Heavy rain through the night.

Apr. 22, Monday: Dull all day 'til about 3 with some light drizzly showers. I went out to plough about 10. (It) began to clear about 3. Wind getting around to the west.

Apr. 23, Tuesday: A beautiful (day). Getting a little cloudy. (In the) afternoon, (it) began to rain. About dark, wind cold from northwest. Arthur & I went to Mr. _____ for oats in the evening.

Apr. 24, Wednesday: Big surprise. Froze hard. Ground hard. Quite a hard crust. Mostly cloudy with strong northwest wind. Cold all day. E. J. went to Whitby to see Lovina off.

Apr. 25, Thursday: Some warmer but not summer yet.

Apr. 26, Friday: Froze a little but turned out to be a nice day. Sowed our oats this afternoon on south end of field, about 5 acres. A strong east wind.

Apr. 27, Saturday: Very dull 'til about noon, then cleared up fine.

Apr. 28, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Warmer. I.O.O.F. church this afternoon at Presbyterian church.

Apr. 29, Monday: Some sunshine and warm at time(s) with a light thundershower just at dark.

Apr. 30, Tuesday: Some sunshine and lots colder. The rain through the night was only light. Men working in fields with mitts on.

May:

May 1, Wednesday: Mostly bright but colder than yesterday. More like first of April.

May 2, Thursday: Dull and chilly all day. A light shower of sleet and rain, just enough to notice.

May 3, Friday: Rather nice day. Some sunshine and warmer with light shower about 6 but was soon over. Arthur at Brooks all day.

May 4, Saturday: Mostly sunshine and warmer. Nothing special.

May 5, Sunday: A beautiful, warm day. Fred, Dot & Gordon got here about 12. Left at 6:30.

May 6, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Some cooler. Nothing special. Pulled first rhubarb for sale. ½ dozen bunches.

May 7, Tuesday: A showery day but just light showers. About 5 (in the) afternoon, very first lightning went around north from the west. The thunder was almost deafening. Only light rain.

May 8, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy with drizzly shower in (the) morning. Lots colder with high northwest wind. Planted first potatoes on dirty strip south end.

May 9, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. Not very warm. A light shower in the evening about dark.

May 10, Friday: A showery day. Mostly (in the) afternoon. Nothing particular. Turning very cold I the evening. Wind going around northwest.

May 11, Saturday: Clear, cold morning. A hard frost. 1/8 inch of ice on pail of water. The ground was frozen. Quite a hard crust. The afternoon was cloudy.

A964.19.4.16

Page 6

1918

May 12, Sunday: A dull, showery day. The showers were light. (In the) afternoon, E. J. and I went up to Whitby and back about 7.

May 13, Monday: Very dull morning. Clearing a little. About noon, we went to the farm.

May 14, Tuesday: A little gloomy but rather nice day. Sowed some mangels and began planting strawberries today.

May 15, Wednesday: Rather gloomy and cool. Fixing fence around pasture field.

May 16, Thursday: Warmest day of the season. Bright all day. Took cows out to pasture this morning.

May 17, Friday: Weather about the same.

May 18, Saturday: Mostly bright. A little in the evening with sprinkle of rain just after dark.

May 19, Sunday: Bright, hot day.

May 20, Monday: A few clouds and a little cooler. Was planting potatoes.

May 21, Tuesday: Morning a little dull and a little cooler 'til about noon.

May 22, Wednesday: Dull with light thundershower (in the) forenoon. A heavy thundershower about 4 (in the) afternoon with a little hail. Turning cooler.

May 23, Thursday: Bright. Some cooler. Evening quite chilly. Finished planting potatoes.

May 24, Friday: Bright morning with frost to be seen easy at 6 o'clock. The afternoon cloudy with a sprinkle of rain about dark.

May 25, Saturday: Dull morning with a light thundershower about 10. Raining most of (the) afternoon but sometimes very slow. The heaviest rain of the season was about 4. A powering rain for about ½ an hour then cleared up.

May 26, Sunday: Mostly cloudy with rain for awhile in the morning.

May 27, Monday: Warm with clouds and sunshine with thunder in the west but no rain.

May 28, Tuesday: Mostly bright. Not so hot. Was planting sweet corn (in the) north field.

May 29, Wednesday: Some sunshine. Very warm at times. Afternoon, cloudy, light rain for awhile commencing about 6. I went for a drive in the morning, looking for pigs.

May 30, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine with thunder in the west. Very hot day.

May 31, Friday: Bright and hot with a heavy thunderstorm about 3 but the worst storm went north as the water came down the creek like a river.

June:

June 1, Saturday: Weather bright and hot. Began planting tomatoes today.

June 2, Sunday: Weather about same.

June 3, Monday: Bright. Not so hot with strong west wind. Busy at tomatoes.

June 4, Tuesday: Cull. Lots cooler with some very light showers. Wind southeast.

June 5, Wednesday: Bright, pleasant day.

June 6, Thursday: Dull with some light showers. Cooler in the evening.

June 7, Friday: Mostly bright and very cool with strong west wind. The evening cool. Feels like frost.

June 8, Saturday: Bright, cool morning with quite a frost. Quite noticeable at different places on road to farm. Bright all day. The evening got cloudy. Strong west wind.

June 9, Sunday: Dull, showery day.

June 10, Monday: A nice summer day. A little dull in the evening.

June 11, Tuesday: Some light showers through the forenoon and at noon. Some sunshine after noon.

Just about 10 (in the) evening, there was a heavy thunderstorm which came up very quick and rough. Dr.

A964.19.4.16

Page 7

1918

Farewell's sale this afternoon. I went over for a short time.

June 12, Wednesday: Dull all day with strong northwest wind. Not very warm.

June 13, Thursday: A nice summer day. Finished planting beans today.

June 14, Friday: Weather about the same.

June 15, Saturday: Another fine day.

June 16, Sunday: Bright, fine day 'til about dark, then a little cloudy with a sprinkle of rain. Light thunder at the west. Fred, Dot, Gordon here for the day.

June 17, Monday: A bright, hot day. Dr. Farewell killed boy today.

June 18, Tuesday: A nice summer day.

June 19, Wednesday: Cooler and nice working. Lots cooler in the evening.

June 20, Thursday: Bright and cool with frost. Easy to see after sunrise with southeast wind. Cool all day. E. J. and I went out to Solina. Got 2 pigs from Mr. J. J. Brown. \$16.

June 21, Friday: A dull day. Began to rain about noon 'til about 3, then some sprinkles. Wind shifted northwest. Lots cooler.

June 22, Saturday: Very dull and cold with strong west wind. Some heavy showers (in the) afternoon. Howard Butt came today.

June 23, Sunday: Rather dull and gloomy with a little sunshine at times. Rather cool. Nothing special.

June 24, Monday: Nice bright summer day 'til afternoon, then a little cloudy with a sprinkle about 6.

June 25, Tuesday: A nice summer day.

June 26, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Fine working. Nothing special.

June 27, Thursday: Fine bright day.

June 28, Friday: No change. Grand weather.

June 29, Saturday: Nice bright morning but at 10 powering rain, thunder and lightning and a light shower again just before 12. The afternoon just a few clouds. Soon dried up enough for work.

June 30, Sunday: The forenoon bright and fine. The afternoon was dull and raining most of the time from 4 'til after dark with thunder and lightning.

July:

July 1, Monday: Dull, wet, chilly day. Very dull all day. No work on land. Clearing a little in the evening.

July 2, Tuesday: Weather lots better. Sunshine most of time. Nice working.

July 3, Wednesday: Forenoon dull with 2 drizzly showers. Thunder away south. The afternoon was fine.

July 4, Thursday: Beautiful, bright, warm.

July 5, Friday: Mostly cloudy. Some sunshine. Afternoon, fine working.

July 6, Saturday: Nice, bright day. Quite cool in the evening.

July 7, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine and quite cool. Strong west wind. We had dinner at the farm.

July 8, Monday: A nice summer day. Fine working weather.

July 9, Tuesday: Forenoon dull with light showers. Was home all forenoon. At farm (n the) afternoon.

July 10, Wednesday: A beautiful day. A little cloudy on times. Fred & Gordon came down (in the) afternoon about 4:30. Left again about 8.

July 11, Thursday: Another fine day.

July 12, Friday: Nice bright forenoon. 2 light showers (in the) afternoon from northeast. The evening was fine.

July 13, Saturday: Bright, hot day. We had dinner at the farm as usual.

A964.19.4.16**Page 8****1918**

July 14, Sunday: Bright, hot day. E. J., Miss J. Brooks went out to the farm at noon with me. Arthur there all day.

July 15, Monday: A bright, hot day.

July 16, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine and very warm. Tried hard to rain about dark.

July 17, Wednesday: Very dull forenoon. Heavy rain through the night. Cleared up about noon.

July 18, Thursday: Bright, hot day.

July 19, Friday: Weather about same. Very hot. Summer is right here now.

July 20, Saturday: Morning rather dull. Afternoon, bright. Hot all day.

July 21, Sunday: Bright and scorching hot. Fred, Dot & Gordon got here about 12:30. We all went to the farm for dinner.

July 22, Monday: Another scorcher. In the evening, we all went out for a ride with Fred in the car.

July 23, Tuesday: Morning cloudy but very close and hot but brightened up about noon. Fred and bunch went home about 9 this morning.

July 24, Wednesday: A bright, hot day.

July 25, Thursday: Another hot day.

July 26, Friday: Hot and dry.

July 27, Saturday: Forenoon bright. Very hot. About 4 (in the) afternoon, a thunderstorm rained heavy about ½ an hour. Not very heavy thunder.

July 28, Sunday: Bright and hot. Took dinner at the farm. No company.

July 29, Monday: Close and hot. Little cloudy. Showers going all around 'til about 4, then we got a good, heavy rain about an hour. Not much thunder. Raining again after dark.

July 30, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine and quite cool with west wind. A fine day for working.

July 31, Wednesday: A chilly morning but a nice, bright day followed.

August:

Aug. 1, Thursday: Cool morning, a bit like a September morning. The day was fine.

Aug. 2, Friday: Forenoon dull with light showers. Afternoon fine with just a few clouds.

Aug. 3, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Not very warm. (In the) afternoon, I was at a directors' meeting.

Aug. 4, Sunday: A little gloomy but fine. Looked like rain at times but all passed off. Our company for tea: Ady Bradley, Howard Butt, Edgar Butt and wife.

Aug. 5, Monday: A showery morning. Not much rain. Cleared up by noon.

Aug. 6, Tuesday: A very noisy morning just before daylight with just a sprinkle of rain.

Aug. 7, Wednesday: Morning much the same as yesterday. Rain is scarce. The hottest day of the summer. 101 in the shade in Toronto.

Aug. 8, Thursday: Forenoon bright. Very hot afternoon. Cloudy with a short, light shower about 4 with heavier rain after dark. Finished picking black currants at the farm today.

Aug. 9, Friday: Dull, damp morning. Lots of rain through the night. Cleared up about noon. Nothing special.

Aug. 10, Saturday: A bright, hot day. Not so hot as first 4 days of week. Thursday, hottest of the 4. 101 in shade in Toronto. Mr. Manning came to farm to see cow Spotty. Bad foot but nothing serious. Wess, Frankie, Gerty here today.

Aug. 11, Sunday: Forenoon bright. Hot afternoon. A little dull. No rain. Fred, Dot, Gordon came about 3. Brother Tom came about same time. Fred and bunch left at 7:30.

A964.19.4.16

Page 9

1918

Aug. 12, Monday: A bright, hot day. Tom left at noon. I took him for short drive around town in the morning.

Aug. 13, Tuesday: Another scorching, hot day with lots of thunder after dark but not much rain.

Aug. 14, Wednesday: Bright, dry and hot.

Aug. 15, Thursday: Weather about (the) same. We had dinner and tea at the farm. Wess, Frankie, Girty and Velma were with us. We got home about 8. About 9, E. J. fell and cut her hand bad by breaking a cream crock when she fell. Dr. Rundle came down and stitched it up.

Aug. 16, Friday: Bright and hot. A little dull in the evening. Drawing oats (in the) afternoon. Nothing special.

Aug. 17, Saturday: Bright, dry, warm. Finished drawing oats today.

Aug. 18, Sunday: Weather about the same.

Aug. 19, Monday: Morning chill. A nice summer day. Not very hot.

Aug. 20, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Wess and family here for tea.

Aug. 21, Wednesday: Rather dull and hot. Lots of thunder (in the) afternoon. Mostly north. A nice shower about 8.

Aug. 22, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. Very close and hot.

Aug. 23, Friday: Weather much (the) same. Not quite so hot. Elva came this afternoon. A light shower just about dark but soon cleared up.

Aug. 24, Saturday: Dull all day with some drizzly showers through. Arthur and I making tomato crates.

Aug. 25, Sunday: Bright and warmer. A nice summer day.

Aug. 26, Monday: A bright, hot day.

Aug. 27, Tuesday: Bright. Very hot. Sultry.

Aug. 28, Wednesday: Forenoon rather cloudy. The afternoon was showery.

Aug. 29, Thursday: Very full morning. Cleared up fine by noon. Arthur & I making tomato crates.

Aug. 30, Friday: A little sunshine in the morning but afternoon was cloudy. Looked like rain.

Aug. 31, Saturday: A showery day. Clearing in the evening.

September:

Sept. 1, Sunday: A chilly morning. Better through the day.

Sept. 2, Monday: Forenoon bright and warm. Afternoon, cloudy and cooler.

Sept. 3, Tuesday: Forenoon showery. Afternoon, clearing a little.

Sept. 4, Wednesday: Forenoon was fine. Afternoon, a little dull. Beginning to rain just after dark.

Sept. 5, Thursday: A wet morning. The night was rough. Lots of rain after daylight. Working around home all day.

Sept. 6, Friday: A very nice day.

Sept. 7, Saturday: Some clouds but nice day with light shower after dark about 10.

Sept. 8, Sunday: Another nice day.

Sept. 9, Monday: A nice fall day. Getting ready for our fair which starts today.

Sept. 10, Tuesday: Bright, pleasant day. I was at the fairgrounds most of (the) day.

Sept. 11, Wednesday: Cool all day. Lots of overcoats on the go. High southeast wind. Began to cloud up about noon. Began to rain about 6. Not very heavy 'til after dark. A big crowd at the fair. E. J. & I went (in the) afternoon.

Sept. 12, Thursday: A dull, showery day. Was at the farm for a short time. After dinner, a heavy shower

A964.19.4.16

Page 10

1918

Sept. 13, Friday: Weather about the same. Tom started work at McLaughlin's.
Sept. 14, Saturday: A little cloudy all day. A nice, bright sunrise and picking tomatoes all day.
Sept. 15, Sunday: A showery day all through. Arthur at Cork's for tea.
Sept. 16, Monday: Dull all day with a sprinkle of rain (in the) afternoon. Nothing special.
Sept. 17, Tuesday: Some sunshine. Some clouds but better than rain.
Sept. 18, Wednesday: Dull most of the day with drizzly showers. Afternoon, clearing up nicely. About 6, E. J. and I went to Whitby after supper but no one home. Began to rain while on our way home.
Sept. 19, Thursday: A beautiful, bright morning but was soon cloudy again with drizzly showers (in the) afternoon with heavier rain after dark.
Sept. 20, Friday: A dull, chilly day. Cold weather. Seems to be a month ahead like *bordan's* (?) time. Arthur at Downey's thrashing.
Sept. 21, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Quite cold. Northwest wind. Tom settled deal for house on Elgin St. today.
Sept. 22, Sunday: Weather about same. Only a light drizzly shower about noon.
Sept. 23, Monday: Light, drizzly showers all through the day. I was cutting corn between showers.
Sept. 24, Tuesday: The brightest day for 2 weeks. Just a few clouds but warm.
Sept. 25, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine with a heavy shower after dark with thunder and lightning at a distance.
Sept. 26, Thursday: Clouds, sunshine with strong northwest wind. Very cold. The afternoon wash showery. About 4, there was a shower of sleet or snow. First appearance of winter.
Sept. 27, Friday: Cool. Some sunshine.
Sept. 28, Saturday: Some warmer. Some clouds. Cooler in the evening.
Sept. 29, Sunday: Nice bright morning with white frost. A light shower at noon. Arthur and I went down to Mr. Sulley's in the forenoon. Cephas & Clara here (in the) afternoon. We got home about 2 o'clock.
Sept. 30, Monday: Must a few scattered clouds. Quite cool. Wind northwest. Began pulling beans.

October:

Oct. 1, Tuesday: Clear, cold morning. A hard frost. Quite a crust of ice. Everything cut down bad. Nice, bright day followed. A little gloomy towards evening.
Oct. 2, Wednesday: Showery 'til about noon, then clearing a little. E. J. and I went to Whitby (in the) afternoon.
Oct. 3, Thursday: Forenoon rather dull. Clearing a little by noon. I went to the farm, pulling beans. Took pumpkins to canning factory.
Oct. 4, Friday: Rather nice day. Finished pulling bean. The evening was dull.
Oct. 5, Saturday: Dull with drizzly showers. Some thunder in the morning. A little more (in the) afternoon.
Oct. 6, Sunday: Very dull with drizzly showers.
Oct. 7, Monday: Morning a little dull but nice, bright day followed. We got our oats at Scott's barn today.
Oct. 8, Tuesday: A heavy, white frost. A beautiful day. Best for a week. Took our oats home today.
Oct. 9, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright day. Finest day for some time.
Oct. 10, Thursday: More white frost. A grand, bright, warm day. Finished drawing beans today.
Oct. 11, Friday: Weather about the same.
Oct. 12, Saturday: Very dull. Rain through the night. Forenoon, dull and showery. Clearing about noon. I began ploughing (in the) afternoon. A little cloudy at times but warm. Tom went home this afternoon.

A964.19.4.16

Page 11

1918

Oct. 13, Sunday: Some rain through the night. Very dull all forenoon. No rain. Afternoon, some sunshine and getting cooler. J. Gurse and his new wife called this afternoon.

Oct. 14, Monday: Showery 'til about 2, then cleared up and turned colder with wind shifting northwest. I was ploughing for awhile.

Oct. 15, Tuesday: A very heavy white frost with a light crust of ice. I was drawing apples to (the) canning factory.

Oct. 16, Wednesday: A nice fall day.

Oct. 17, Thursday: Cloudy all day with strong east wind. Looks like rain. Began pulling mangels today. E. J. went to Port Perry with Frank Bradley. Got home about 4:30.

Oct. 18, Friday: A nice fall day. Was pulling mangels (in the) afternoon.

Oct. 19, Saturday: A chilly morning. A little frost. A very nice day. Finished pulling mangels at noon.

Oct. 20, Sunday: Very heavy rain most of (the) forenoon and lots through the night. No rain (in the) afternoon but dull 'til evening, then clearing a little.

Oct. 21, Monday: Forenoon rather dull. No rain. Afternoon clearing a little. We went to the farm digging potatoes.

Oct. 22, Tuesday: A hard frost. Quite a crust of ice and ground froze a little. A nice day followed. Tom and family landed in Oshawa this evening about 8.

Oct. 23, Wednesday: Cloudy forenoon. Some sunshine (in the) afternoon. Finished digging potatoes this evening. A fine day for that work.

Oct. 24, Thursday: Rather dull and foggy. Began ploughing the orchard at home.

Oct. 25, Friday: Weather about the same.

Oct. 26, Saturday: Very dull all day. Arthur & I were helping Tom to unload his car of furniture which came yesterday. He moved to Elgin St.

Oct. 27, Sunday: A very dull morning. Some brighter (in the) afternoon. E. J. and I went for a drive (in the) afternoon. Fred, Dot & Gordon came about 3:30 and left again about 6.

Oct. 28, Monday: A very nice morning. A little cloudy. About 9, began to thunder at the west. By 10, (it) was powering rain with some sharp lightning and heavy thunder. Clearing after noon.

Oct. 29, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. Was ploughing the orchard at home.

Oct. 30, Wednesday: Very dull all day. (It) began to rain about dark. It was a wet evening.

Oct. 31, Thursday: Dull, cold rain with east wind. In the morning, **E. J. and I went uptown and got fixed up for the flu.** We went to the Armouries for it.

November:

Nov. 1, Friday: A sprinkle of rain (in the) morning. Clearing a little. Just a little sunshine at times with cold, west wind. Finished up the apple work today.

Nov. 2, Saturday: A dull, chilly day. Nothing special doing.

Nov. 3, Sunday: Dull all day with east wind. Began to rain late in the evening.

Nov. 4, Monday: A very dull morning. Looks as if it had been a night rain. A little brighter (in the) afternoon and getting colder.

Nov. 5, Tuesday: Quite hard frost. Ground froze. Quite a thick crust. It was a grand day. Not a cloud. Finest day for weeks.

Nov. 6, Wednesday: About same as yesterday morning. A very nice day. Little cloudy in the evening. Took corn in this afternoon.

A964.19.4.16

Page 12

1918

Nov. 7, Thursday: A pleasant forenoon. A heavy shower just after noon, then cleared up a little. Great excitement in town. The news came that the war was over. Not certain.

Nov. 8, Friday: Mostly cloudy with light showers (in the) afternoon.

Nov. 9, Saturday: Weather just (the) same as yesterday. Nothing special.

Nov. 10, Sunday: Cloudy. Some cooler.

Nov. 11, Monday: A little frost. Dull and cool all day. We spent the afternoon uptown and at the park.
The town was wild with excitement over the close of the war.

Nov. 12, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. A nice fall day.

Nov. 13, Wednesday: A little frost but a beautiful, bright day followed.

Nov. 14, Thursday: Some sunshine (in the) forenoon. Afternoon, a little dull but alright.

Nov. 15, Friday: A nice fall day.

Nov. 16, Saturday: Very dull all day with east wind. No rain. (In the) afternoon, I (went) over to Drew's to see his Jersey (cow).

Nov. 17, Sunday: Dull, showery day.

Nov. 18, Monday: Forenoon, drizzly showers. Afternoon very dull. No rain.

Nov. 19, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy and cool.

Nov. 20, Wednesday: Up at 5:30. Off to the farm. It was snowing heavy at that time only for a short time. Thawed as it fell. Got back at 7:30 and off for Whitby with E. J. on her way to Sonya. Got home about 10. Clearing by noon.

Nov. 21, Thursday: A great fall day. Little colder.

Nov. 22, Friday: A great fall day. Little colder.

Nov. 23, Saturday: Ground froze a little. A grand day. Finished ploughing at noon today all south of the barn. E. J. came home this afternoon from north. Brought cows home from farm today.

Nov. 24, Sunday: Another fine day. Fred, Dot, Gordon came this afternoon about 1. Left again about 5:30.

Nov. 25, Monday: A little colder with light snow flurries. (In the) afternoon, Arthur and I were taking down some of the apples trees at home.

Nov. 26, Tuesday: Coldest of the season. Ice across the creek on road to farm but it was a fine, fall day.

Nov. 27, Wednesday: A beautiful, bright, mild day. We were cutting wood in orchard at home.

Nov. 28, Thursday: Strong, east wind. Heavy white frost. The afternoon was rough with heavy showers beginning about 2.

Nov. 29, Friday: Cool, dull with light showers. Nothing special.

Nov. 30, Saturday: Some colder with a heavy snow flurry in the forenoon. About an inch fell. Light flurries through the day and getting colder. The evening was wild for awhile. High west wind. A blinding snowstorm. The month ended rough.

December:

Dec. 1, Sunday: Some sunshine but rather cold. Strong wind northwest. The morning looked rather wintry.

Dec. 2, Monday: Dull all day but milder. Sloppy by noon. Wind southeast. A drizzly shower (in the) afternoon about 4.

Dec. 3, Tuesday: Dull. Not very cold. A little sloppy some places on the road. A little colder in the evening.

Dec. 4, Wednesday: Froze a little more and freezing all day a little. Streets very slippery with the little snow that has fallen. Cloudy.

Dec. 5, Thursday: Dull, cold day. East wind. Killed pigs afternoon. Began to snow about dark. Rough evening.

Dec. 6, Friday: A wintry morning. About 4 in. of snow. It was a rough night. Dull, cold day all through. Was working around barn all day. First cutter today.

Dec. 7, Saturday: Some milder with some sunshine. Thawing a little. A nice winter day.

Dec. 8, Sunday: Dull, foggy morning. Nice, bright day followed. Snow going first.

Dec. 9, Monday: Beautiful, bright day. Snow going fast. Little colder in the evening.

Dec. 10, Tuesday: Froze up hard. A cold day. Strong southeast wind. Little milder in the evening. We were cutting wood all day.

Dec. 11, Wednesday: Very dull, foggy morning with glare of ice all over. Had rained and froze through the night. Thawing a little. Very dull.

Dec. 12, Thursday: Mild but dull. Streets sloppy.

Dec. 13, Friday: Soft snow for awhile, then turned to rain and kept at it all day with strong southeast wind with some fog.

Dec. 14, Saturday: Dull, showery, disagreeable day all through. Lots of fog.

Dec. 15, Sunday: Better weather (in the) forenoon. Some sunshine (in the) afternoon. Dull. Some colder. We were at Mr. Brook's for supper.

Dec. 16, Monday: Froze a little. A beautiful, bright day. Grand weather.

Dec. 17, Tuesday: Weather about same. Grand. Sent chickens to Lindsay show this evening.

Dec. 18, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

Dec. 19, Thursday: Froze a little harder but mud by noon. October weather. Arthur went to Toronto this evening.

Dec. 20, Friday: Froze hard. Very foggy morning. Cleared up by noon. Fine day.

Dec. 21, Saturday: Froze a little. Rather dull all day. E. J. and I went uptown in the evening.

Dec. 22, Sunday: Raining most of day.

Dec. 23, Monday: Froze a little. Getting colder all day. A grand day for December. Arthur came home this evening.

Dec. 24, Tuesday: Colder. A good, healthy morning. Began to snow about 10. The afternoon was rough. Snowing with strong east wind. Looks like winter.

Dec. 25, Wednesday: Xmas. A winter morning and a nice winter day. Arthur, E. J. & I spent the day at Brother Tom's.

Dec. 26, Thursday: Nice day. Not very cold.

Dec. 27, Friday: Clouds and sunshine. Not much change in weather.

Dec. 28, Saturday: Another fine day.

Dec. 29, Sunday: Everything about same.

Dec. 30, Monday: A little sunshine. A fine winter day all through.

Dec. 31, Tuesday: Very dull all day with damp, raw wind and very foggy in the evening. Not very cold. E. J. and I went to Toronto in the evening. Fred met us at the station.

1919

January:

A964.19.4.16

Page 14

1919

Jan. 1, Wednesday: Very heavy fog with a glare of ice all over. Began to rain about noon. The afternoon had some heavy showers—clearing and getting a little colder in the evening. I left for home at 10:15. Got home about 12.

Jan. 2, Thursday: Froze a little. Not very cold.

Jan. 3, Friday: About 3 in. of snow through the night with light flurries in the forenoon. A nice winter day. Colder in the evening. E. J. came home this morning. I met her.

Jan. 4, Saturday: Clear, sharp winter day. About zero. Cold all day. Northwest wind. Downey brought straw from farm yesterday and this forenoon.

Jan. 5, Sunday: Weather about the same.

Jan. 6, Monday: Dull all day with a damp, cold wind. A little excitement over the election of Council

Jan. 7, Tuesday: The night had been rough. Snowing and blowing. Rather mild snow. Quite soft. Nothing special.

Jan. 8, Wednesday: Dull but nice winter day.

Jan. 9, Thursday: Very mild morning. Big change about 10. Lots colder with high west wind. A blustery day.

Jan. 10, Friday: Another wild day. Wind away up high from southwest. A little better by dark. The cold wave came along about 10.

Jan. 11, Saturday: Was bright and cold. Zero at 7. -10 below at 9 with a straight north wind all day and not at all warm.

Jan. 12, Sunday: A bright, good, hard winter day.

Jan. 13, Monday: A beautiful, bright, mild day. Thawing a little.

Jan. 14, Tuesday: A mild day. Streets quite sloppy. Arthur finished thrashing beans this morning.

Jan. 15, Wednesday: A little colder with light flurry of snow (in the) morning Brooks Robinson trial this forenoon. Was sent to higher court.

Jan. 16, Thursday: Nice, mild winter day. Arthur took me to Whitby in the morning. I went to Port Perry. Spent the day with brother Wess.

Jan. 17, Friday: Dull, mild morning. I left Port Perry for home at 1. Got to Whitby about 2:30. Streets muddy. Arthur met me with buggy. Most of snow gone on streets. Got home about 4. Brought 2 white Wyandotte hens with me from Wess'.

Jan. 18, Saturday: A very mild day. Lots of mud. Annual meeting Agricultural Society this afternoon. I went up to Burke Street this evening.

Jan. 19, Sunday: Bright, mild. Froze a little in the morning but lots of mud by noon.

Jan. 20, Monday: Froze a little. A grand day. Bright, mild. Thawing fast. Not much snow left on the fields. An ideal April day.

Jan. 21, Tuesday: Very dull all day and very muddy by noon.

Jan. 22, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. Just a little frost (in the) morning. The weather is a wonder for January.

Jan. 23, Thursday: Raining all day. E. J., Arthur & I spent the evening at Mr. G. Downey's—an evening party.

Jan. 24, Friday: Big change. Froze up hard. Wind northwest and away up high. Some sunshine. Arthur and I were cutting down trees in the orchard.

Jan. 25, Saturday: Froze hard but grand day. Bright. Lots milder than yesterday. Quite muddy by noon.

Jan. 26, Sunday: Another fine day.

Jan. 27, Monday: More fine weather.

Jan. 28, Tuesday: A grand day just like April weather. Simply grand.

Jan. 29, Wednesday: A little dull and turning a little colder in the evening. E. J., Arthur & I spent the evening at Mr. Cawker's. A pleasant evening.

Jan. 30, Thursday: Froze up hard. Rather cold all day. Some sunshine.

Jan. 31, Friday: Light fall of snow through the night. Just enough to look white. A cold day with very high west wind.

February:

Feb. 1, Saturday: Bright, cold day with high northwest wind. Nothing special.

Feb. 2, Sunday: A beautiful, bright day. Getting milder.

Feb. 3, Monday: A little colder but great weather. A little dull. I went up to W. Short's, West Mount in the morning and got a white Wyandotte rooster. Afternoon, Arthur & I went up to Whitby to hear the Brooks and Robinson trial at the Courthouse.

Feb. 4, Tuesday: Very dull with rain for awhile in middle of the day. Colder in the evening.

Feb. 5, Wednesday: Lots colder. Froze up hard. Strong northwest wind.

Feb. 6, Thursday: Weather much the same.

Feb. 7, Friday: The weather is certainly fine.

Feb. 8, Saturday: No change.

Feb. 9, Sunday: Some sunshine and little colder.

Feb. 10, Monday: Froze hard. A good healthy day. No snow. The company at our house for the evening was Mr. E. T. Cawker and family, Mr. G. Downey and family, Mr. & Mrs. Becktell, Mr. G. Procter and family, Miss Nellie Butt, Miss J. Brooks.

Feb. 11, Tuesday: Another great day. No snow.

Feb. 12, Wednesday: No change in weather.

Feb. 13, Thursday: Very dull with strong east wind. Looks like storm.

Feb. 14, Friday: Soft and muddy. Raining. By all appearance a rough night. No rain through the day.

Feb. 15, Saturday: Some snow. Getting colder all day. Very cold by night.

Feb. 16, Sunday: A cold day. Strong northwest wind all day.

Feb. 17, Monday: Cloudy and a winter day. Snowing very slow most of day. E. J. up to Mrs. Beckel's this evening.

Feb. 18, Tuesday: A bright, cold day. Strong northwest wind. Lovina here for the afternoon and evening.

Feb. 19, Wednesday: Clear, cold morning. Nice day followed. Getting milder. Thawing a little in the sun. The first - - - - for the first house on the boulevard north of King Street East.

Feb. 20, Thursday: A fine day. Bright with southeast wind. (In the) afternoon, Arthur and I went out around new - - - - (?) on the _____ business.

Feb. 21, Friday: Snow at times all through the day but very soft. Nothing special.

Feb. 22, Saturday: Very dull with strong east wind. Began to rain about dark. The evening was rough, turning to snow. Sleet, rain all mixed up.

Feb. 23, Sunday: Dull, muddy. No frost. Wind west. A little colder in the evening.

Feb. 24, Monday: A beautiful, bright day. Very muddy but freezing again in the evening. E. J., Arthur & I went over to Mr. Brooks' for the evening. An oyster supper. Home about 1 (in the) morning.

Feb. 25, Tuesday: Dull, damp, chill morning with east wind. Arthur & I went out to Taunton (in the) forenoon to get a wheel fixed. Got home at noon. Elsa & Bula came this forenoon. Began to rain about

A964.19.4.16

Page 16

1919

12. The afternoon, showery.

Feb. 26, Wednesday: Bright day but froze up good and hard but snow all gone. Went over to Mr. Brooks again for the evening. Got home about 2 (in the) morning. A cold day all through with strong northwest wing.

Feb. 27, Thursday: Clear, cold morning. I drove Elsa & Bula out to C.N. R. station in the morning. Cold day all through.

Feb. 28, Friday: A great day. Good enough for April. Afternoon, a little dull with a sprinkle of rain after dark.

March:

Mar. 1, Saturday: A big change. Freezing like mad. The wind was away up high with some light snow flurries with sunshine between flurries. It was a March day all right.

Mar. 2, Sunday: Not so cold. More sunshine. A very nice day.

Mar. 3, Monday: Bright and fine. Grand day. Warm enough for April. Arthur went to farm pruning.

Mar. 4, Tuesday: Forenoon mostly cloudy. Raining most of afternoon. I went to farm just after dinner. A muddy time. Wild geese went north this morning.

Mar. 5, Wednesday: A change. No frost but white with snow with flurries all through the day. Little colder in the evening. Wind about north.

Mar. 6, Thursday: A very nice winter day. Forenoon Arthur and I went to Taunton after waggon wheel. Mr. Smart from overseas got home this morning.

Mar. 7, Friday: A nice day. Nothing special.

Mar. 8, Saturday: Dull, chilly, raw day. East wind getting ready for a storm.

Mar. 9, Sunday: Winter morning. Most snow for the winter. Still snowing. Turning to rain about 10. Drizzly rain most of the time 'til dark, then snow again.

Mar. 10, Monday: A wintry morning with clouds and sunshine through the day. Lots of slush by noon. Went to farm forenoon but sleighing poor.

Mar. 11, Tuesday: Bright. Thawing fast. Took sleighs 7 cutter to farm for summer. Nothing special.

Mar. 12, Wednesday: A grand day. Bright, warm. Snow going fast. We were drawing manure from Downey's home.

Mar. 13, Thursday: Some sunshine but cold with strong east wind. Freezing all day. In the sunshine, the only warm place.

Mar. 14, Friday: A very cold day with high east wind. Not doing much all day. Got 2 young pigs from Mrs. L. Rogers.

Mar. 15, Saturday: Cold with more east wind. Not nearly so cold as yesterday although the afternoon was showery.

Mar. 16, Sunday: Showery 'til about 3, then cleared up. Lots of rain fell. Streets in a bad mess.

Mar. 17, Monday: More rain through the night and showery all day.

Mar. 18, Tuesday: No rain but dull and cool afternoon. Arthur & I went down to Mrs. Cinaman's. Bought 6 hens. \$7.50. A very good deal.

Mar. 19, Wednesday: Froze a little. A bright, mild day. Finest for 3 weeks.

Mar. 20, Thursday: Not so warm as yesterday but a very nice day. Bright.

Mar. 21, Friday: Froze a little but nice day.

Mar. 22, Saturday: Weather about same. Nothing special.

A964.19.4.16

Page 17

1919

Mar. 23, Sunday: A grand day. Bright, mild. E. J. & I at Tom's for tea.

Mar. 24, Monday: Weather about the same.

Mar. 25, Tuesday: Bright and fine.

Mar. 26, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy and very warm. The evening was very warm for a March evening. I went out to farm afternoon for hot bed frames. Arthur pruning trees at the farm.

Mar. 27, Thursday: Raining most of forenoon. Turning colder with snow flurries. Afternoon lots colder with snow flurries afternoon. Lots colder in the evening.

Mar. 28, Friday: A cold windy day all through. Bright but hard winter weather. The wind was northwest and away up. Hen came from Farrow today.

Mar. 29, Saturday: Another hard day. Bright. Very cold with lots of wind. Big afternoon in Oshawa. The 116 Bat soldiers came home about 3. A terrible crowd on the streets.

Mar. 30, Sunday: Not so cold. Wind not so high but cold enough. Mr. Brooks, Mrs. & Jennie here for tea.

Mar. 31, Monday: Another cold, wild, windy day. March goes out with a fierce growl and still colder in the evening.

April:

Apr. 1, Tuesday: Bright but fierce cold with a straight high north wind this evening. Papers give report of weather records of Toronto office the colder first of April for 45 years and only 7 days this winter have been colder. A dandy.

Apr. 2, Wednesday: Bright. Lots warmer. Not so much wind. We finished our big heap of wood today.

Apr. 3, Thursday: Dull, cloudy day with southeast wind but not near so cold. Arthur & I went to the farm afternoon.

Apr. 4, Friday: Light shower through the night. Morning very dull, foggy. A little sunshine about noon.

Apr. 5, Saturday: Some clouds with east wind. Looks like rain in the evening.

Apr. 6, Sunday: Very dull morning. Light drizzly rain for awhile after 9. Cleared up fine, bright, warm afternoon. Fred & Dog Gordon Rill got here about 2. Breakdown on the road.

Apr. 7, Monday: Dull, foggy morning. Cleared up. Nice by noon but rain again in the evening. Spotty had calf this afternoon.

Apr. 8, Tuesday: A dull, cold forenoon. Strong southeast wind after showering.

Apr. 9, Wednesday: Cloudy and cool. Southeast wind.

Apr. 10, Thursday: Forenoon showery. A very heavy rain from 10 'til 12. Everything flooded. No rain afternoon but cloudy. I went to farm (in the) afternoon.

Apr. 11, Friday: A dull, chilly day.

Apr. 12, Saturday: Weather about the same 'til evening, then light showers.

Apr. 13, Sunday: A drizzly shower in the morning then cleared up bright with wind west and quite cool. Arthur & I went down to Mr. Patten's in the morning.

Apr. 14, Monday: A light frost but nice bright day, clouding up a little by evening. We unloaded a car of _____ afternoon.

Apr. 15, Tuesday: Dull, chilly day with southwest wind all day. Rain began just after dark.

Apr. 16, Wednesday: Raining heavy all day with strong east wind. It was a rough day all through.

Apr. 17, Thursday: Cloudy and cool.

Apr. 18, Friday: Not much change. Just a little sunshine at times. Done first ploughing today in north field.

Apr. 19, Saturday: Bright. Better weather. Sowed first garden seeds today. Radish, beets, carrots, peas, lettuce.

Apr. 20, Sunday: A sprinkle of rain in the morning, then cleared up fine. The first real spring day.

Apr. 21, Monday: A little white frost. A beautiful, bright day all through.

Apr. 22, Tuesday: Weather about the same.

Apr. 23, Wednesday: More white frost. Day mostly cloudy but mild.

Apr. 24, Thursday: Morning not bad with light shower through the night. Wind shifted northwest, getting very cold and wind away. I was working on south hill. Could hardly stand it to finish the job at noon. Did nothing afternoon. Light snow flurries in the evening.

Apr. 25, Friday: Another windy, blustery day with some heavy snow flurries and very cold. Farm work all stopped. Only once since 1840 has it been so cold at this date.

Apr. 26, Saturday: Ground well covered with snow but lots milder. Snow all gone by noon. A fine, bright day. Drying up fine.

Apr. 27, Sunday: Beautiful, bright, mild day. I.O.O.F. church march this afternoon at King St. church. Rev. J. S. I. Wilson preached.

Apr. 28, Monday: Raining most of day.

Apr. 29, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy and cool. I was drawing manure. Was sick when I got through.

Apr. 30, Wednesday: Cloudy and cool. Arthur sowed oats today on the south hill. Through sowing about 5.

May:

May 1, Thursday: Raining most of day. I was in the house all day.

May 2, Friday: Cool, chilly day.

May 3, Saturday: Weather about same with heavy rain just after dark.

May 4, Sunday: Forenoon rather nice. Weather afternoon. A heavy thunderstorm. Thunder and lightning were fierce but not long.

May 5, Monday: Fine and warm. Getting ready to transplant tomatoes.

May 6, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. Cool.

May 7, Wednesday: A heavy shower just before daylight. Day turned out bright and warm.

May 8, Thursday: Mostly cloudy and cool.

May 9, Friday: Weather about the same.

May 10, Saturday: Raining all day with strong east wind. Annie, Berdenia and Elmer came this morning.

May 11, Sunday: Weather better. Clouds and sunshine.

May 12, Monday: Beginning to dry up. A little clouds and sunshine.

May 13, Tuesday: Bright, warm day. Fixing fence at pasture field. Sold Spottie today. The one I got from Smith Manchester.

May 14, Wednesday: A beautiful day. Bright, warm. I was getting ready for potatoes at home in the orchard.

May 15, Thursday: Some clouds but mostly bright and warm.

May 16, Friday: Forenoon dull with east wind. Afternoon showery with heavy rain after dark.

May 17, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine with drizzly showers in the evening. I was ploughing afternoon.

May 18, Sunday: A pleasant day.

May 19, Monday: Mostly bright. A little gloomy afternoon and evening. Berdenia and Elmer went this

A964.19.4.16

Page 19

1919

afternoon.

May 20, Tuesday: Raining most of day.

May 21, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine forenoon. The afternoon was dull. Began to rain about 5. From 5:30 the rain powered down, then stopped for awhile while I took Anne to C.P.R. at 5.

May 22, Thursday: Rained for awhile in the morning, clearing up about 10. Mostly cloudy afternoon.

May 23, Friday: Clouds and sunshine all day. Planted citron seeds today.

May 24, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine 'til about 4, then a heavy shower came up quick. Cleared up bright before dark.

May 25, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Warm.

May 26, Monday: A bright, hot day. The hottest day of the season.

May 27, Tuesday: Weather just the same.

May 28, Wednesday: Bright. Getting hotter.

May 29, Thursday: Bright and hot.

May 30, Friday: Another hot day.

May 31, Saturday: Bright. Very hot. Was planting potatoes at home on the hard ground.

June:

June 1, Sunday: No change in weather. Fred & family down today. He took us for a drive to Bowmanville.

June 2, Monday: A bright, hot day.

June 3, Tuesday: Weather much (the) same.

June 4, Wednesday: Another hot day with a very light shower in the evening.

June 5, Thursday: Not so hot. Some cloudy with nice shower in the evening.

June 6, Friday: Bright, nice summer day. I was marking corn ground.

June 7, Saturday: Fine weather. Finished planting corn today.

June 8, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Not so hot. Began to rain just after dark.

June 9, Monday: Rather dull morning. A heavy thunderstorm through the night. Bright, warm day followed.

June 10, Tuesday: Bright, hot day.

June 11, Wednesday: Weather about (the) same.

June 12, Thursday: Bright, hot day.

June 13, Friday: Another scorcher.

June 14, Saturday: A very hot day.

June 15, Sunday: Bright, hot day. Thunder in the evening. No rain. Cephias and Clara here for tea. Left about 8 with Frank Bradley for his hot at Dixie west of Toronto.

June 16, Monday: Bright, hot day. Lots of thunder away east. No rain 'til about 7 (in the) evening, then a heavy thunder storm. Lots of rain. Very sharp lightning. Sowed mangels today.

June 17, Tuesday: No change in weather. Planted some potatoes this afternoon.

June 18, Wednesday: Bright, very hot.

June 19, Thursday: Bright and hot 'til about 4, then a light shower. Cut alfalfa today. Heavy crop.

June 20, Friday: Showery morning. Cleared up fine by noon.

June 21, Saturday: Bright and hot.

June 22, Sunday: Weather hot as usual. We spent the day at the farm. Miss J. Brooks with us.

A964.19.4.16

Page 20

1919

June 23, Monday: Bright and hot. A big day at strawberries. 11.70 boxes went out today.

June 24, Tuesday: Another hot day. Busy at berries.

June 25, Wednesday: Cloudy. Not so hot. A short, heavy shower at noon. Heavy rain in the evening and after dark.

June 26, Thursday: A lot of rain through the night. A showery day. A heavy shower about 5 (in the) afternoon. Very close and hot all day.

June 27, Friday: Bright, beautiful day. Sowed millet today.

June 28, Saturday: Morning quite cool. A beautiful day all through.

June 29, Sunday: Bright and fine. Edgar & Eva Butt took dinner with us at the farm.

June 30, Monday: Bright and hot. Fred & Gordon came in the evening. Sara & Mary came with them. Sowed turnips today.

July:

July 1, Tuesday: Weather about the same. Fred, Gordon, Sara, Mary—all went this evening.

July 2, Wednesday: Weather just same.

July 3, Thursday: Another hot day.

July 4, Friday: No change in weather.

July 5, Saturday: Bright. Very hot 'til afternoon, then cloudy. About 4:30, a heavy thunderstorm. Cleared up about 5:30. The evening was fine.

July 6, Sunday: Forenoon showery. Clearing up fine about noon. The afternoon was fine and cooler.

July 7, Monday: A nice summer day.

July 8, Tuesday: Another fine day. Fred, Dot, Gordon came this afternoon and went home again in the evening. Wesley, Frankie, Victor came this evening.

July 9, Wednesday: Another fine day.

July 10, Thursday: Morning little dull. Heavy thunder through the night. Not much rain. Wesley & Victor went this afternoon. It was a nice day all through. Mr. Beckett moved in our house this evening.

July 11, Friday: A nice summer day.

July 12, Saturday: A little cooler. Nice working. Hoeing corn all day.

July 13, Sunday: A beautiful day. Gertrude Elliott came this evening. Mr. Jackson came with her.

July 14, Monday: A very nice day. A little cloudy in the evening. Frankie and Gerty went this afternoon.

July 15, Tuesday: A showery forenoon. Cleared up fine by noon. Fred, Dot, Gordon came (in the) afternoon about 4. Left at 8.

July 16, Wednesday: Bright, fine day.

July 17, Thursday: Another fine working day. Finished corn today. Finished picking red currants today.

July 18, Friday: Another fine day.

July 19, Saturday: Weather about same.

July 20, Sunday: A bright, nice summer day with southeast wind. The evening was cloudy.

July 21, Monday: Rain through the night. Showery forenoon. Some heavy showers, clearing about noon. Afternoon, Arthur and I went out to Taunton with a wheel to get fixed.

July 22, Tuesday: Dull, foggy morning, soon clearing. Most of the day was bright and fine.

July 23, Wednesday: A nice summer day.

July 24, Thursday: Weather about the same.

July 25, Friday: Bright and getting warmer. A little cloudy in the evening.

A964.19.4.16

Page 21

1919

July 26, Saturday: Heavy rain early in the morning and lots more after daylight. Lots of thunder and lightning. Clearing up about 10. Afternoon fine.

July 27, Sunday: Mostly bright. Just a little cloudy but very hot all day. I went for ride with Mr. Cawker forenoon. Afternoon, he took E. J. and I both for a good long ride around the lake front.

July 28, Monday: A fine summer day.

July 29, Tuesday: Another fine day.

July 30, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. Fred, Dot, Gordon came down this afternoon. Went home in the evening.

July 31, Thursday: A nice, bright summer day. Nothing special doing.

* * *

End of diary.

Diary August 1, 1919 – December 31, 1921

Oshawa, August, 1919

Aug. 1, Friday: A bright, warm day.

Aug. 2, Saturday: Weather about same.

Aug. 3, Sunday: Bright, warm day. Fred, Dot, Gordon, Everet came this morning.

Aug. 4, Monday: Bright, very hot. Fred took us to Port Perry. Got home about 7. Fred and Dot went home. Gordon stopped in Oshawa with us.

Aug. 5, Tuesday: Another hot day. The evening was cloudy.

Aug. 6, Wednesday: A wet morning. A heavy thunderstorm through the night, clearing early. Bright, very hot.

Aug. 7, Thursday: A nice day.

Aug. 8, Friday: Weather about same. Cut alfalfa this afternoon.

Aug. 9, Saturday: A nice summer day. Cut oats this afternoon, south hill. Downey binder. Teddie Brown drove it. Finished about 7.

Aug. 10, Sunday: Fred and Dot came. E. J., Gordon, Miss J. Brooks went with them.

Aug. 11, Monday: Beautiful summer day.

Aug. 12, Tuesday: Forenoon, clouds and sunshine. Afternoon very dull with lots of thunder away south. A short heavy shower about 6.

Aug. 13, Wednesday: A beautiful day. Fred, Dot, Gordon and E. J. came this afternoon.

Aug. 14, Thursday: A very dull morning with strong east wind, clearing about noon. Some sunshine (in the) afternoon.

Aug. 15, Friday: Little gloomy. Not so hot.

Aug. 16, Saturday: Dull, with strong east wind. Light shower just after dinner and a soaker all the evening from about 7 and still raining at bedtime.

Aug. 17, Sunday: Cloudy most of the day. Just a little sunshine (in the) afternoon.

Aug. 18, Monday: Very dull with short, heavy showers just after dinner. A few gleams of sunshine at times. Was thrashing at Scott's. Got through about 5. Began at 11.

Aug. 19, Tuesday: Rain through the night. Some light showers (in the) forenoon. Clearing nicely in the evening. Fred and Dot came (in the) afternoon. Gordon went home with them.

Aug. 20, Wednesday: Fine, warm day.

Aug. 21, Thursday: Rather dull forenoon with a heavy shower at noon. Light showers (in the) afternoon.

Aug. 22, Friday: Clouds and sunshine. Very warm. I set out 2 rows of rhubarb at home.

Aug. 23, Saturday: Very dull morning. Clearing a little. We took in 3 loads of oats (in the) afternoon. Very close and hot.

Aug. 24, Sunday: Bright and hot.

Aug. 25, Monday: Beautiful morning. Afternoon, a little dull with a short, drizzly shower after dinner. Another about 4, not enough to stop drawing oats. Strong northwest wind.

Aug. 26, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine with light shower at noon. Got oats all in about 11.

Aug. 27, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine and quite cool all day.

Aug. 28, Thursday: Getting warmer.

Aug. 29, Friday: Nice, warm summer day. Cool wave gone over.

A964.138.4.17

Page 2 – 1919

Aug. 30, Saturday: Mostly cloudy with drizzly shower after dark.

Aug. 31, Sunday: Some clouds but a very nice day.

September, 1919:

Sept. 1, Monday: A very nice day. I went to Toronto on 5 C.P.R.

Sept. 2, Tuesday: A drizzly morning but soon cleared up. I went to Exhibition (in the) forenoon. Afternoon, Fred, Dot, Gordon and I went to Hamilton. Got home at 8. A grand trip.

Sept. 3, Wednesday: A bright, hot day. All day at Exhibition. Left for home on 10:30 C.P.R.

Sept. 4, Thursday: Fine and warm.

Sept. 5, Friday: Weather about same.

Sept. 6, Saturday: Bright and hot. I went to Whitby (in the) afternoon for Emily, Calvan and Ada. Elliott and W. Bull came in the evening.

Sept. 7, Sunday: Bright and very hot.

Sept. 8, Monday: Another fine day. Hot. Getting ready and taking our truck up to the Exhibition.

Sept. 9, Tuesday: Not so hot. A little dull and some cooler. Was at the Fair all forenoon.

Sept. 10, Wednesday: Some clouds and cool. A grand day all through. A sprinkle of rain about 6. Fair closed this evening. Fred down this afternoon.

Sept. 11, Thursday: Fine. Cool.

Sept. 12, Friday: Weather about same.

Sept. 13, Saturday: A nice, cool day. Arthur went for a ride this afternoon down to Cavan.

Sept. 14, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day. Arthur and I went to Mr. Sulley's in the morning.

Sept. 15, Monday: Cloudy with showers.

Sept. 16, Tuesday: Cloudy at times but no rain. Began cutting corn today.

Sept. 17, Wednesday: Bright and fine. E. J., Arthur and I went to Bowmanville Fair this afternoon. Home about 6.

Sept. 18, Thursday: Fine day. No better wanted. First frost of the season. This morning, not much.

Sept. 19, Friday: A little cloudy with strong east wind. Began to rain about 6. Evening, showery.

Sept. 20, Saturday: Damp, cloudy morning. Soon cleared up. Bright and very hot. Arthur and I went to Brooklin. Called at Mr. Chin's to see a cow.

Sept. 21, Sunday: Cloudy with light showers. I took Mr. Beckett of Toronto to station (in the) evening.

Sept. 22, Monday: Soon dried up. We went to the farm. Cutting corn. Rather warm.

Sept. 23, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy and cool. Light shower at noon. I went to Taunton. Got back at noon. Afternoon fine. After the shower another shower just after dark.

Sept. 24, Wednesday: Clouds. Sunshine. Showers. A short, heavy thundershower in the morning about 8 and a short, heavy shower at noon with some hail about (the) size of large peas. Finished cutting cob corn today.

Sept. 25, Thursday: Forenoon, showery. The afternoon, fine. Some sunshine. Mr. and Mrs. Brooks, Miss J. Brooks here for tea.

Sept. 26, Friday: A light frost. A fine, bright day. Finished binding corn.

Sept. 27, Saturday: Bright, warm day.

Sept. 28, Sunday: Weather about same.

Sept. 29, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. A short, heavy shower just after dinner. Arthur and I went down to Edwin Reynolds' in the morning to see a cow.

Sept. 30, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine and cool. We began digging potatoes at home today.

October, 1919:

Oct. 1, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day. Little like rain in the evening.

Oct. 2, Thursday: Thunderstorm through the night. A dull morning. Soon cleared up fine. E. J., Arthur and I went to Brooklin. T. Chin's sale this afternoon.

Oct. 3, Friday: Another night thunderstorm. Not much rain. A very hot day. An August day.

Oct. 4, Saturday: Another night storm. A fine day followed. Finished digging potatoes at home today.

Oct. 5, Sunday: Mostly cloudy with showers. Close and warm.

Oct. 6, Monday: Morning rather dull. Wind shifted around northwest and got away up. Clearing up bright and lots cooler. I went to Taunton in the morning for 2 wheels.

Oct. 7, Tuesday: Cool, nice fall day with strong northwest wind.

Oct. 8, Wednesday: Cold morning. First ice of the season. Beautiful, bright day. I was drawing manure from Cawker's.

Oct. 9, Thursday: Began to rain about 10. W wet day all through.

Oct. 10, Friday: Cloudy. No rain 'til after dark. Very close and warm all day, turning colder in the evening.

Oct. 11, Saturday: Cloudy and cool.

Oct. 12, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Fred, Dot, Gordon came at noon. We went to Whitby (in the) afternoon. Stopped for tea at S. & M. Elliott.

Oct. 13, Monday: A nice, fall day. Fred, Dot, Gordon went home today.

Oct. 14, Tuesday: A little cloudy. A fine fall day. Began ploughing today.

Oct. 15, Wednesday: A beautiful day. Bright, warm. Went to E. Reynolds' sale (in the) afternoon at Solina. Got home about 7.

Oct. 16, Thursday: Very cloudy. Began to rain about 5. Got our oats thrashed today.

Oct. 17, Friday: Morning, cool, light frost. Bright, fine day. Arthur helped Scott at silo. Through at 11. Took oats home (in the) afternoon.

Oct. 18, Saturday: A nice, fall day.

Oct. 19, Sunday: Weather, fine.

Oct. 20, Monday: A grand day and a busy one. Provincial election. Sinclair and Calder. Sinclair wins out by _____. Also big Temperance vote.

Oct. 21, Tuesday: A shower day.

Oct. 22, Wednesday: A fine day.

Oct. 23, Thursday: Fine day. Fred and Dot came (in the) afternoon. Did not get out to farm.

Oct. 24, Friday: A grand day. E. J. and I went out Mr. Stainton's east of Taunton and bought a cow. A dark Jersey. 6 years. 140.

Oct. 25, Saturday: Very dull. Morning, heavy rain most of (the) afternoon.

Oct. 26, Sunday: Mostly cloudy. Some thunder just at daylight. Not much rain.

Oct. 27, Monday: A dull, showery day. Husking corn most of the day.

A964.138.4.17

Page 4 – 1919

Oct. 28, Tuesday: Very dull morning. Wind shifting northwest and getting colder. The wind was away up high.

Oct. 29, Wednesday: Beautiful, bright day. A little dull in the evening.

Oct. 30, Thursday: A showery day.

Oct. 31, Friday: Dull morning with an early shower, then cleared up bright. Very hot. The afternoon, cloudy with thunder at a distance. Very close and hot all day.

November, 1919:

Nov. 1, Saturday: Cloudy but cooler. A nice fall day.

Nov. 2, Sunday: Weather about the same.

Nov. 3, Monday: Cloudy, cold day. Hardest frost of the season and cold all day with strong east wind. Fred and Dot came at noon. Left again about 4.

Nov. 4, Tuesday: Forenoon very dull. Afternoon, raining.

Nov. 5, Wednesday: Dull all day.

Nov. 6, Thursday: Weather about same.

Nov. 7, Friday: Dull with drizzly rain. Afternoon got chimney fixed this afternoon. Mr. Tennent did the work.

Nov. 8, Saturday: Dull, cool day. Finished turnips this afternoon. Our new cow had calf this afternoon. The Stanton cow.

Nov. 9, Sunday: Cold, raw day with east wind.

Nov. 10, Monday: A beautiful fall day. We were drawing corn.

Nov. 11, Tuesday: Rather wet morning after a wet night but soon cleared up fine. Mikel Bros packing apples at the farm today.

Nov. 12, Wednesday: A heavy shower in the morning, clearing up a little but cloudy all day.

Nov. 13, Thursday: Cloudy and cold. Coldest of the season. Ground froze hard. ¼ inch on pail of water. Strong west wind all day. Colder in evening. A very light flurry of snow (in the) afternoon. Dug 4 rows of potatoes in the afternoon. A cold job. Sold the Glendening Jersey to Fred Clemons today.

Nov. 14, Friday: Cold morning. Froze too hard to plough. A little ice on the creek by the road to farm. Drawing corn.

Nov. 15, Saturday: Weather about same. Great weather for working. Simcoe Street Methodist Church burnt this afternoon about 4. Brought cow home from farm today.

Nov. 16, Sunday: Lots milder. Fine day. Getting very dull in the evening.

Nov. 17, Monday: A beautiful fall day. Frost all gone. Finished drawing in corn this afternoon.

Nov. 18, Tuesday: Cloudy with cold northwest wind. Light shower in the forenoon. 2 showers. Afternoon colder in the evening.

Nov. 19, Wednesday: A cold day. Froze up hard. No ploughing.

Nov. 20, Thursday: Coldest of the season. Clouds and sunshine. Fine weather.

Nov. 21, Friday: Thawing a little at farm. Afternoon, manuring small fruit trees, currants and berries. A muddy job.

Nov. 22, Saturday: Dull with drizzly showers (in the). Afternoon, went to Harmony and uptown to vote.

A964.138.4.17**Page 5 – 1919**

Nov. 23, Sunday: A nice fall day. Fred, Dot, Gordon, down for dinner. Left at 4:30.

Nov. 24, Monday: A nice fall day. Began ploughing the orchard at the farm this afternoon.

Nov. 25, Tuesday: Very dull. Snowing slow most of the afternoon.

Nov. 26, Wednesday: Some colder. Froze quite hard. Was ploughing quite hard. Getting colder in the evening.

Nov. 27, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. Froze hard. Finished ploughing orchard about 11. A hard job. Froze so much.

Nov. 28, Friday: Cloudy, cold day. Straight north wind. Around home all day.

Nov. 29, Saturday: Began to rain about 9. Rest of day, rough, heavy rain all afternoon. The evening was wild. Wind was terrible, shifting around to the northwest.

Nov. 30, Sunday: Froze a little. Rather cold all day. November rolled up rather wild. Things looked rather wild from last night('s) wind.

December, 1919:

Dec. 1, Monday: Cloudy and cold. Arthur sick this afternoon. Today's papers give report of damages done by storm Saturday night.

Dec. 2, Tuesday: Lots colder. Strong wind northwest.

Dec. 3, Wednesday: Still cold. Everything about the same. Arthur still sick.

Dec. 4, Thursday: Weather about same.

Dec. 5, Friday: A little milder. Wind getting around southeast.

Dec. 6, Saturday: Very dull. Strong east wind. Snowing slow and steady all afternoon. I went out to C. Stanton's and bought a cow, a Jersey, light colour. 150. I got home about 3:30.

Dec. 7, Sunday: Kind of a winter day. First cutters of the season out today. Not very cold.

Dec. 8, Monday: Some milder. Thawing a little. Mr. Stanton brought the cow this morning which I bought Saturday. A light coloured Jersey. 150.

Dec. 9, Tuesday: Quite mild. Most of snow gone. We killed our pigs this afternoon. One of them 222. The others 224.

Dec. 10, Wednesday: A little colder. Getting colder all day. A heavy snow flurry after noon. The evening was cold. The new cow had calf early this morning.

Dec. 11, Thursday: Cold morning. Getting warmer all day. I was a bit sick today.

Dec. 12, Friday: A very mild day. Snow all gone. Quite muddy.

Dec. 13, Saturday: Dull, soft, muddy. Arthur and I went to farm (in the) forenoon. (In the) afternoon, I went down to Mr. Bodie's. Began to freeze a little in the evening.

Dec. 14, Sunday: Back to winter again. Froze hard and just a little snow.

Dec. 15, Monday: A winter day. Just at zero. Bright, cold day all through. Colder in the evening. Snow flurries.

Dec. 16, Tuesday: Another winter day. Just at zero in the morning. Bright, cold day all through.

Dec. 17, Wednesday: Bright, cold day from 10 to 12 below zero at different places around town with strong northwest wind.

Dec. 18, Thursday: Lots milder. A very nice winter day.

A964.138.4.17**Page 6 – 1919 - 1920**

Dec. 19, Friday: A fine winter day.

Dec. 20, Saturday: Grand winter day.

Dec. 21, Sunday: Forenoon bright. Thawing a little. Afternoon, dull but very mild.

Dec. 22, Monday: Beautiful, mild day.

Dec. 23, Tuesday: Weather, fine, mild.

Dec. 24, Wednesday: Big change. Lots colder. A little more snow. Strong north wind. A hard winter day all through.

Dec. 25, Thursday: Xmas cold. Bright morning. Lots milder by noon. No company today.

Dec. 26, Friday: Beautiful, mild day.

Dec. 27, Saturday: Soft, mild day. Streets sloppy uptown.

Dec. 28, Sunday: Bright, sharp day. Nice winter weather.

Dec. 29, Monday: A dull, cold day with strong west wind. Began to snow about dark. The evening was rough.

Dec. 30, Tuesday: A wintry-looking morning. Most snow of the winter. Nice, bright day. Lots milder than yesterday.

Dec. 31, Wednesday: A nice winter day. Some colder than yesterday.

1920**January, 1920:**

Jan. 1, Thursday: A good, hard winter day. Strong northwest with snow flurries. Very rough at times. We took the CPR train for home. A clear, cold night. Home at 1:30.

Jan. 2, Friday: Clear, cold day from 6 to 10 below zero.

Jan. 3, Saturday: Not so cold but cold enough.

Jan. 4, Sunday: Weather about 10 or 12 below zero. Clear and cold.

Jan. 5, Monday: No change in weather. Stacey elected Mayor today over Mitchel. 201 majority. Vickery Reeve over Tonkin 201.

Jan. 6, Tuesday: A nice winter day.

Jan. 7, Wednesday: Another fine day.

Jan. 8, Thursday: Very mild, nice day. Colder towards evening.

Jan. 9, Friday: A little colder. Began to snow about 11. The afternoon was rough. Wind and snow. A blinding storm.

Jan. 10, Saturday: A wintry-looking morning. A fine winter day. Nothing special.

Jan. 11, Sunday: A fine, mild day.

Jan. 12, Monday: A nice winter day but getting a little rough in the evening after dark. Got wild snow and wind northwest.

Jan. 13, Tuesday: Cold and blustery. We went to farm after dinner with some lumber. Lots of snow drifts and still drifting and getting colder.

Jan. 14, Wednesday: Clear and cold. A little below zero. No warmer all day.

Jan. 15, Thursday: Clear and cold. 8 to 10 below zero. A good, hard winter day.

Jan. 16, Friday: Clear and cold. 16 below zero with a cutting northeast wind. A blustery evening.

A964.138.4.17**Page 7 – 1920**

Jan. 17, Saturday: Not so cold but it will do.

Jan. 18, Sunday: A clear, cold day. Northwest wind. E. J. took dinner with the bunch. First for 2 weeks. J. Brooks also dined with us.

Jan. 19, Monday: Clear, cold day.

Jan. 20, Tuesday: A cold morning with strong northeast wind. Began to snow about 10. The storm was wild 'til dark. Annual meeting of the Oshawa Fair this afternoon.

Jan. 21, Wednesday: Everything piled up with snow. A very nice winter day but winter all the same.

Jan. 22, Thursday: Bright, nice day and lots milder.

Jan. 23, Friday: Rather cold with cold northeast wind. The evening was a blustery one. Snowing and blowing.

Jan. 24, Saturday: A good, cold winter day. Wind stays northeast. Arthur went to Toronto this morning. Nothing special doing. Lots colder in the evening.

Jan. 25, Sunday: Clear, cold day. 10 below zero at 11 o'clock.

Jan. 26, Monday: Cold morning, just at zero with strong east wind. Lots milder by noon. The evening, fine.

Jan. 27, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright, mild day. I went uptown without overcoat.

Jan. 28, Wednesday: Back to old times. A clear, cold day. Arthur came home this evening on the 10 train. G.T.R.

Jan. 29, Thursday: A nice winter day.

Jan. 30, Friday: Dull, hard winter day. Strong northeast wind.

Jan. 31, Saturday: Clear, cold day. 22 to 25 below zero with strong northeast wind. Coldest of the winter. Only a few people on the streets. January finished up as it began. A hard month all through.

February, 1920:

Feb. 1, Sunday: A very cold morning, about zero. A very quick change by noon. Quite mild by dark. Couldn't go without coat or mitts.

Feb. 2, Monday: A grand day. Bright and mild. Thawing a little. We went to the farm (in the) afternoon.

Feb. 3, Tuesday: A little colder but a grand winter day. We were drawing feed from (the) farm all day.

Feb. 4, Wednesday: Another fine day.

Feb. 5, Thursday: Weather about the same.

Feb. 6, Friday: Fine winter weather.

Feb. 7, Saturday: Bright, mild. Streets quite sloppy uptown. I collected mail for Fred White at noon and evening.

Feb. 8, Sunday: Fine, bright day.

Feb. 9, Monday: A nice winter day with wind east. (I) was drawing manure to farm. (It) began to storm about dark. Did not go at it very fast at the start.

Feb. 10, Tuesday: A wintry looking morning. Lots of snow fell through the night but all over and nice day followed.

Feb. 11, Wednesday: Little colder. A nice winter day. Took some lumber to the farm in the morning.

Feb. 12, Thursday: Weather about the same. Took some more lumber to farm in the morning.

Feb. 13, Friday: Quite mild in the forenoon. A little colder (in the afternoon).

Feb. 14, Saturday: Forenoon very dull but mild snow. Steady and slow all afternoon, sticking to trees as it fell. Trees looked fine.

Feb. 15, Sunday: A wild-looking morning and colder. A cold, rough day all through. Strong west wind.

Feb. 16, Monday: A rough, cold morning. 4 below zero with strong northwest wind. A cold, rough day all through. Snow piling in heaps.

Feb. 17, Tuesday: A wild day. Snow blowing all day. Not so cold but rough. A good hard, winter day.

Feb. 18, Wednesday: Bright, sharp winter day, shovelling and drawing away snow all forenoon. Snow shovelling all the go this morning.

Feb. 19, Thursday: Bright and good hard winter day.

Feb. 20, Friday: Weather about the same.

Feb. 21, Saturday: Bright. Getting milder. Thawing a little in the sun.

Feb. 22, Sunday: A beautiful, bright day. Thawing. Quite sloppy in places.

Feb. 23, Monday: Colder with strong southeast wind. (It) began to storm about 9. Sleet for awhile. Getting milder by evening. Wind all gone. Arthur and I went down to Rogers in the morning and bought a pig.

Feb. 24, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright, mild day. Quite sloppy in places. Brought our pigs home this morning. I went down to Mr. Bodie's (in the) afternoon.

Feb. 25, Wednesday: Big change. Lots colder. 4 below zero with strong northwest wind. A hard day.

Feb. 26, Thursday: Good, hard winter day.

Feb. 27, Friday: Bright, cold day but better than the last 3 days. Directors' meeting.

Feb. 28, Saturday: A stormy, rough day. Snowing all day with east wind. Not so cold.

Feb. 29, Sunday: Bright, sharp day all through. Today ends a good, hard winter month. Just as I finished writing, Fred & Gordon landed in. We spent a chatty evening.

Oshawa

March, 1920:

Mar. 1, Monday: Bright to sharp winter day. Arthur, Fred & I took a walk around town (in the) afternoon.

Mar. 2, Tuesday: Clear, cold morning. Zero or a little below. A cold day. Fred & Gordon went home in the evening on 7:00 train.

Mar. 3, Wednesday: Bright and some warmer but winter all the same.

Mar. 4, Thursday: Bright, mild day. Roads quite sloppy. Snow went down fast. Dull, cloudy evening.

Mar. 5, Friday: Rain through the night. Was raining at daylight but was freezing by 9 and kept at it all day with strong west wind. No slush by noon.

Mar. 6, Saturday: Bright but a hard winter day with high west wind. We got our ton of fertiliser from Mike's car this afternoon.

Mar. 7, Sunday: Clear, cold morning. Getting better through the day.

Mar. 8, Monday: Bright at times with high, cold wind northwest. Winter still here.

Mar. 9, Tuesday: Lots milder but dull. We were drawing feed from farm all day. Thawing a little.

Mar. 10, Wednesday: Morning a little dull. Clearing fine by 10. Rest of day, bright and warm. Thawing

A964.138.4.17

Page 9 – 1920

very fast. Lots of mud. (I) was drawing manure.

Mar. 11, Thursday: Another sloppy day. Snow going fast. Rather dull. Looks like rain.

Mar. 12, Friday: Raining most of the night. Lots of water every place. No rain all day but rather dull. Dr. Farewell had car of fertiliser. This afternoon we got one ton.

Mar. 13, Saturday: Froze up hard with high northwest wind and flurries of snow. Colder all through the day. The afternoon was wild, cold and stormy. Directors' meeting this afternoon.

Mar. 14, Sunday: Bright and cold. Bitter by night. Fred White & Velma here for dinner.

Mar. 15, Monday: Cold, rainy day. Strong southeast wind. We began cutting some wood in the orchard.

Mar. 16, Tuesday: Bright. Thawing fast.

Mar. 17, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

Mar. 18, Thursday: Bright and a little colder.

Mar. 19, Friday: Froze hard with high east wind. (It) began to snow about noon. It was a rough afternoon. Arthur and I went to Lot's sale.

Mar. 20, Saturday: A winter morning. Nice, bright day followed. New snow near(ly) all gone by night. Tom and I went to Whitby (in the) afternoon. J. Jewels funeral.

Mar. 21, Sunday: Beautiful, bright day.

Mar. 22, Monday: Grand day. Bright, warm.

Mar. 23, Tuesday: Fine, bright day.

Mar. 24, Wednesday: Everything lovely.

Mar. 25, Thursday: Another grand (day), just like April.

Mar. 26, Friday: Showery morning but cleared up fine and bright by noon.

Mar. 27, Saturday: Some colder. A dirty morning. Rain and snow mixed. Stopped about noon. Colder afternoon with strong west wind.

Mar. 28, Sunday: Froze a little with heavy, white frost. A beautiful, bright day. Strong southeast wind.

Mar. 29, Monday: A cloudy, disagreeable day with some light showers with high wind most of day. Not very warm. Still colder in the evening. Lots of thunder and lightning through the night.

Mar. 30, Tuesday: Froze a little with little snow. Clouds and sunshine with strong northwest wind.

Mar. 31, Wednesday: Cloudy and sunshine. Strong southeast wind.

April, 1920:

April 1, Thursday: A nice spring day. Clouds and sunshine with southeast wind.

Apr. 2, Friday: Showery. A heavy thunder shower (in the) afternoon about 3. Wind shifting west and turning colder. First part of day was warm.

Apr. 3, Saturday: Froze quite hard with strong, cold northwest wind. Looks like storm. J. Rowe's sale this afternoon. Sign for sale of place put this morning up by H. Salter.

Apr. 4, Sunday: Cold, raw day. Strong east wind. (It) began to snow about dark. The evening was rough. Later in the evening, (it) turned to rain with strong wind.

Apr. 5, Monday: A little snow left. Went off through the day. Cold, raw day. Strong northwest wind. Lots colder in the evening.

Apr. 6, Tuesday: A cold morning with high wind. Cold all day with a short, heavy snow flurry about 5. (In

the) afternoon, William and Lovina here for dinner and tea.

Apr. 7, Wednesday: Back to winter. About one inch of snow and not very warm, just enough to be sloppy. Colder at night with a heavy flurry of snow.

Apr. 8, Thursday: Another winter morning. Snow and cold with strong northwest wind. Thawing enough to be sloppy.

Apr. 9, Friday: Froze hard and cold all day. Not much like April.

Apr. 10, Saturday: Raw, gloomy day. Week gone and no work done.

Apr. 11, Sunday: Snowing slow most of the forenoon. Thawing as it fell. Afternoon a sprinkling rain most of time. A dreary day.

Apr. 12, Monday: Very disagreeable day. Snowing all day. Thawing as it fell. Colder about dark and snowing faster. Wind getting away up. The evening was an ideal winter evening.

Apr. 13, Tuesday: Looks like winter. Snow soon gone. Went off although not very warm.

Apr. 14, Wednesday: Froze a little. Not very warm. Raw, cold wind. E. J., Arthur & I went down (to) V. Drew's in the evening.

Apr. 15, Thursday: Dull with very high, west wind and cold. Milder in the evening and began to rain just after dark.

Apr. 16, Friday: Morning a little dull but soon cleared up fine and warm. Sowed first garden seeds this afternoon. Beets, carrots, lettuce and getting ground ready for more.

Apr. 17, Saturday: A grand day. Sowed peas white carrots and planted onions.

Apr. 18, Monday: A grand day. Bright in the garden. Fred, Dot, Gordon, Rhyl came about noon. Left about 6.

Apr. 19, Tuesday: Dull and cool with strong southeast wind. Drawing manure to farm.

Apr. 21, Wednesday: A showery day all through. We finished husking corn today.

Apr. 22, Thursday: Mostly cloudy and cool with east wind in the evening. From about 8 'til 10, it was rough. Thunder, lightning and rain. Was drawing feed from farm.

Apr. 23, Friday: Mostly cloudy with east wind 'til afternoon, then went west. 2 heavy showers in the afternoon.

Apr. 24, Saturday: Mostly bright with strong cold, west wind. Lots colder in the evening. Arthur and I planted some berry bushes from A. G. Hull and Son.

Apr. 25, Sunday: Bright, cold morning. Near ½ inch of ice on small dish of water. Getting warmer through the day. I. O.O.F. event. To church this afternoon.

Apr. 26, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Cool, strong east wind all day. Mr. Herd at the farm. Working at shack 12 x 24.

Apr. 27, Tuesday: Dull, showery day.

Apr. 28, Wednesday: Dull and cool. The afternoon was showery.

Apr. 29, Thursday: Dull with strong west wind. Cold enough for March. Drizzly showers (in the) afternoon.

Apr. 30, Friday: A heavy, white frost with a thin crust of ice. A chilly day all through.

May, 1920:

A964.138.4.17**Page 11 – 1920**

May 1, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine with strong west wind. A lot of cold for May the first.
May 2, Sunday: Weather about same.
May 3, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Some warmer.
May 4, Tuesday: Weather still improving.
May 5, Wednesday: Light, white frost. Beautiful day followed.
May 6, Thursday: A grand day. Bright and warm. Began planting potatoes this afternoon.
May 7, Friday: Weather much the same.
May 8, Saturday: Another fine day. Afternoon was planting cucumber seeds and watermelons at home.
May 9, Sunday: Morning cool and a little shower. Afternoon warmer. Some sunshine.
May 10, Monday: Another showery morning. Clearing about 10. Afternoon, cooler with strong west wind. Some sunshine.
May 11, Tuesday: A better day. Bright. Finished planting in north field.
May 12, Wednesday: Cool but not bad day. Little gloomy. Began planting strawberries.
May 13, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. Cool all day. Wind northwest.
May 14, Friday: Weather about the same. Cold enough for a month ago.
May 15, Saturday: Some warmer and bright all day.
May 16, Sunday: Nice, bright day. Fred, Dot, Gordon came about noon. We went for a ride (in the afternoon (to) Columbus, Brooklin, Whitby, then home. They left about 6.
May 17, Monday: A nice, bright, spring day. Getting like spring.
May 18, Tuesday: Another fine day. A little gloomy at times but no rain. Getting very dry.
May 19, Wednesday: Weather about the same.
May 20, Thursday: Bright, warm day. Getting a little cloudy in the evening.
May 21, Friday: Light shower through the night. Bright, hot day followed.
May 22, Saturday: Bright, hot day. Finished planting potatoes this afternoon.
May 23, Sunday: A nice spring day. Rather dull at times. E. J. and I went for a drive (in the) afternoon. South part of town and Baseline around by way of farm. Home.
May 24, Monday: Nice shower through the night. (It) began to rain about 10 last night. This morning was dull but soon dried up and a bright, warm afternoon. We took cows out to pasture this afternoon.
May 25, Tuesday: A bright, hot day. Planted corn at home today.
May 26, Wednesday: A bright, hot day.
May 27, Thursday: Weather about the same.
May 28, Friday: Another hot day.
May 29, Saturday: No change in weather. Everything drying up. Rain needed very bad.
May 30, Sunday: Bright. Not quite so hot.
May 31, Monday: A bright, hot day.

June, 1920:

June 1, Tuesday: Bright, very hot. Began planting corn today.
June 2, Wednesday: Another hot day. Finished planting corn.
June 3, Thursday: Bright, not as usual.

A964.138.4.17**Page 12 – 1920**

June 4, Friday: A little cooler and a little cooler at times.

June 5, Saturday: Mostly cloudy. Began to rain about 5 and kept at it steady all evening.

June 6, Sunday: Morning a little dull with light shower about 12. The afternoon was dry and clearing. Fred and family came at noon. G. took us down to Sulley's. Afternoon, they left for home about 7.

June 7, Monday: Bright, hot day 'til evening then cloudy. Began putting out tomatoes.

June 8, Tuesday: Bright, hot day. Finished tomatoes today.

June 9, Wednesday: Weather about same. Put in turnips, mangels, beans, popcorn and some fancy plants, flowers, eggplants, peppers, wonderberrys.

June 10, Thursday: Bright, very hot.

June 11, Friday: Very hot. Little clouds in the evening. Charley came this evening from Toronto conference.

June 12, Saturday: Very close and hot with showers (in the) afternoon but very light. Girty Elliott came this evening from Whitby College. There was a big storm east and northeast. Only a sprinkle here.

June 13, Sunday: Bright, hot day. Nothing special doing.

June 14, Monday: A bright, hot day.

June 15, Tuesday: Weather about same 'til evening, then a little cloudy.

June 16, Wednesday: Dull all day with some very light showers.

June 17, Thursday: Nice summer day. Not so hot.

June 18, Friday: Clouds and sunshine. Quite cool. A nice shower just after dinner with a little thunder. Another short, heavy shower just before dark.

June 19, Saturday: Mostly bright and warm. Rather wet in the morning. Soon dried up fine.

June 20, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine with strong southeast wind. Very much like rain.

June 21, Monday: A wet morning. Raining heavy for awhile in the morning with strong east wind. Lots of rain through the night. A very dull day. No rain after about 10 in the morning.

June 22, Tuesday: A very dull day. No rain. Sowed some mangels this afternoon. Just small patch.

June 23, Wednesday: Bright, fine day. Got at our work after 2 days. Wet everything. Looking fresh.

June 24, Thursday: Bright, nice summer day. Rather warm.

June 25, Friday: Bright, hot day.

June 26, Saturday: Weather about same.

June 27, Sunday: Bright, warm day. Fred, Dot, Gordon came about noon. Frist trip with new car. Had dinner at farm. Left for home about 6.

June 28, Monday: Another hot day.

June 29, Tuesday: Bright, hot with nice west breeze.

June 30, Wednesday: Weather same. Hot with nice west breeze.

July, 1920:

July 1, Thursday: A bright, warm day. Mr. & Mrs. Bechtel were at the farm (in the) afternoon. The evening, bit cloudy.

June 2, Friday: Day began to rain about 6:00. A good rain. Clearing about 11. Afternoon, cloudy but no rain.

July 3, Saturday: Forenoon, clouds and sunshine with heavy shower at 12 and another heavier one about 1:30 with thunder & lightning. Everything well soaked.

July 4, Sunday: Cool, cloudy with strong west wind. Alfred, Poley, Charley, Sarah, Mary, Elliott called at the farm (in the) afternoon and had lunch, berries and cream.

July 5, Monday: Bright, hot day. Afternoon working at alfalfa hay, putting it in heaps.

July 6, Tuesday: Most of the day was cloudy just a while in the morning. Bright in the evening. Looked very much like rain.

July 7, Wednesday: Raining most of the forenoon. Just one shower (in the) afternoon about 2.

July 8, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine with light thundershower about 4.

July 9, Friday: Weather much the same. Light shower just after dinner with lots of thunder at a distance.

July 10, Saturday: Bright, hot day. Got our alfalfa hay in today.

July 11, Sunday: Dull, gloomy day. Every appearance of rain. We were at (the) farm all day.

July 12, Monday: Heavy rain through the night. Dull, showery morning. Clearing by noon.

July 13, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine. Drying up nicely.

July 14, Wednesday: A showery day, just enough to keep things wet.

July 15, Thursday: A nice summer day.

July 16, Friday: A nice, cool day. The morning was chilly.

July 17, Saturday: A little warmer but fine day. Nothing special.

July 18, Sunday: Some heavy showers (in the) forenoon with thunder. Not any rain (in the) afternoon, only a drizzly shower about dark.

July 19, Monday: Very dull morning, clearing about noon. The afternoon was fine. Fred, Dot, Gordon came (in the) afternoon about 3. Fred went home. Dot and Gordon stayed with us.

July 20, Tuesday: A fine summer day.

July 21, Wednesday: Some warmer but very dull at times.

July 22, Thursday: Fine summer day.

July 23, Friday: Clouds and sunshine with light showers (in the) forenoon. Heavy rain in the evening with thunder and lightning. Gordon was at the hospital all day. I went after him in the evening about 8.

July 24, Saturday: A very dull morning with a light shower, clearing about noon. Arthur and I went to farm after dinner.

July 25, Sunday: Cool. Clouds. Sunshine. Fred came this morning. Dot & Gordon went home with him. Left about 6. We spent the day at the farm.

July 26, Monday: Cool, bright, nice day. Began work on bridge on road to farm today.

July 27, Tuesday: Weather about same. Very cool morning.

July 28, Wednesday: Forenoon bright and warm. Afternoon, rather dull with sprinkles of rain after about 3. Did not have to quit work.

July 29, Thursday: Weather about same as yesterday.

July 30, Friday: Bright. Some warmer.

July 31, Saturday: Bright with a few scattering clouds.

August, 1920:

August 1, Sunday: Cloudy and cool, more like September weather. Took dinner at the farm. Miss J. Brooks took dinner with us.

August 2, Monday: Cool and cloudy.

August 3, Tuesday: Cool morning. Nice, bright warm day.

August 4, Wednesday: Weather about the same.

August 5, Thursday: Bright, hot day.

August 6, Friday: Bright and scorching. I think the hottest of the summer.

August 7, Saturday: Another scorcher.

August 8, Sunday: Hot as usual but little cloudy in the evening. Fred, Dot, Gordon came at noon. Fred & Dot went home. Gordon stopped in Oshawa.

August 9, Monday: Warm but dull and showery. Heavy rain just about dark.

August 10, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy but close and hot.

August 11, Wednesday: A scorching, hot day.

August 12, Thursday: Bright. Very hot.

August 13, Friday: Forenoon showery. No rain. Afternoon, some clouds. Very close and hot.

August 14, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine 'til about 12, then a fierce storm came up from northwest. Wind, rain, thunder, lightning. It was certainly a wild time for awhile. Pasture, fields flooded. Some trees were blown down.

August 15, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Very hot. Fred & Dot came about noon, left about 7.

August 16, Monday: Rather dull at times but very warm.

August 17, Tuesday: Bright and very hot.

August 18, Wednesday: Weather much the same. Nice fresh breeze east.

August 19, Thursday: Bright, hot day. Nice cool breeze from the southeast in the evening.

August 20, Friday: A bright, hot day.

August 21, Saturday: Weather about same 'til evening. I took Gordon to the GTR station for the 7:30 train. Began to rain while waiting. The storm was rough while on my way home. Thunder, lightning, rain. The streets were flooded like a river.

August 22, Sunday: Clouds & sunshine. Lots cooler.

August 23, Monday: Some clouds, mostly bright. Getting warmer.

August 24, Tuesday: Bright, hot day.

August 25, Wednesday: About the same.

August 26, Thursday: Bright, close, hot.

August 27, Friday: Another hot day.

August 28, Saturday: Little cloudy and hot. Arthur went to Toronto, 10 two 5. CPR.

August 29, Sunday: Bright, hot. After dinner, Mr. Beckett took E. J. and I for a ride to Whitby and around base line to the asylum poor house.

August 30, Monday: A light shower through the night but dried up quick. Fine day followed.

August 31, Tuesday: Very dull morning with a nice shower about 7 (in the) morning. A fine day followed. Mr. Scott finished cutting hay this morning. Cleared up fine about 9. Fine day followed.

Arthur came home on late train. 11:45. I went for him.

September, 1920:

Sept. 1, Wednesday: Lots cooler. Grand day. Arthur & I working at hay. E. G. Cawker moved in new house today.

Sept. 2, Thursday: A nice summer day. Mr. Scot helped us to draw the hay today.

Sept. 3, Friday: Another fine day. Took in alfalfa today.

Sept. 4, Saturday: Weather about the same. Mr. Becktell left for home this morning.

Sept. 5, Sunday: Some cooler with clouds and sunshine beginning to rain about 6. Light showers.

Sept. 6, Monday: Showery morning. Most of day was fine.

Sept. 7, Tuesday: A nice summer day. I went Toronto in the evening train. CPR.

Sept. 8, Wednesday: A bright, hot day. Spent the day at the exhibition. Went out to J. Gurley's in the evening with Fred. Left for home on the 10:30 train.

Sept. 9, Thursday: Bright, hot day. Getting cloudy towards evening. Began to rain just about day.

Sept. 10, Friday: Dull morning. Lots of rain through the night. Everything well soaked. Clouds and sunshine through the day.

Sept. 11, Saturday: Mostly cloudy forenoon. Raining most of afternoon.

Sept. 12, Sunday: Light shower in the morning. Clouds and sunshine rest of day and very warm. Fred, Dot, Gordon came about noon, left about 6.

Sept. 13, Monday: Forenoon, cloudy. Little sunshine. Afternoon, we were getting ready for the fair.

Sept. 14, Tuesday: A bright, hot day. At the fair most of the day.

Sept. 15, Wednesday: A grand day. A great crowd at the fair.

Sept. 16, Thursday: A wet morning. Lots of rain through the night. Clouds and sunshine and cool. A chilly evening. Nothing special doing.

Sept. 17, Friday: First noticeable frost. Vines and tomatoes cut a little. Cool, pleasant day.

Sept. 18, Saturday: Another light frost. Weather much the same.

Sept. 19, Sunday: Cool with clouds and sunshine. Fred came about noon. Fred, Arthur and E. J. left for Port Perry about 5:30.

Sept. 20, Monday: Cool and cloudy with showers afternoon. Folks got home about 6 from Port.

Sept. 21, Tuesday: Bright and cool. We all went to Port Perry again this morning. Back by noon. A nice ride. Fred went home this evening.

Sept. 22, Wednesday: Bright and getting lots warmer.

Sept. 23, Thursday: Bright and very hot. A July day. A scorcher.

Sept. 24, Friday: Bright and scorching hot.

Sept. 25, Saturday: No change. Very hot.

Sept. 26, Sunday: Bright, very hot. Fred, Dot, Gordon came at noon. Went home about 6.

Sept. 27, Monday: Forenoon, bright. Very hot. Afternoon, cloudy with some light showers and thunder away in the west.

Sept. 28, Tuesday: A beautiful day. Bright, warm with nice breeze. E. J. & I went to Brooklin School fair. Got home about 7.

Sept. 29, Wednesday: Weather alright.

Sept. 30, Thursday: Nice, bright morning but was soon cloudy. The afternoon was showery. From about 3, I was cutting corn. Tom & Arthur at the shack. Took chickens home from the farm this morning. The evening, a strong east wind.

October, 1920:

Oct. 1, Friday: A wild morning. Heavy rain with snow mixed in and strong northwest wind. I went to Pickering school fair but no fair. E. J. stopped off at Whitby 'til I came back about 5.

Oct. 2, Saturday: Weather some better. A drizzly shower in the afternoon but not much. I was at Pickering again today. Fair came alright. I got through for home about 3:30.

Oct. 3, Sunday: Mostly cloudy with some drizzly showers. A light, white frost this morning.

Oct. 4, Monday: Forenoon dull with light shower in the morning. The afternoon was fine and bright and warm. Nothing special.

Oct. 5, Tuesday: Bright, nice fall day with strong northwest wind. Quite cool in the evening.

Oct. 6, Wednesday: Most frost of the season. A grand day all through.

Oct. 7, Thursday: Heavy white frost. Beautiful, bright day.

Oct. 8, Friday: Not so much frost. Bright, warm day.

Oct. 9, Saturday: A fine, bright, fall day. Working at corn.

Oct. 10, Sunday: Another fine day. Fred, Dot, Gordon made a short visit. Left for home about 6:30. We went for a ride afternoon.

Oct. 11, Monday: Light showers all through the day. Was husking corn in the barn.

Oct. 12, Tuesday: Nice, bright day.

Oct. 13, Wednesday: A fine day. Finished picking of corn in the field.

Oct. 14, Thursday: Bright, hot day. About as hot as July.

Oct. 15, Friday: Not much change. About same as yesterday.

Oct. 16, Saturday: Dull, showery day. Was husking corn all day.

Oct. 17, Sunday: A beautiful fall day. Bright and warm all day.

Oct. 18, Monday: Dull, damp, foggy day. Husking corn all day.

Oct. 19, Tuesday: Very dull, foggy morning. Clearing a little afternoon. Began picking apples at home today.

Oct. 20, Wednesday: More fog. Lots of it. Hardly see across the road while on the trip to the farm at 6. The afternoon was fine. Took mangels in cellar this morning. Some thunder this morning about 10, away north.

Oct. 21, Thursday: A great day. Could not wish for better. Busy at apples all day.

Oct. 22, Friday: A grand day. Just like August weather.

Oct. 23, Saturday: No change of weather.

Oct. 24, Sunday: A little cloudy but warm. Thunder in the evening about dark but no rain.

Oct. 25, Monday: A beautiful day. A little gloomy in the evening. We were picking apples at home.

Oct. 26, Tuesday: A showery day. Some heavy rain.

Oct. 27, Wednesday: Lots of rain through the night. Stopped about 8. No rain through the day. Mostly cloudy.

Oct. 28, Thursday: Clouds and sunshine. Lots cooler. Wind northwest. In the evening, we went down to Mrs. Roger's. A party for Mr. Downey before leaving for Florida.

Oct. 29, Friday: Dull, chilly day. Went to the farm afternoon. Was getting wood out of the swamp.

Oct. 30, Saturday: Weather about same. Finished wood. Began plowing.

Oct. 31, Sunday: Mostly cloudy. Not a bad day. Fred, Dot, Gordon here. Left about 6:30 just as rain began.

November, 1920:

Nov. 1, Monday: A showery morning and looks as if it had rained all night. The afternoon, dull but no rain.

Nov. 2, Tuesday: Another night rain and powering rain all day 'til about 3, then cleared up.

Nov. 3, Wednesday: Cloudy, cool day. Wind gone from southeast to northwest. Good, strong breeze.

Nov. 4, Thursday: Very dull all day with a light shower in the forenoon. Finished digging potatoes. In the evening, we were in to Mr. Beckett's. Downey family was there.

Nov. 5, Friday: Bright, fine day.

Nov. 6, Saturday: A nice, fall day. Clouds and sunshine. Colder in evening.

Nov. 7, Sunday: Dull, some colder with a few flakes of snow in the forenoon.

Nov. 8, Monday: A beautiful day. I got turnips up this afternoon. Began plowing orchard at farm.

Nov. 9, Tuesday: Wet morning. Rain 'til about 10, then began to clear.

Nov. 10, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine. A little frost. First ice of the season. A few flakes of snow falling at times. A cold ay all through.

Nov. 11, Thursday: A nice fall day. Put turnips in cellar today.

Nov. 12, Friday: Big change. Lots colder. Coldest of the season. High northwest wind. Froze too hard to plow. E. J. went to Toronto this afternoon. 4:45 GTR.

Nov. 13, Saturday: Another cold day with lots of wind. Directors' meeting this afternoon.

Nov. 14, Sunday: A little warmer but cold enough. Nothing special.

Nov. 15, Monday: Snowed a little in the morning. All gone by noon. Mr. Kirkwood took cow home this evening. The one we got from Mr. Stenton last fall.

Nov. 16, Tuesday: Not so cold. Nice day. We were taking in corn. E. J. came home this afternoon. Fred & Dot brought her home. They left for home about 7.

Nov. 17, Wednesday: Big change. A winter day and one of the worst. Snowing and blowing all day. Forenoon was the worst. About 8 inches of snow fell. Wind southeast in morning, then northeast, then right around northwest. An A 1 winter day but not very cold.

Nov. 18, Thursday: Milder. Snow getting quite soft and packing down. Thawing a little. Brought cow home from farm this morning.

Nov. 19, Friday: Dull, sloppy day. Drizzly rain most of day. Packers came to finish apples. I went to Toronto on 4:45. GTR.

Nov. 20, Saturday: Dull, chilly day. Southeast wind. Sloppy. The evening was nasty. Soft snow falling. I was at the poultry show at Exhibition ground.

Nov. 21, Sunday: The night was rough. Raining and freezing. A glare of ice all over. Very bad getting

around. I stopped in house all day.

Nov. 22, Monday: Little softer. Raw, chilly day. I went downtown forenoon. Left for home 1:30.

Nov. 23, Tuesday: A sloppy day. Rain for awhile, then snow. Apples finished packing today.

Nov. 24, Wednesday: Weather about same. Very sloppy. Snowing slow most of day. Arthur 7 I went to Whitby afternoon. Got a Rock cockerel from Mr. Odlum.

Nov. 25, Thursday: More soft snow and slush. Streets very dirty.

Nov. 26, Friday: Very dull. Nothing falling.

Nov. 27, Saturday: Dull, soft, sloppy.

Nov. 28, Sunday: Beautiful day. Some sunshine. Snow going fast.

Nov. 29, Monday: Dull, chilly, raw day.

Nov. 30, Tuesday: Beautiful, bright day. Thawing fast. Very sloppy. Fed 7 Dot came about 4. Left about 5:30 for home.

December, 1920:

Dec. 1, Wednesday: Raining most of day. A very dreary day, clearing a little in the evening.

Dec. 2, Thursday: Bright, little colder. Just a little frost. A fine day.

Dec. 3, Friday: Dull, chilly, raw day.

Dec. 4, Saturday: Raining most of day.

Dec. 5, Sunday: Dull, chilly day. No rain. G. Bradly took tea with us.

Dec. 6, Monday: A grand December day. Just a very light frost. Snow all gone. Fine working. Arthur and I were cutting wood in orchard at home.

Dec. 7, Tuesday: Bright. Little colder. At the wood again.

Dec. 8, Wednesday: Cloudy and cold. A grand day. Fine getting around without snow.

Dec. 9, Thursday: Another grand day.

Dec. 10, Friday: Fine. Clean getting around. No mud. No snow. Tried hard to snow afternoon but couldn't.

Dec. 11, Saturday: A grand day. Good enough for October.

Dec. 12, Sunday: Another fine day. In the morning, Arthur and I took a walk around Nassau to Birk St. Got home about 1. Gerty, Miss Mitchel and Jackson Bros. called in the afternoon.

Dec. 13, Monday: A fine day with southeast wind.

Dec. 14, Tuesday: Rain through the night. Showery morning. Wind shifting west and clearing and little colder. Was harrowing the orchard at home this afternoon.

Dec. 15, Wednesday: Dull. Not very cold. Snowing most of the afternoon but not very fast, just nasty.

Dec. 16, Thursday: Nice mild winter (day). Not much frost.

Dec. 17, Friday: Weather much the same. A little in the evening.

Dec. 18, Saturday: Some colder with light flurries of snow. Arthur went to Toronto in the morning. 10:30. GTR.

Dec. 19, Sunday: A grand day. Mostly bright. Nothing special.

Dec. 20, Monday: Froze hard. A grand day. Bright. Fine getting around.

Dec. 21, Tuesday: Rather dull and cold. Arthur came home this evening.

Dec. 22, Wednesday: Rather stormy afternoon. Light snow for awhile, then turned to rain. The evening was nasty.

Dec. 23, Thursday: Very dull and mild with high northwest wind. Beginning to freeze in afternoon. Cold by evening.

Dec. 24, Friday: Dull, cold day. Froze hard with strong wind west.

Dec. 25, Saturday: Xmas. Weather a little colder. Coldest of the season. A winter day without snow. We went up to Tom's for supper.

Dec. 26, Sunday: Cold. A good, hard winter day. Snowing slow(ly) all day with strong northeast wind. The day was everything that was needed to call it a winter day.

Dec. 27, Monday: Another winter day. Some snow falling most of the day.

Dec. 28, Tuesday: Arthur and I went to the town hall. Nomination of Council. Got home around 11:30.

Dec. 29, Wednesday: A rough morning. Snowing and blowing. The afternoon was better.

Dec. 30, Thursday: Forenoon dull & snowing steady most of afternoon. Not cold snow. Quite soft packing as it fall.

Dec. 31, Friday: A nice winter day all through. Some sunshine.

1921

January, 1921:

Jan. 1, Saturday: Soft and sloppy. Snow going fast. Drizzly rain most of the forenoon with shower about dark.

Jan. 2, Sunday: Cloudy with strong northwest wind. No frost but not thawing much.

Jan. 3, Monday: Just a light frost. Nice, bright day. Very sloppy. Snow about all gone. Albert Morley killed our beef this afternoon. We went to the farm forenoon.

Jan. 4, Tuesday: A beautiful day. A heavy white frost with clouds and sunshine just like spring. Mud and slush.

Jan. 5, Wednesday: Little rain in the morning. Some cleared up. The day was fine.

Jan. 6, Thursday: Lots colder. Froze up hard but bright. Arthur and I went out to Mr. Drew's and got 25 bushels of oats in the morning.

Jan. 7, Friday: Rather cold in the morning. Lots warmer by noon. The afternoon was very mild. Wind southeast all day. Very dull. Looks rain.

Jan. 8, Saturday: Was a beautiful day. Froze hard in the morning. Rather muddy by noon. Forenoon we were at the farm covering strawberries. Home afternoon at wood.

Jan. 9, Sunday: Another grand day. Much same as yesterday. Fred & Gordon got here about 3. Left about 6. Mr. Mrs. & ----- Brooks here for tea.

Jan. 10, Monday: A beautiful day. Arthur and I at the farm all forenoon. Home afternoon.

Jan. 11, Tuesday: A grand day. Bright and mild. Little colder in the evening.

Jan. 12, Wednesday: Lots colder with strong northwest wind. Freezing all day.

Jan. 13, Thursday: Not quite so cold. Some sunshine. A nice winter day. Was cutting wood all day.

Jan. 14, Friday: A little snow falling at times. Not very cold and not enough snow falling to quit work.

Jan. 15, Saturday: Some colder but a nice winter. Busy at wood.

Jan. 16, Sunday: Not very cold but nasty. Snowing most of day with high wind shifting from southwest around to the west. Some heavy, short flurries.

Jan. 17, Monday: A clear, cold day. Coldest of the season. Just about zero with a strong northwest wind and colder in the evening.

Jan. 18, Tuesday: Clear, cold day. 12 below zero at most places in the morning. Below all day. 10 below about 9 in the evening.

Jan. 19, Wednesday: Clear and cold. Soon got cloudy with light flurries of snow. Getting milder. Wind shifting around to southeast. Was cold all day. The change was quick. Raining by 9, freezing as it fell. Annual meeting of Agricultural Society this afternoon at town hall.

Jan. 20, Thursday: A slippery morning. The glare was gone by noon. Mud by night. A bright, mild day all through.

Jan. 21, Friday: Dull all day with some showers. Very muddy.

Jan. 22, Saturday: Soft and dirty. Not frost. Nothing special.

Jan. 23, Sunday: Some colder. Froze a little. Strong wind northwest with some short, heavy snow flurries. We were at Mrs. Brook's for tea. Got home about 10. Getting colder.

Jan. 24, Monday: Clear, cold day all through with strong northeast wind. A hard winter day. Lots colder by night, about zero.

Jan. 25, Tuesday: Clear, cold morning. 6 below zero with northwest wind. Mr. 7 Mrs. Brooks here for the evening. Ere, Ruth, Lela here for tea.

Jan. 26, Wednesday: Bright. Getting warmer. Quite mild by evening.

Jan. 27, Thursday: Great weather. Mild and warm.

Jan. 28, Friday: Weather just as mild. Just light frost.

Jan. 29, Saturday: Another grand day. Went uptown in the morning. Bought new overcoat.

Jan. 30, Sunday: Little colder in the morning with strong northeast wind but getting milder. A great day. Fred, Dot and Gordon landed in at noon. Left again at 6.

Jan. 31, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. A very nice winter day. The wind, a little raw. E. J. and I went up to T. Osbern's on Base Line, Pickering. Home in the evening.

February, 1921:

Feb. 1, Tuesday: Weather about same as yesterday. Rather dull in the evening. Not cold.

Feb. 2, Wednesday: Dull with a little snow falling afternoon. Kind of a hen party at our house. Mrs. Beckett and Miss Brooks sewing a quilt.

Feb. 3, Thursday: A grand day. Just cold enough to be nice.

Feb. 4, Friday: Another fine day with southeast wind not cold. Getting milder. All day light shower just after dark. Fred came about noon. He took Arthur and I to Brooklin afternoon. Home about 5.

Feb. 5, Saturday: A very mild day. Mostly bright. Very muddy. Fred and I went uptown in the forenoon. Gerty Elliott came this morning from Whitby College. E. J. went with her to G. White's afternoon. Fred left for home about 3.

Feb. 6, Sunday: Beautiful day. Clouds & sunshine. Froze a little in the morning. Thawed a little. Mr.

A964.138.4.17

Page 21 – 1921

Jackston of Port Perry took tea with us, also Iris Elliott. Gerty went to Bowmanville with Mr. Jackston after tea.

Feb. 7, Monday: A very nice forenoon. Snowing slowly most of afternoon. Not cold. Gerty Elliott went home this morning. We got 2 loads of corn from farm today.

Feb. 8, Tuesday: About an inch of snow. A very nice day. Thawing little. A bit milder in the evening.

Feb. 9, Wednesday: Another nice day.

Feb. 10, Thursday: A mild day. Some sunshine but mostly cloudy with wind southeast. The evening very dull and wind colder.

Feb. 11, Friday: A winter morning. About an inch of snow where it could not blow off. The night was rough. Light flurries through the day. Not cold. Fred cam at noon.

Feb. 12, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Thawing a little. Fred left for home about 10 forenoon.

Feb. 13, Sunday: Bright and mild. Snow about all gone.

Feb. 14, Monday: No frost this morning and rather dull with strong northwest wind but nice, bright day followed. Very muddy by night then began to freeze a little. Was drawing manure to farm.

Feb. 15, Tuesday: Some sunshine with plenty of mud. Great weather.

Feb. 16, Wednesday: Weather about same.

Feb. 17, Thursday: A big change. Lots colder. Froze up hard with a very high northwest wind. Fred came about noon. Lovina and Nellie Ross here for tea. A hard winter day.

Feb. 18, Friday: Bright, cold day. Nothing particular dong. Fred went home this afternoon.

Feb. 19, Saturday: A little cold but a great winter day.

Feb. 20, Sunday: Another fine day. Wes and Emily Luke here today about noon. Left in the evening about 10 for Will Luke's.

Feb. 21, Monday: A very nice day for a winter day. Wind little cold.

Feb. 22, Tuesday: A little milder. More like spring. No better wanted at the date.

Feb. 23, Wednesday: About one inch of snow. Soft, very sloppy snow going fast. Getting colder in the evening. Beginning to freeze.

Feb. 24, Thursday: A cold day with strong northwest wind. Fred came at noon, left about 5. A short stay.

Feb. 25, Friday: Dull with some light flurries of snow.

Feb. 26, Saturday: cold, stormy day. Snowing slow most of day with strong east wind. No worst day this winter.

Feb. 27, Sunday: Lots milder. A little sunshine and thawing a little.

Feb. 28, Monday: Weather about the dame. We were working at wood.

March, 1921:

Mar. 1, Tuesday: Very mild. Snow about all gone by noon. We went up to Cooper Smith's (in the) afternoon. Got ½ ton of _____ and took it to the farm. Very muddy.

Mar. 2, Wednesday: Raining heavy for awhile in forenoon. The afternoon was fine.

Mar. 3, Thursday: A fine day all through. A little colder in the evening.

Mar. 4, Friday: Colder. Froze quite hard. Strong east wind. Wind cold. Keep moving or get cold. Mr. & Mrs. V. Drew, Mr. & Mrs. Becktel, Miss J. Brooks spent (the) evening with us.

Mar. 5, Saturday: Dull, cold morning. Strong northwest wind. Getting lots warmer by evening. Began to rain just after dark. Arthur and I went to market in the morning with something for the church to be sold there. Finished cutting our wood today.

Mar. 6, Sunday: Dull but mild. Lots of mud. Lots of rain through the night. Just little colder in the evening.

Mar. 7, Monday: Another small winter. About an inch of snow but all gone by night. Lots of mud anywhere (everywhere).

Mar. 8, Tuesday: One grand day. Warm enough for April. Began to rain just after dark and rained most of the night.

Mar. 9, Wednesday: Raining most of forenoon. Jersey calf came early this morning—the cow I bought from Stanton. Getting colder in the evening.

Mar. 10, Thursday: Froze up hard. Nice, bright morning. Very muddy by noon.

Mar. 11, Friday: Fine weather but muddy.

Mar. 12, Saturday: Dull with drizzly showers. Went to farm in the morning. Around home afternoon.

Mar. 13, Sunday: Dull with chilly wind but very good for March.

Mar. 14, Monday: Very dull with cold, raw east wind. I went out to W. Luke's after dinner. Got 2 sitting hens. Began to rain about 4.

Mar. 15, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy. Began to rain just after dark. About 10, a very heavy thunderstorm passed over but too far north to get much rain. Minnie and Mrs. Cook here for tea.

Mar. 16, Wednesday: A little cooler. Mostly bright in the evening. Arthur, E. J. & I went over to _____.

Mar. 17, Thursday: Dull with showery afternoon. Little colder in the _____.

Mar. 18, Friday: Bright, nice day. I was drawing wood. Arthur at the farm.

Mar. 19, Saturday: Froze a little with cold east wind. A big surprise when it began to thunder about 11 and kept at it 'til after dark. Some very heavy thunder and fierce lightening. The afternoon was showery. The heaviest rain about dark.

Mar. 20, Sunday: Cloudy all day with light shower in the morning.

Mar. 21, Monday: Mostly cloudy. No frost. Strong west wind. I went to farm (in the) afternoon.

Mar. 22, Tuesday: Tuesday, bright but froze up hard. Was a little sticky by noon. Lots milder by evening.

Mar. 23, Wednesday: Not froze so hard. A very nice day.

Mar. 24, Thursday: Nice, bright morning. Rather cloudy by noon. Raining by dark. Wind southeast.

Mar. 25, Friday: Rather dull but mild.

Mar. 26, Saturday: A very mild day. Some sunshine (in the) afternoon. Quite warm. An agricultural meeting this afternoon at the Commercial Hotel. Out about 5.

Mar. 27, Sunday: A very mild morning. A May morning. The afternoon was showery.

Mar. 28, Monday: Cloudy. Not very cold in the morning early but was getting colder and kept at it all day. It was good and cold, by night freezing a little. About noon, very strong wind northwest. Tried hard to snow but made poor job of it. E. J. and I went to Whitby by in the forenoon. The roads were fierce some places.

Mar. 29, Tuesday: Bright, cold day. Strong west wind. The ground was froze up hard in the morning. Getting warmer by evening.

Mar. 30, Wednesday: Nice, bright day and lots warmer.

Mar. 31, Thursday: Rained most of forenoon. Clearing afternoon and getting colder in the evening.

April, 1921:

Apr. 1, Friday: Froze quite hard. A very nice day followed.

Apr. 2, Saturday: Froze a little but fine weather. Getting warmer.

Apr. 3, Sunday: A very nice day. Spring appears to be coming.

Apr. 4, Monday: Bright, fine, warm. Cleaning up around the garden at home forenoon. Went to the farm afternoon.

Apr. 5, Tuesday: Bright, fine spring day. By far the warmest day of the season. Ploughed garden and sowed radish this afternoon.

Apr. 6, Wednesday: Another grand day. Just like a May morning. We put in onions, beets, carrots, lettuce, peas and began ploughing in the south garden, the orchard part.

Apr. 7, Thursday: Another fine day. Not so warm. Getting cloudy afternoon. Began to rain about dark. Good, heavy shower.

Apr. 8, Friday: Raining most of forenoon. Afternoon began to burn brush in the orchard. Weather fine 'til about 5, then a heavy thunderstorm. Wind shifting northwest and clearing late in the evening.

Apr. 9, Saturday: Quite cool with strong wind. We finished burning brush today. Lots colder in the evening.

Apr. 10, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. Lots colder. Ground froze hard with northeast wind. Fred, Dot, Gordon came at noon. E. J. went home with them. Left about 6.

Apr. 11, Monday: A cold morning with a heavy white frost and ground froze quite hard. A nice, bright day followed.

Apr. 12, Tuesday: Heavy white frost. All about same as yesterday. E. J. came home in the evening about 10:30.

Apr. 13, Wednesday: Lots warmer. No frost. A little cloudy at times. Began ploughing at farm. Afternoon finished. At home forenoon.

Apr. 14, Thursday: Mostly cloudy with strong southeast wind. Began to rain about 6.

Apr. 15, Friday: Very dull. No rain. Lots cooler. Wind west. We were at the afternoon ploughing.

Apr. 16, Saturday: Very dull forenoon with strong cold, northeast wind. Rain and sleet began to fall about one. At noon, freezing as it fell. The afternoon was a rough one. Went to farm, ploughing. Left for home about 2. A fine walk.

Apr. 17, Sunday: A winter-looking morning. Trees and wire fences look fine with their coat of ice. Not thawing any and not very cold. About one inch of snow fell through the day. Looks like 17 of March.

Apr. 18, Monday: Nice, bright morning but still winter but the snow was all gone by noon and roads very muddy but a fine day a busy day. The Temperance referendum vote today.

Apr. 19, Tuesday: Another grand day. Roads drying up fast.

Apr. 20, Wednesday: Clouds and sunshine with sprinkles of rain late in the afternoon and a short, heavy thundershower just after day.

Apr. 21, Thursday: Very dull and showery. Some heavy showers. (In the) afternoon, we were at the farm.

Apr. 22, Friday: Another showery day. At farm all day. A strong east wind.

Apr. 23, Saturday: Very dull all day but no rain. Everything is well soaked.

Apr. 24, Sunday: Big change. Bright, lots warmer. IOOF (International Order of Foresters). Went to church this afternoon.

Apr. 25, Monday: A beautiful spring day.

Apr. 26, Tuesday: Weather about same.

Apr. 27, Wednesday: Another fine day. Sowed oats in north field this afternoon.

Apr. 28, Thursday: Bright and warm. Sowed oats south field today and began railing.

Apr. 29, Friday: Lots of rain through the night and some heavy showers through the day.

Apr. 30, Saturday: Very dull all day with some showers. Can't do any work on the land.

May, 1921:

May 1, Sunday: Cloudy with light shower afternoon and cold with high northwest wind. A first-of- April-day weather.

May 2, Monday: Getting warmer and drying up fine.

May 3, Tuesday: Bright. Still warmer. Farmers in the fields again.

May 4, Wednesday: A very nice day.

May 5, Thursday: Weather about same.

May 6, Friday: Beautiful day. Was working home all day. Planted first potatoes and some peas, beets and carrots.

May 7, Saturday: Fine day. Bright, warm. Was planting sweet corn at the farm.

May 8, Sunday: Another fine day. Fred, Dot, Gordon and Jen came about 12. We all went to farm after dinner.

May 9, Monday: Beautiful, bright day. Planted some yellow corn, Hubbard squash, citrons, beans—all at the farm.

May 10, Tuesday: Another fine day at home getting ready for planting strawberries.

May 11, Wednesday: Bright, warm with strong southwest wind. Very drying day. We began planting strawberries. G. Brooks helping us.

May 12, Thursday: Rather cloudy with east wind. Arthur & G. Brooks finished planting berries at home at noon. I was drawing cinders. There were light showers just after dinner. Arthur & I went to the farm.

May 13, Friday: Rather wet forenoon but no rain. Planting strawberries at the farm. After dinner, G. Brooks was with us. A light thundershower just about dark.

May 14, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine. Not very warm. We went to farm after dinner. The evening was chilly.

May 15, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine. A cold morning. Arthur and I went for a drive to get some _____. We went about 2 miles to a place best known as the Pines. Got home about 9, cold and hungry.

May 16, Monday: Some clouds. Some sunshine. Some frost. Chilly day all through.

May 17, Tuesday: More frost with a crust of ice on pail of water. Bright and getting warmer through the day.

May 18, Wednesday: Beautiful day. Getting lots warmer. Was home getting ready for planting potatoes.

May 19, Thursday: Beautiful, bright day. Began planting potatoes.

May 20, Friday: A bright, hot day. Working at home.

May 21, Saturday: Another hot day.

May 22, Sunday: Cloudy with thundershowers all through the day but not very heavy showers.

May 23, Monday: Heavy rain through the night and shower(s) in the morning. Clearing about noon. Finished planting potatoes today. All planted at home.

May 24, Tuesday: Clouds and sunshine and some warmer after a chilly night. We all went to farm. Arthur & I fixing fences around pasture.

May 25, Wednesday: Dull all day. Not very warm. Was planting cob corn. Afternoon at home.

May 26, Thursday: Very dull forenoon. Cleared up fine by noon. Bright, warm afternoon.

May 27, Friday: A bright, hot day. Was at farm all day.

May 28, Saturday: A bright, hot day. We planted Hubbard squash this afternoon at the farm. A wild-looking storm came up in the evening but was more clouds than rain. Only light shower.

May 29, Sunday: A very hot day with a heavy thunderstorm just after dinner. So dark. At one o'clock, we let lit lamp while eating dinner.

May 30, Monday: Bright, very hot forenoon. Worked around home. Afternoon at the farm.

May 31, Tuesday: A very hot day with short, heavy thunderstorm just after dinner. Everything looking fine. The crops in general are 2 weeks earlier than was ever seen around these parts by the oldest settlers, especially fruit. We got five strawberries, first of the season.

June, 1921:

June 1, Wednesday: Bright, lots cooler. E. J. and I went to Whitby afternoon. S. J. Elliott funeral at 3. We got back home about 5.

June 2, Thursday: Bright, cool morning. A nice day. Little dull in the evening. Sowed mangels today.

June 3, Friday: A showery day. Some sunshine at times. Lots of rain through the night with thunder. Cooler in the evening.

June 4, Saturday: A bright, pleasant day. Sowed turnips today. Sold first strawberries today. 4 boxes.

June 5, Sunday: Weather about the same. Not very hot. Fred, D. & G. came today. Fred took me to farm, then took E. J. & Dot to Whitby.

June 6, Monday: Beautiful summer day. I was sowing corn. E. Shilling & A. Dickie were with me. Arthur at the farm.

June 7, Tuesday: Another fine day.

June 8, Wednesday: Bright, hot day. Cephas & Clara here for tea.

June 9, Thursday: Weather about same.

June 10, Friday: Another hot day.

June 11, Saturday. A showery forenoon. The afternoon, little cloudy, close and hot.

June 12, Sunday: Lots cooler with clouds and sunshine.

June 13, Monday: Bright and cool all day with strong west wind.

June 14, Tuesday: Weather about same.

June 15, Wednesday: Some warmer. Wind keeps blowing. Nice working.

June 16, Thursday: Forenoon, bright. Warm afternoon. Cloudy with sprinkles of rain about dark.

A964.138.4.17

Page 26 – 1921

June 17, Friday: Raining most of forenoon. Some sunshine afternoon but mostly cloudy.

June 18, Saturday: Drying up bright and hot. Nothing special.

June 19, Sunday: Nice summer day. Fred, Dot, Gordon, Rhill came down for the day. Alfred, Elliott, Charley and family, Mr. & Mrs. Hall of Brooklin spent the afternoon with us at the farm.

June 20, Monday: A bright, hot day.

June 21, Tuesday: Another hot day. Wes and Franke came this afternoon on way home from conference at Whitby.

June 22, Wednesday: Bright and hot. A heavy thunderstorm about 5. Lots of rain. Wes & Franke left for home this afternoon.

June 23, Thursday: Bright, hot day.

June 24, Friday: Weather about same.

June 25, Saturday: -----

June 26, Sunday: A very hot day with light thundershower after noon about 2.

June 27, Monday: Bright, very hot.

June 28, Tuesday: Some light showers forenoon—afternoon, I was scuffling (?) corn at home.

June 29, Wednesday: Very hot. Clouds and sunshine with 3 light thundershowers through the day.

June 30, Thursday: A bright, hot day. Lovina and Nellie Ross, here for afternoon & evening.

July, 1921:

July 1, Friday: Bright, very hot.

July 2, Saturday: Weather about same. Nothing particular doing.

July 3, Sunday: Another scorcher. Fred, dot, Gordon came. We all went to farm afternoon.

July 4, Monday: Bright, very hot.

July 5, Tuesday: No change in weather.

July 6, Wednesday: Another scorcher.

July 7, Thursday: Bright, very hot, hot, hot.

July 8, Friday: Bright, hot morning with a heavy thunderstorm, afternoon about 2. Lots of thunder, lightning, rain and wind but very hot.

July 9, Saturday: Rather dull but very hot with another thunderstorm about 10. Morning, lots of rain. Another light shower after dark about 10.

July 10, Sunday: Back to old time heat. Almost too hot to stop out. We were at the farm (in the) afternoon.

July 11, Monday: Bright and very hot.

July 12, Tuesday: A few clouds but very hot all day.

July 13, Wednesday: Bright and hot.

July 14, Thursday: Forenoon, bright and hot. Afternoon, cloudy with light shower. Just after dinner, was raking hay when shower came.

July 15, Friday: Drying up fine. Was working at hay (in the) afternoon.

July 16, Saturday: Bright and hot. Was drawing hay. We had Roger's team all day.

July 17, Sunday: Bright and hot. Fred, Dot, Gordon here for the afternoon. Mr. Bechtel came home this

evening.

July 18, Monday: Dull, showery day. Some heavy thunderstorms after noon. Lots of water fell.

July 19, Tuesday: A wet, showery morning, clearing about noon. Light shower (in the) afternoon.

July 20, Wednesday: A bright, hot day. Ploughing old strawberry ground.

July 21, Thursday: Fred down along this afternoon. Another hot day. Sowed rape(seed) on strawberry ground.

July 22, Friday: Finished drawing hay. A very hot day.

July 23, Saturday: Bright and hot.

July 24, Sunday: Bright and hot. Nice, fresh breeze southwest.

July 25, Monday: Bright, hot day. Fred & Do came in the evening after cherries. Left about 8..

July 26, Tuesday: Very hot. N. Crowle was cutting oats. Had to quit about 4. A light thundershower. Cephas & Clara here for tea.

July 27, Wednesday: Forenoon, bright and hot. Afternoon, a little cloudy with strong southwest wind. Finished cutting oats this morning.

July 28, Thursday: A bright, hot day.

July 29, Friday: Weather about same. Began drawing oats this forenoon. 2 loads of alfalfa (in the) afternoon.

July 30, Saturday: Another hot day. Finished drawing this afternoon. A heavy thunderstorm came up very quick in the evening about 10:30.

July 31, Sunday: Lots cooler with a good, fresh breeze northwest.

August, 1921:

Aug. 1, Monday: Cool. Clouds and sunshine. 2 light showers. One forenoon. One afternoon. We went to farm afternoon. Fred & Velma took teas with us at the farm. Nellie Butt came this evening.

Aug. 2, Tuesday: A chilly morning. A pleasant working day.

Aug. 3, Wednesday: Weather about the same. Nothing particular.

Aug. 4, Thursday: Getting a bit warmer but nice weather.

Aug. 5, Friday: A bright, hot day.

Aug. 6, Saturday: Rather dull with drizzly showers afternoon. Nellie Butt left today.

Aug. 7, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine with a drizzly shower at noon.

Aug. 8, Monday: Clouds and sunshine. Quite cool with good, fresh breeze west. Started looking for pigs but one none.

Aug. 9, Tuesday: A very chilly morning. Felt cold enough for frost. A pleasant day followed.

Aug. 10, Wednesday: Forenoon fine and bright. Afternoon, a little cloudy.

Aug. 11, Thursday: Showery & heavy shower (in the) afternoon which was much needed.

Aug. 12, Friday: Morning cloudy. Clearing nicely by noon. Big crowd in town. The Black Knights' Parade, afternoon. There was a heavy shower at the farm, afternoon, about 2.

Aug. 13, Saturday: Some parts of the day, very hot.

Aug. 14, Sunday: A heavy thunder through the night, clearing up fine in the fine in the morning. Fred, Dot, Gordon came about noon. We all went to Bowmanville town, then down to the lake. Got home

A964.138.4.17**Page 28 – 1921**

about 5. Fred left about 7.

Aug. 15, Monday: A beautiful day. Annie, Gordon left for home at noon. She came Saturday.

Aug. 16, Tuesday: Another fine, bright day.

Aug. 17, Wednesday: Dull with showers. Heavy showers, afternoon. I took E. J. to Whitby in the evening. A heavy shower while on the way. Got home about 9:30. Raining again.

Aug. 18, Thursday: Clearing nicely. A very nice day all though.

Aug. 19, Friday: Bright forenoon. Afternoon, rather dull.

Aug. 20, Saturday: Clouds & sunshine. A nice working day. Sold our horse, Jack, today to J. Dorcey. \$40.

Aug. 21, Sunday: A fine day. Weather much the same as yesterday.

Aug. 22, Monday: A pleasant day. J. Dorcey took Jack away this morning. I bought 2 pigs today from Mr. Bateman.

Aug. 23, Tuesday: Another fine day.

Aug. 24, Wednesday: Weather about same.

Aug. 25, Thursday: Bright, hot day. Began fixing road to farm.

Aug. 26, Friday: Bright, hot day.

Aug. 27, Saturday: Weather much the same, only getting cloudy in the evening with southeast wind.

Aug. 28, Sunday: Dull morning with a nice shower about 8, then cleared up fine with a few clouds about 10:30. W. Luke, Emily, Eva, Ed & Mr. Squires came and took dinner with us. Left about 4:30 to spend the evening with W. L. Luke.

Aug. 29, Monday: Shower in the morning. Clouds and sunshine rest of day.

Aug. 30, Tuesday: Forenoon bright, hot. A heavy thundershower just after dinner. Clearing nicely after. Began cutting corn today.

Aug. 31, Wednesday: Mostly bright. A very nice day to finish the month.

September, 1921:

Sept. 1, Thursday: Bright, very hot. A scorcher. We cut our corn at home today.

Sept. 2, Friday: Just as hot as yesterday. Almost perish with heat while working. A short, heavy shower in the evening.

Sept. 3, Saturday: Forenoon, clouds and sunshine. Afternoon, showery but very hot all the day.

Sept. 4, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine and cooler. A pleasant day.

Sept. 5, Monday: A showery day but not much rain fell. Very close and hot all day.

Sept. 6, Tuesday: Bright, nice day. Plenty warm enough.

Sept. 7, Wednesday: Weather about the same as yesterday.

Sept. 8, Thursday: Bright and very hot. Just as hot as it was in July.

Sept. 9, Friday: Another scorcher.

Sept. 10, Saturday: No change. Hotter, if any difference.

Sept. 11, Sunday: Clouds and sunshine and very close and hot. A light shower through the night. Fred & family down today.

Sept. 12, Monday: A very close, warm day. Mostly bright. Our fain began to day.

Sept. 13, Tuesday: clouds and sunshine. Lots cooler. I was at fairground most of the day.

Sept. 14, Wednesday: Very dull morning with drizzly shower about 8 (in the) morning. Another sprinkle (in the) afternoon about 4. All considered, it was not a bad day.

Sept. 15, Thursday: Cool, pleasant day. Nothing particular doing.

Sept. 16, Friday: A pleasant day. Afternoon, I took E. J. to Whitby to take train for Sonya.

Sept. 17, Saturday: A showery forenoon. Afternoon, better weather. No rain. Some clouds. Some sunshine.

Sept. 18, Sunday: Quite cool all day. Clouds and sunshine. Arthur and I went down to Sullie's in the morning. A chilly evening.

Sept. 19, Monday: Nice, bright day. Light frost. First I have seen.

Sept. 20, Tuesday: Rather cool with strong southeast wind.

Sept. 21, Wednesday: Rain through the night with showers through the day. E. J. came home this evening. Eliza came to spend the night with us.

Sept. 22, Thursday: A nice fall day. Eliza left this afternoon for home. We finished fence between Roger's farm and Arthur's this afternoon.

Sept. 23, Friday: Beautiful, bright day. Nothing particular doing.

Sept. 24, Saturday: A beautiful, bright day. Nothing particular doing.

Sept. 25, Sunday: A rough morning. Heavy rain for awhile with strong southwest wind. Clearing fine about 10 and getting colder. Wind goes around northwest. Fred, Dot, Gordon here after dinner. Fred took us for a drive as far as Newcastle.

Sept. 26, Monday: Chilly morning but fine day followed. Began digging potatoes today.

Sept. 27, Tuesday: A light frost but a beautiful day.

Sept. 28, Wednesday: Another fine, warm day. Working home at potatoes.

Sept. 29, Thursday: Weather about same. Finished potatoes today.

Sept. 30, Friday: Rather dull morning. Finished drawing the corn at home just as it began to rain about 10. Heavy shower. Just drizzly showers (in the) afternoon.

October, 1921:

Oct. 1, Saturday: Dried up fast after the rain. Some cooler with strong southwest wind. Finished drawing corn at farm this afternoon.

Oct. 2, Sunday: Rather dull all day. Began to rain just before dark. Starting very slow.

Oct. 3, Monday: Little rain in the morning but soon dried up. Began picking at farm.

Oct. 4, Tuesday: A frost this morning. Clouds and sunshine all day with sprinkle of rain at noon.

Oct. 5, Wednesday: Chilly morning. Nice fall day followed with strong west wind. I went to Thornton's Corners' school fair. I went with Mrs. Vickery. I was judging the chickens there.

Oct. 6, Thursday: A beautiful fall day. A bit gloomy in the evening.

Oct. 7, Friday: Big change. Raining most of the day. Was in the barn all day working at corn. Left cow in the stable tonight. Frist night this season.

Oct. 8, Saturday: Clouds and sunshine and cooler wind northwest.

Oct. 9, Sunday: The morning wild. A powering rain mixed with a little snow and a strong southeast wind. Clearing up nicely about 9. Fred, Dot & Gordon came about one. Left about 6:30.

Oct. 10, Monday: Very heavy rain for awhile in the morning, then slowed down a little but kept at it all forenoon. No rain after noon but dull.

Oct. 11, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy but dull. Beginning to rain about 3. The evening was wet.

Oct. 12, Wednesday: Mostly cloudy with strong north wind.

Oct. 13, Thursday: A chilly morning. Water in wheel ruts on the road was frozen over and the ground frozen a little. A nice day flowed. We were picking apples at home.

Oct. 14, Friday: Light frost. No ice. A beautiful day.

Oct. 15, Saturday: A grand day. Finished picking apples today.

Oct. 16, Sunday: Beautiful, bright, warm day. No better wanted. Fred, Dot, Gordon came about 1. We went for a ride (in the) afternoon to Columbus.

Oct. 17, Monday: Showery morning. Afternoon, cloudy. No rain. Began ploughing at farm this afternoon.

Oct. 18, Tuesday: Nice fall day.

Oct. 19, Wednesday: Cloudy. Began to rain about noon. Afternoon showery.

Oct. 20, Thursday: Dull with drizzly showers. Around home most of day.

Oct. 21, Friday: Rather chilly with strong northwest wind but not a bad day. Began ploughing the south hill at the farm this afternoon.

Oct. 22, Saturday: A very nice fall day with a high west wind.

Oct. 23, Sunday: A little white frost. A very nice day. E. J. and I went for a drive (in the) afternoon. Virden Road Base Line around to farm, then home.

Oct. 24, Monday: A cloudy day. Nice working. Was ploughing at farm. Mr. Scott cut alfalfa today. The third cutting this season.

Oct. 25, Tuesday: A very nice fall day. Quite cool. Ploughing at farm.

Oct. 26, Wednesday: Bright, cold day. The coldest of the season. Strong east wind. Took alfalfa home today, also mangels.

Oct. 27, Thursday: Bright. Lots warmer. Apple pickers started today at the farm.

Oct. 28, Friday: Rain through the night. Wet for awhile in the morning but no rain (in the) afternoon. Fine.

Oct. 29, Saturday: A beautiful fall day.

Oct. 30, Sunday: A very nice day. Fred, Dot, Gordon, Rhill here today.

Oct. 31, Monday: Began to rain about 11. Had to quit ploughing but went to work again about 2.

November, 1921:

Nov. 1, Tuesday: Cloudy with a cold west wind. Finished packing apples at noon today.

Nov. 2, Wednesday: Rather cold. I was ploughing. Arthur came home at noon.

Nov. 3, Thursday: Weather forenoon dull. Raining most of afternoon. Took apples to cider mill at Armany.

Nov. 4, Friday: Raining all of day but very slow. I ploughed all day. A nasty job.

Nov. 5, Saturday: Mostly cloudy and cold. Strong northwest wind. I was ploughing all day.

Nov. 6, Sunday: By far the coldest morning of the season. Froze very hard. No wind this morning. Tried hard to snow but couldn't. About dark, tried to rain.

Nov. 7, Monday: First appearance of winter. White with snow. Not much frost. Snow gone by noon. I

was around home all day. Arthur went with Fred Brooks down to Garden Hill. Home about 7.

Nov. 8, Tuesday: Coldest morning yet. Some parts of the creek by road to farm were frozen over. Cloudy most of the day. Last of apples went from farm today (in the) forenoon—afternoon we were delivering apples from home.

Nov. 9, Wednesday: Snowing steady all day with strong east wind. It was a rough day all through.

Nov. 10, Thursday: A winter morning. About 4 inches of snow where it could not drift. Some sunshine. Thawing a little. Streets quite sloppy. A few sleighs on the move. Nice day. In the evening I went to political meeting. Crear & Drewery the speakers.

Nov. 11, Friday: A nice winter day. Snow going slowly. Nothing particular.

Nov. 12, Saturday: Weather about same.

Nov. 13, Sunday: A nice, bright morning. Becoming cloudy afternoon. Fred, Dot, Gordon came at noon. Left about 7. A nice, mild day.

Nov. 14, Monday: A nice fall day. Nothing special doing. Brought one of young cattle home this evening.

Nov. 15, Tuesday: A very mild day. Went to farm. Brought cow and the other young beeper home. A stubborn brute. Dug 100, rhubarb roots for Mr. Goodman.

Nov. 16, Wednesday: A mild day. Snow about all gone. Around home all day.

Nov. 17, Thursday: Dull, foggy morning. A little better (in the) afternoon but dull with rain about dark.

Nov. 18, Friday: Dull, chilly day. Around home all day.

Nov. 19, Saturday: Raining part of the time. No sunshine. Rather nasty day.

Nov. 20, Sunday: A nice fall day. Fred, Dot, Gordon came today. Left for home about 7.

Nov. 21, Monday: Fine weather. Afternoon, Arthur & I were at E. Michel's barn raising.

Nov. 22, Tuesday: Weather about same. Went to farm for some oats.

Nov. 23, Wednesday: Lots colder. Froze hard. Cloudy with strong east wind. Was at farm (in the) afternoon taking some cedar out of swamp.

Nov. 24, Thursday: A dull day all through. Damp and raw with a glare of ice all over. Bad getting around. The rain fell through the night, freezing as it fell.

Nov. 25, Friday: Bright and mild. Ice all went off. We were at the farm in the swamp.

Nov. 26, Saturday: A dull, cold, raw day with east wind. Very disagreeable day. **Mr. R. McLaughlin's funeral this afternoon.**

Nov. 27, Sunday: Another dull, slippery day. Rain through the night and froze on.

Nov. 28, Monday: A dull, chilly day. Nothing special doing.

Nov. 29, Tuesday: Weather about same. Thawed just a little. **King here tonight.**

Nov. 30, Wednesday: Some milder but dull. Went to farm (in the) forenoon.

December, 1921:

Dec. 1, Thursday: A beautiful day. Sun went down like a summer day. Frost about all gone. Mr. Scot brought straw from farm today.

Dec. 2, Friday: Raining most of day.

Dec. 3, Saturday: Froze a little. Rather cold with strong northwest wind. Was at farm fixing driveway at gate at the road.

Dec. 4, Sunday: A fine day. Bright and mild. Will Branton and family here for tea.

Dec. 5, Monday: Some colder. A beautiful December day.

Dec. 6, Tuesday: A grand day. Froze quite hard but nice. **A busy day all over Canada. Dominion election. Chapman, U. G. O., Clifford, Smith. Clifford elected. Smith Chapman**

Dec. 7, Wednesday: Another fine day with a very light flurry of snow.

Dec. 8, Thursday: No change in weather.

Dec. 9, Friday: Fine weather continues.

Dec. 10, Saturday: A little colder with high wind about north.

Dec. 11, Sunday: Another fine day.

Dec. 12, Monday: Another fine day. Mr. Hamm killed our pigs this morning. 2 of them 150 and 173.

Dec. 13, Tuesday: Mostly cloudy and getting colder with northwest wind. Cold enough. Went to farm. Brought home load of oats forenoon.

Dec. 14, Wednesday: Coldest of the season. A good winter day. Took a young bee(f) down to Charley Mackie's for him to kill for us.

Dec. 15, Thursday: Another cold day. We went to Mackie's and got our beef. Was around home rest of the day.

Dec. 16, Friday: A little milder after a cold day. Was around home all day. Arthur went to Toronto this evening on 4:45 train. The evening was quite mild with just a light flurry of snow.

Dec. 17, Saturday: Raining most of day. Sometimes very heavy.

Dec. 18, Sunday: Was a wild day. The wind was a terror beginning through the night. Electric wires badly tangled up. No light 'til late in the evening. A little snow and freezing a little. Not cold but mild.

Dec. 19, Monday: A very nice winter.

Dec. 20, Tuesday: One grand day. Bright and quite sloppy. Alfred and Polly Elliott took dinner with us.

Dec. 21, Wednesday: Big change. A good, hard winter day with strong northeast wind. Arthur came home this evening from Toronto on 7 train.

Dec. 22, Thursday: Another cold day. Down about zero this morning. Strong southeast wind. Light flurries of snow.

Dec. 23, Friday: Big change. Beautiful, mild day. Thawed a little. I went to Whitby Xmas fair. Got home about 5.

Dec. 24, Saturday: Some colder with strong west wind. I went to Whitby again with Mr. Brooks.

Dec. 25, Sunday: Xmas. Rather cold but nice winter day. Fred, Dot, Gordon came about 1. We spent (a) pleasant day.

Dec. 26, Monday: Weather about same. Toronto bunch went home about 3:30.

Dec. 27, Tuesday: Not much change. Nice winter day. Cephas & Clara spent the day with us.

Dec. 28, Wednesday: Weather fine. Arthur went to Bowmanville. Back about 2.

Dec. 29, Thursday: Cold with high northwest wind.

Dec. 30, Friday: Not so cold. Getting quite mild by evening. Nellie.

Dec. 31, Saturday: Last day of the week. Last of the month. Last day of the year. Morning quite mild. A little rain through the night but getting colder all day. The evening was a little blustery. Just light flurries of snow. Nellie Butt came this morning.

(Last diary in series.)